THE

WHOLE WORKS

OF THE

MOST REV. JAMES USSHER, D.D.,

LORD ARCHBISHOP OF ARMAGH, AND PRIMATE OF ALL IRELAND.

NOW FOR THE FIRST TIME COLLECTED,

WITH A LIFE OF THE AUTHOR,

AND

AN ACCOUNT OF HIS WRITINGS,

BY

CHARLES RICHARD ELRINGTON, D.D.,

LATE REGIUS PROFESSOR OF DIVINITY IN THE UNIVERSITY OF DUBLIN,

AND RECTOR OF ARMAGH.

IN SEVENTEEN VOLUMES.

VOL. XVII.

DUBLIN:

HODGES, SMITH, AND CO.,

PUBLISHERS TO THE UNIVERSITY.

1864.
The unexpected death of Dr. Elrington, on the 18th of January, 1850, deprived the University of one of its brightest ornaments, and the Irish Church of its most learned theologian. His edition of Ussher's Works, upon which he had been labouring for upwards of twenty years, was unfortunately left by him unfinished, and the Provost and Senior Fellows of Trinity College committed to me the task of completing it. Dr. Elrington had completed the first thirteen volumes, with 400 pages of the fourteenth volume, the progress of which was then interrupted; but he proceeded with the fifteenth and sixteenth volumes, and finished them before his death. My first duty was, therefore, to endeavour to ascertain the nature of the difficulty which had caused the interruption of the fourteenth volume, and to complete that volume as well as I

* The fifteenth volume was issued with the following notice:—"The publication of the fourteenth volume is unavoidably postponed."
could, in accordance with the intentions of Dr. Elrington. Notwithstanding the intimacy with him which it was my privilege for many years to enjoy, he had never explained to me fully the reason which induced him to leave this volume unfinished, when he went on with the fifteenth and sixteenth. I believe now, that the great difficulty of deciphering the MS. destined to supply matter for the completion of the unfinished volume, was the principal cause why he suspended the printing. He had found it impossible, consistently with his other important avocations, to transcribe the MS. and prepare it for the press himself. He employed an amanuensis to make a transcript, but this turned out to be unsatisfactory.

There was also another cause of embarrassment, which Dr. Elrington felt more acutely, perhaps, than it was worth. He had intended the fourteenth volume to contain such remains as could be recovered of the Theological Lectures delivered by Ussher when Professor of Divinity in the University; and he had begun with the "Tractatus de Controversiis Pontificiis," written against Bellarmine, and never before printed. He had also partly put into type what now stands second in the fourteenth volume, viz., the "Catholica Assertio Integritatis Fontium Hebraico-
rum Veteris et Graecorum Novi Instrumenti," which formed the substance of the Theological Lectures, delivered in the year 1610. In addition to the embarrassments already alluded to, arising from the imperfect and confused state of the MS., Dr. Elrington now found that this second series of Lectures (in conformity with the chronological arrangement of the Works, which he had adopted) ought to have been placed before the "Tractatus de Controversiis Pontificiis;" and that a third series, dated 1607, ought to have preceded both.

Having thus discovered, as I believe, the real cause of the suspension which took place in the printing of the fourteenth volume, and of the difficulty which had so embarrassed Dr. Elrington, my next care was to ascertain what materials existed for completing the volume in accordance with his design. The following allusions to the intended contents of volume xiv., which are to be found in the Life of Ussher, will enable us to understand what that design was. Having mentioned that, immediately after taking his first degree in Divinity (1607), Ussher was appointed Professor of Theology in the University, Dr. Elrington proceeds:

"He continued to deliver lectures during the following fourteen years, at first twice, afterwards once, in every week. His principal subject was an answer to the controversies of Bellarmine. Dr. Bernard says he read three volumes of these Lectures, and that it would be an honour to the University, where they were read, to have them published. There is only one volume now in existence, and it does not appear that the other two were ever deposited in the Library of Trinity College. The volume now in existence bears evidence of having been commenced with an intention of publishing the Lectures, but they are left unfinished in every part; I have, however, printed them in the fourteenth volume of the Archbishop's works, as much anxiety was expressed to have them made public. There is a great deal of information contained in them, imperfect as they are, and a remarkable display of logical acuteness in a contest with the most learned and able disputant of the Romish Church."

The statement made in this passage that only one MS. volume of Ussher's Lectures now exists, was afterwards ascertained by Dr. Elrington himself to be incorrect. The one volume to which he alludes is that which contains the "Tractatus de Controversiis Pontificiis," published in the former half of the fourteenth volume of the Works. But two other MS. volumes, in the autograph of the Archbishop,

\[d \text{ Class D. 3 19.} \qquad e \text{ Class D. 3. 22, 23.}\]
containing the earlier Lectures, exist also in the Library of Trinity College. These volumes are lettered on the back "Usserius de Veneri et Novi Test.," but are numbered in a wrong order, that is to say, the Lectures delivered, or begun to be delivered, in 1610, occur in vol. i. (d. 3. 22.), and those delivered in 1607 in that which has been marked vol. ii. (d. 3. 23.) It is probable, therefore; that we still possess the three volumes alluded to by Bernard, and that all that can now be gathered from them, as capable of being published, is collected in the fourteenth volume. If Dr. Elrington had been aware of the existence of the earlier Lectures, before he had printed those which now stand first, there is no doubt that he would have arranged these fragments in an order the inverse of that in which they are now printed, viz.—
1. "Praelectiones habitæ 1607" (vol. xiv., p. 383); 2. "Catholica Assertio Integritatis Fontium," 1610 (ib. p. 199); 3. "Tractatus de Controversiis Pontificiis" (ib. p. 1). Another allusion to the intended contents of the fourteenth volume, which occurs in the Life of Ussher, need not be here quoted, as it adds nothing to the information given in the foregoing passage.

*Vol. i., p. 321.*
It proves, however, that Dr. Elrington had not discovered the existence of the second collection of Lectures until after he had completed the first volume of the Works, containing Ussher's Life, which was issued in 1848.

Again, speaking of the Archbishop's sermons, and notes of sermons, Dr. Elrington says*:

"The notes of three sermons are preserved in the Archbishop's handwriting, and are published in the fourteenth volume of his Works; from which it will appear what was his usual mode of preparation."

This statement caused me considerable embarrassment. I did not know what the sermon notes alluded to were, nor where they were to be found. Dr. Elrington had left no memorandum respecting them. I examined with care all his papers, which his executors had kindly placed in my hands, but without success. I searched also the Ussher MSS. in the Library of Trinity College, but in vain. At length, however, by a mere accident, I found, in this latter repository, what I believe to be the notes referred to by Dr. Elrington. They occur in the volume classed D. 3. 3., and are written in the Archbishop's well-known hand. There is also preceding them in the same volume another document, in the

* Vol. i., p. 315, note.
hand of an amanuensis, which is not a sermon, but apparently the substance of some speech or essay. It is not written, as the others are, upon a text of Scripture, but is entitled, "The causes of the continuance of the contentions concerning church governments." Nevertheless, as it has been corrected throughout, and references to passages of Scripture added in Ussher's hand, I thought it better not to separate it from the notes of sermons which follow it in the MS. on the same paper. Unfortunately I had not discovered these notes until after the fourteenth volume was completed, and therefore was unable to carry out Dr. Elrington's intention of publishing them there; but I have added them in the present volume, at the end of these remarks.

To return, however, to the Theological Lectures of the Archbishop. When I examined the MS. with a view to complete the unfinished volume, I met with the same difficulties which had so greatly embarrassed Dr. Elrington. I found it impossible, owing to the manner in which my time was occupied, to transcribe the fragments and fit them for publication myself; at length, after a considerable time spent in the attempt, I proposed to the Provost and Senior Fellows to allow me to employ
Dr. Reeves to execute this task, as well as to make a complete Index to the sixteen volumes of Ussher's Works. I knew well his indefatigable perseverance in any thing that he undertook, which, no less than his varied learning and ripe scholarship, admirably qualified him for the work. To my very great relief he consented to take the part assigned him; and, with his accustomed disinterestedness in the cause of learning, consented to give his valuable time and labour for an amount of remuneration which proved that the honour of the University, and the fame of Ussher, were his principal motives for undertaking the task. Few of those who are unpractised in such work can fully estimate the great difficulties which attended the transcription of Ussher's rough notes, many of them written out of their proper order, and crowded into the margins, very often also so much abridged as to render their meaning unintelligible, except to the most skilful and practised scholar. In addition to this, Dr. Reeves undertook the compilation of the invaluable indexes printed in the present volume, which contribute so much to the practical utility of this edition of the collected works of our illustrious Primate. The tedious labour of correctly indexing such matter as these dense volumes contain, can
only be estimated by those who have attempted such a work; and in the present case Dr. Reeves, not content with his own carefully written manuscript of the Indices, undertook the additional labour of re-writing the Index of Authors, and revising the whole with great care as the proof sheets were passing through the press.

In justice to Dr. Reeves, I ought to mention also that the length of time occupied in his task was greater than it would otherwise have been, in consequence of a recent alteration in the statutes of the Library of Trinity College. When Dr. Elrington was engaged in the preparation for the press of Ussher's Works, it was allowable to lend the manuscripts; he was permitted to borrow and take to his home such MSS. as he had occasion for. But owing to the recent alteration alluded to, which absolutely prohibits the lending of MSS., this privilege was necessarily denied to Dr. Reeves. Resident in the country, he was compelled to labour at the transcription of the MSS. from time to time at intervals, devoting some hours to the work whenever he had occasion to visit Dublin, and frequently coming up to Dublin for the express purpose. It is easy to see what additional difficulties this circumstance must have created, and how
much it must have retarded the completion of his task.

The title-pages of the volumes, published at various intervals, all bear the date of the present year, in which the work has at length been completed. But it may be well to record here the exact dates at which the several volumes were at first issued:—

Vol. I., January 5, 1848.
Vol. II., November 7, 1829.
Vol. III., September 1, 1831.
Vol. IV., June 9, 1830.
Vol. V., October 16, 1830.
Vol. VI., October 30, 1831.
Vol. VII., June 14, 1832.
Vol. VIII., April 3, 1832.
Vol. IX., June 14, 1832.
Vol. X., October 13, 1832.
Vol. XI., August 1, 1832.
Vol. XII., December 12, 1833.
Vol. XIII., June 29, 1844.
Vol. XIV., May 17, 1862.
Vol. XV., May 18, 1834.
Vol. XVI., November 6, 1846.
Vol. XVII., April 25, 1864.

It will be seen from this list that the fourteenth volume was ready two years ago; but the pub-
lication of it was withheld until it could appear together with this index-volume, which could not of course be finished until the Works were complete.

I may be allowed here to express some regret that the plan of issuing the volumes at different intervals was adopted. It greatly displeased Dr. Elrington, who submitted with reluctance to the arrangement. It is attended with this inconvenience, that it must necessarily cause many broken sets, and there will no doubt ultimately be left unsold a large number of odd volumes. All who are in possession of the incomplete work can now, however, have their sets made perfect on application to Messrs. Hodges, Smith, and Co., Publishers to the University, Dublin.

The total cost of this great work to the University, that is to say, of the printing and paper, exclusive of the payments made to transcribers, advertising, and other incidental expenses, amounts to the large sum of £3800.

JAMES H. TODD, D.D.,
Senior Fellow of Trinity College, Dublin.

Easter Eve, 1864.
## CONTENTS

### OF

### THE SEVENTEENTH VOLUME.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Section</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Advertisement</td>
<td>iii</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Cause of the Continuance of Contentions concerning Church Government</td>
<td>xix</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Notes of three Sermons:—</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sermon I.</td>
<td>xxiv</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sermon II.</td>
<td>xxvii</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sermon III.</td>
<td>xxxix</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Indexes:—</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Index of Names and Subjects</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Index of Passages of Scripture which are the subjects of Sermons</td>
<td>195</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Index of Passages of Scripture cited, illustrated, or explained</td>
<td>126</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Index of Authors and Works cited</td>
<td>230</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
THE CAUSES
OF THE
CONTINUANCE OF CONTENTIONS
CONCERNING
CHURCH GOVERNMENT.

NOTES OF THREE SERMONS.
THE CAUSES

OF THE

CONTINUANCE OF THE CONTENTIONS

CONCERNING

CHURCH GOVERNMENT.

Contention ariseth eyther through error in men's judgements or else disorder in their affections.

I. When contention doth grow by error in judgement, it ceaseth not till men by instruction come to see wherein they erre, and what it is that did deceive them; without this there is neyther notice nor punishment that can establish peace in the church.

The Moscovian Emperor, being wearie of the infinit strifes and contentions amongst preachers, and by their occasion amongst others, forbadd preaching utterly throughout all his dominions; and instead thereof commanded certain sermons of the Greeke and Latin Fathers to be translated, and them to be read in publique assemblies, without adding a word of their owne thereunto, upon paine of death. He thought by this politique devise to bring them to agreement, or att least to cover their disagreement. But so bad a policie was no fitt salve for so great a soare.

Wec may think, perhaps, that punishment would have been more effectuall to that purpose, for neither did Salomon* speake without booke in saying that when "follie is

* Prov. chap. 22. ver. 15.
THE CAUSES OF THE CONTINUANCE OF THE CONTENTIONS

bound up in the heart of a child, ye rod of correction must drive it out;" and experience doth shew ye, when error hath once disquieted the mindes of men and made them restlesse, if they doe not feare, they will terrifye. Neyther hath it repented ye Church at any tyme to have used ye rod in moderate severitie for the speedier reclaiming of men from error, and the easier reuniting such as by schisme have sundred themselves. Butt wee find by triall, that, as being taught and not terrifyed, they shutt their eares against the word of truth, and soothe themselves in that wherewith custom or sinister persuasion hath inured them; soe contrariewise, if they be terrifyed, and not taught, their punishment doth not commonly worke their amendment.

As Moses, therefore, soe likewyse Aaron; as Zerubabel, soe Jehoshua; as the prince which hath laboured by the scepter of righteousness and sword of justice to end strife, soe the Prophetts, which with the booke and doctrine of salvation have soundlie and wisely endeavoured to instruct the ignorat in those litigious points wherewith the Church is now troubled; whether by preaching, as Apollos amongst the Jewes, or by disputing, as Paul at Athens, or by writing, as the learned in their severall tymes and ages heretofore, or by conferring in synods and counsells, as Peter, James, and others at Jerusalem, or by any the like allowable and laudable meanes, their praise is worthily in the Gospell, and their portion in that promise which God hath made by his Prophet, "They that turn many unto righteousness shall shine as the starres for ever and ever." I say, whosoever have soundly and wisely endeavoured by these meanes to reclaime the ignorant from their error and to make peace.

Want of sound proceeding in Church controversies hath made many more stiffe in error now than before.

Want of wise and discreet dealing hath much hindered ye peace of the Church. It maye be thought, and is, that Arius had never raised those tempestuous storms which wee read he did, if Alexander, the first that withstood the Arrian heresie, had borne himselfe with greater moderation

and bene less eger in so good a cause. Sulpitius Severus doth note as much in the dealings of Idacius against the favourers of Prisicillian, when that heresie was but greene and new sprung up; for by overmuch vehemencie against Instantius and his mates a sparke was made a flame, in so much that thereby the seditious waxed rather more fierce than lesse troublesome. In matters of so great moment, whereupon y' peace or disturbance of y' Church is knowen to depend, if there were in us that reverend care which shovdd be, it is not possible wee should eyther speake at any tyme without feare, or ever write but with a trembling hand. Doe they consider whereabout they goe, or what it is they have in hand, who, taking upon them the cause of God, deal onlye or chiefly against the persons of men?

Wee cannot altogether excuse ourselves in this respect, whose home controversies and debates at this day, although I trust they be as the strife of Paul with Barnabas, and not with Elymas, yet because there is a trueith which, on the one side being unknown, hath caused contention, I do wish it had pleased Almighty God that in sifting it out, those offences had not grown, which I had rather bewaile with secret teares than publick speech.

Nevertheless some sort of people is reported to have bred a detestation of drunkeness in their children by presenting the deiformitie thereof in servants. So it may come to pass (I wish it might) that wee, beholding more foule deformities in the face and countenance of a common adversarie, shall be induced to correct some smaller blemishes in our owne. Ye are not ignorant of the demands, motives, censure, apologies, defences, and other writings which our great enemies have published under colour of seeking peace, promising to bring nothing but reason and evident remonstrance of truth. But who seeth not how full gorged they are with virulent, slanderous, and immodest speeches, tending much to the disgrace, to the disproof nothing, of that cause which they endeavour to overthrow? "Will you speak wickedly for God's defense?"

THE CAUSES OF THE CONTINUANCE OF THE CONTENTIONS

saith Job: will you dipp your tongues in gall, and your penes in blood, when yee write and speak in His cause? Is the truth confirmed, are men convicted of their error, when they are upbrayed with the miseries of their condition and estate? when their understanding, witt, and knowledge is depressed? when suspicions are ruinous, without respect how true or how false, are objected to diminish their credit and estimation in the world? Is it likely that invectives, epigrammes, dialogues, epistles, libells, laden with contumelies, and criminations, should be the meanes to procure peace? Surely they which doe take this course, "the way of peace they have not known." If they did but once enter into a staied consideration with themselves what they doe, noe doubt they would give over, and resolve with Job, Behold, I am vile; what shall I answer? I will lay my hand upon my mouth: if I have spoken once amisse, I shall speake no more; or if twice, I will proceed no further."

II. But how sober and how sound soever our proceeding be in these causes, all is in vaine which we doe to abate the errors of men, except their unrulie affections be bridled. Self love, vain glorie, impatiencie, pride, pertinacie, these are the ruine of our peace, and these are not conquered or cast out but by prayer. Pray for Jerusalem, and your prayer shall cause the hills to bring forth peace; peace shall distill and come downe like the raine upon the mowen grass, and as the showers that water the earth. Wee have used all other meanes, and behold wee are frustrate, wee have laboured in vaine. In disputations, whether it be because men are ashamed to acknowledge their errors before manie witnesses, or because extemporalitie doth exclude mature and ripe advise, without which the truth cannot soundly and thoroughly be demonstrated, or because the fervour of contention doth soe disturb men's understanding, that they cannot sincerely and effectually judge: in books and sermons, whether it be, because wee doe speak and

---

4 Job, chap. 13. ver. 7.  
5 Job, chap. 40. ver. 4.  
6 Rom. chap. 13. ver. 7.  
7 Psal. 72. ver. 3, 6.
write with too little advise, or because you doe hear and read with too much prejudice, in all humane means which have hitherto been used to procure peace; whether it be because our dealings have been too feeble, or the minds of men with whome wee have dealt too implacable, or whatsoever the cause or causes have beene, for as much as wee see that as yet wee fail in our desires, yea the wayes which wee take to be most likelee to make peace doe but move strife; O that we would now hold our tongues, leave contending with men, and have our talk and treatie of peace with God. Wee have spoken and written enough for peace; there is now no way left but this one, "Pray for the peace of Jerusalem."

b Psal. 122. ver. 6.
SERMON I.

MATT. Chap. xxvi. Ver. 46.

My God, my God, why hast Thou forsaken me?

There is a dereliction of probation and reprobation, of utter refuseal, and a dereliction of triall onely. That of refuseall toucheth the highest power of the soul, and the everlasting condition thereof. It is when God in his just displeasure denieth the grace of his saving mercy, and that for ever, unto such as have made themselves vessels incapable of his goodness in that kind. As touching this dereliction, they which are born of him he doth not in that sense forsake. They have, to the contrary, his own most sweet and comfortable promises. "For a moment in anger I hid my face from thee for a little season, but with everlasting mercy have had compassion on thee, saith the Lord thy Redeemer. The mountains shall remove, and the hills shall fall down, but my mercy shall not depart from thee, neither shall the covenant of my peace fall away, saith the Lord that hath compassion on thee." "I will make an everlasting covenant with them, that I will never turn away from doing them good: I will put my fear in their hearts, and they shall not depart from me." "He loved his own which were in the world, yea, he loved them to the end." "No man shall take them out of my hands."

* Esai, chap. 54. ver. 8, 10.  
* Jerm. chap. 32.  
* John, chap. 13.  
* John, chap. 10.
“The seed of God remayneth in them,” and “that seed is incorruptible.”

Touching the other, no sonne of God, exempt from it. That Sonne of whome he hath testifeyd with thundring voice from heaven, “This is my well beloved in whome I am well pleased,” the Sonne in whome I have joy and delight. This very Sonne he wrappeth in the state of that other kind of dereliction, which leaveth in part and for a time, but for ever and in whole rejecteth not.

The subject of which dereliction in Christ was his humane nature only, and his humane nature only so far forth as concerneth the bodie, and of the soul that part wherein passions and affections doe reside. For concerning the intellectual parte of the soul, that part wherein dwelleth reason, judgement, and the apprehension of truth, the light of the countenance of God therein shining could not possibly be put out. The strong sinewes of that speech wherein he seemeth as it were even to hold God clasped with indissoluble armes, My God, My God; the force and vigour of this speech cleerely manifesteth God abiding in the fortresse, the top and turret of the soul of Christ.

When God left the body of Job for Satan to work upon, it was with this exception: “Lo; he is in thy hand, but save his life.” No such exception when the body of our Lord and Saviour was left as an anvile to be beaten upon with the violent hands of miscreants, the impes of Satan. Wherefore all his senses they loaded with whatsoever wit and malice could invent. His eyes they wounded with the spectacle of their scornful lookes, his eares with the sound of their heinous blasphemies, the spirits of his vitall breath with the noisome savour of the dead, his tast with gall, and his feeling throughout all parts with such dilamation [sic] and torture as buffets, thornes, whippes, nailes, and the dint of the spear could breed, till his soul at the length as a bird was chased out. So that as touching corporall dereliction, how trulye might the Sonne of man have uttred those words in the dolefull canticle of Jeremy, “All ye

* 1 John, chap. 3. ver. 9.  
* 1 Peter, chap. 1. ver. 23.
that passo by and behold, see if ever there were sorrow like unto my sorrow wherewith the hand of the Lord hath afflicted me."

Touching the inferior part of the soul, the part where fancy and affection dwell, the part which is subject unto fear and unto heaviness; if this part, but only approaching and drawing neer to that furnace which now it was in, felt sufficient to turne sweat into drops of blood, sufficient to cause a thrisce repeated supplication to be dispensed with, if there were any possible way to escape from it; what his feeling was at this present hower when he cryed, "Subac-tani: Thou hast forsaken me," what man is able to imagin? Our concept in this case is too short to reach the bottom of that we speake of. Neither may we think that Satan, who before was so vigilant to take occasions of assailting him, did here leave his soule unbesett with legions of most grisely terrors and fears. Heretofore Angels were sent from heaven to comfort him, neither God, nor Angel, nor man to easc his heavines with the comfort of their presence at this howre; but between the passionate powers of his soule and whatsoever might refresh them a courtain drawn. O thou afflicted and tossed with tempest, whome doth not this thy mournfull complaint of dereliction cause even almost to feel that thy soul was become now as a scorched heath where no one drop of the moisture of sensible joy was left? But I do foolishly to labour in expilcating that which is not explicable, that whereof our fittest esteeme is our very astonished silence.

8 Lam. chap. 1, ver. 12.
SERMON II.


That through death he might destroy him that had the power of death, that is the devil; and deliver them which for fear of death were all their life time subject to bondage.

God gave his people, the Jewes, a law, which law is set down in the 25th of Leviticus, that at the end of every seven times seven yeares, which rise in all unto nine-and-fourty, the yeare next following, which was the fifth, should be a yeare of jubily unto them, which yeare had these two peculiar pre-eminences, first the free restitution of all men into such lands as, being their ancient inheritance, need had caused them before to part with; secondly, the full release of all men whom debt or bondage did make obnoxious unto others. Men deprived of freedome, bereaved of hereditary goods and possessions, laid in bonds, inclosed in dungeons and prisons, were all at this time set free; they were all in this yeare of jubily restored unto the state of perfect liberty, so that no man might chalenge or charge them for any thing past, which jubilies were types and figures of a jubily that was to come.

The angel Gabriel, in the ninth of Daniel's prophecy, reckoneth from the time of the edict of Cyrus concerning the Jewes' returne home (which edict was published in a yeare of jubily), gathereth by computation from that time to the time of our Saviour Christ, as amounting unto seventy septimaines of yeares, which yeares contained ten jubilies.
This was the tenth which God had sett, and the same expiring had purposed "to finish transgression, to bring an end unto sinne, to extinguish iniquity, to induce everlasting righteousness, to seal up vision and prophecy, and to anoynt the most holy." After he addeth that the Messias should then be slain יָמִן and "not for himselfe." If not for himselfe, for whome? The prophet Essay doth show for whome:

"Surely OUR infirmity he hath born, and carried OUR sorrows: he was wounded for OUR transgressions; he was broken for OUR iniquities; for the transgression of MY people was he plagued." His death was the price of our redemption; the dayes of his sorrows have brought unto us the joyes of a jubily that hath no end; the benefit of perfect deliverance from thraldome, and restitution unto that inheritance which Satan beguiled our parents of. So that of bondmen we are made free by redemption, and of free men through adoption, Sons, coinheritors with our Redeemer, to whom let the tongues of men and angels for ever sound out that blessed hymne, framed even for this self-same purpose, "Praise, and honour, and glory, and power to Him that sitteth upon the throne, and to the Lamb, for evermore."

Thus you see the reason wherefore both Christ and his Apostles, to express the fruits of his death and passion, do speake so much sometime concerning matter of inheritance, sometime concerning deliverance out of thraldome. Our Saviour, to draw the Jewes to the due consideration of this kind of servitude, and from delivery from the same beginning to preach in a yeare of jubily, taught directelye that the ancient prophesies which speake of an acceptable yeare of the Lord, a principall jubily wherein deliverance to captives should be proclaimed, now then came to the time of accomplishment. They took it hardly at his hands to have their digniye so much abaited as to be termed servants, and men which did need deliverance. "We are Abraham's seed, and were never bondmen to any." Wherefore speakest thou to us of freedome." "He that committeth sinne is
the servant of sinne." Behold a servitude from which none but the Sonne can deliver you. He it is that must "make you free."

Now, of all the works miraculous that have been since the first foundation of the world, there is not that can be compared unto this which our Lord and Saviour hath done by bringing to pass by death, that he who hath even a sovereignty of death should be frustrated, and his main endeavour tending unto destruction made of none effect. The sequence whereof is that which followeth in the next verse, namely, the deliverance of them, whosoever "with fear of death throughout their whole life time were the detainers of servitude." So that, 1. after the mean by which Christ hath defeated Satan; 2. the second thing which we are to observe is the benefit of deliverance thereupon ensuing; 3. the third, the number of men unto whome that benefit may reach; 4. the fourth, their thraldome whome Christ did dy to sett at liberty; 5. the fifth, their feare of death to come; 6. the last, the continuance of their feare, reaching throughout the whole limits of their lives.

I. The very center of Christian believe, the life and soul of the Gospell of Christ, doth rest in this, that by ignomonye honour and glory is obtained; power vanquished by imbecillity, and by death salvation purchased. That there should a Messias come, and that he at his coming should save and redeeme the world, none of the Jewes did ever doubt. It hath bene alwaies, and at this day even, an article in their creed; God in the end of the dayes appointed shall send our Messiah to redeem them that look for the end and performance of that salvation which he shall purchase. Upon which article of the Jewish faith R. Moses doth thus scholy. "Whosoever he be that doubteth this point, he accuseth of falsehood the whole law, and from Moses unto Malachy even all the prophets; for they all require expressly and clerly, that we repose our trust and confidence in that annointed." Whence then is their blindnes which are so
hardened against the Gospel of Jesus Christ? Even this and no other is the cause thereof. The Jew cannot brooke to heare of life and salvation by the death and passion of him that should be their Lord and Saviour. For why? Their conceipte hath ever beene that their Messias should be a monarch universall upon earth, and that by force of armes the world should be brought in subjection under him. Thus Herod conceived; and therefore the birth of our Lord did vexe, molest, and trouble him. Thus nations forrein amongst whom the fame of Jewish prophecyes was spread concerning their expected king did likewise all imagin. All this his own disciples aymed in asking the question: “Lord, when wilt thou restore again the kingdom of Israel?” These vaine aspiring requests, to sit, one at the right, and another at the left hand of Christ, those ambitious contentions who should be greatest in place about him, they all sprang from the same root. Christ was dead, raised againe, and ascended unto his Father, before the right understanding of ancient prophecyes concerning that point could take place. Till then they never imagined that death was the mean whereby so great things should be accomplished. In this respect it is that the apostle doth terme the Gospell a mystery hid since the first beginning of the world, and concealed from former ages, never opened before, but now made manifest unto the saincts of God, as God indeed did mean it*. Might not the Sonne of God then, having power to create and support the world, deliver his people by main strength out of Satan’s hands? Could Satan have held them which the Sonne of God had but commanded him only to yeeld? What necessity of delivering them by death, whom by his bare authority he might have delivered well without dying?

II. The fittnes of this may better appear if we referre it unto the next point, which is the benefit whereunto this act did tend, namely, Deliverance. For, 1. first, if our condition be respected in relation to the Father filled with just indignation and wrath, what way so fit to worke our reconcilement as His intercession which was highest in favour

* Colos. chap. 1. ver. 2.
SERMON II.

with God? And the perfectest deliverance of the guilty by way of intercession must needs be that where honour in the highest degree and humiliation in the lowest are combined, as in the death of our Saviour they bee. _Criminosis humilitate succurritur._ Againe, 2. if we enter into the search of that which principally God did purpose to make manifest, a thousand testimonies might be alleged to show that the very summe of the whole scope of Christ in the work of our deliverance was to display the treasures of infinit love, goodness, grace, and mercy: “Greater love there cannot be than this, when a man is content to bestow his life for his friends.”

“My sheep I know; I give unto them etemall life: they shall never perish, neither shall any pluck them out of my hands,” that is to say, I have delivered them. That was sufficient to express the benefit of our deliverance; but this not being sufficient to express his own inward love, he addeth further, “Behold, I lay down my life for them.” It is the joy of them that have bene the deliverers of others not only to make it knowne what enemies they have overcome, but also what wounds they have taken in conflict; _ut hostilis sanguis asserat fortitudinem, proprius pietatem_, saith an ancient father: “To the end that hostile blood may serve to be an argument of courage and valour, their own a token of piety and love.”

The principall thing therefore which our grand deliverer would have for ever remembered, is, “that by death he has wrought our deliverance.” For this cause the sacrament of the Holy Eucharist was in such form and manner instituted, that the breaking of flesh and shedding of blood, that is to say, the face of death, might most lively appear in it. For this cause the Apostle, in setting down our principall duty herein, omitteth not to speak expressly of _death_ as of the very weapon whereby Christ hath wrought our deliverance. “As oft as ye doe this,” _mortem Domini annuntiatis_, ye set forth the death of your Deliverer.

III. Neither is that to be overpast which the Apostle doth add thirdly, concerning the largenes of this benefit.

\[\text{\textit{John, chap. 15.}}\]
\[\text{\textit{John, chap. 10.}}\]
\[\text{\textit{1 Cor. chap. 11.}}\]
which the God of our salvation hath not prepared for a few: if any be thereof deprived, the fault is their own. Let not men therefore dig the clouds to find out secret impediments; let them not, according to the manner of infidels and heathens, stormingly impute their wretched estate unto destiny: *Fatis agimus, cedita fatis.* Let no such cogitation take place in the hart of any man; abandon it with all execration and hatred; it were even impious and diabolical; nay, Satan himself shall not dare to plead it, That from deliverance through the death of Jesus Christ there ever was child of perdition excluded by maine strength, or that any hath bene ever withheld otherwise than by the malice of an indisposed will, averting itself from the offer of grace, and striking back the hand of the offerer even with obstinat malicious contempt. The mother of Jerusalem's desolation was this, *Noluisti, thou wouldest not.* The fatal barr which doth close the doore of the saving mercy of God is man's wilfull contempt of grace and salvation offered. Wherefore upon this as a sure foundation let us build. Christ hath died *to deliver all.* Let not the subtiltye of Satan beguile you with fraudulent exceptions, and drive you into such labyrinths or mazes, as the wit of man cannot enter into but with danger to loose itself. Ye have the playn expresse words of our Lord and Saviour inviting *all unto him that labour:* ye have the blessed apostle's expresse assertion that Christ by death hath defeated Satan, to the end that he might *deliver all* whosoever were detained in bondage. Urge this: God cannot denye himselfe. And himselfe doth preach deliverance by death unto all. If any therefore be not delivered, it is because they have sayd in their hearts, *Nolumus hunc;* our present pleasure shall be still our God; for such offered favours we care not; we will not him to be our deliverer. If such perish, what eye is there!* * * * as to pity them? And if any doe perish they are such * * * * * * deliverance.

IV. Our estate before deliverance is, as the Apostle fourthly notes, a state of bondage, thraldome, and servitude.

1 [The asterisks denote defects caused by the M.S. having been torn.]
SERMON II.

The name of a servant we know is appliable unto all such as are any way at commandment; and in this sense all are servants, and there is but one only Lord which hath power to command all. But the Apostle here doth speake of such servants as are, by reason of that estate, men most miserable, unfortunate, and wretched, which they cannot be that serve him. The lord, therefore, whom such do serve must needes be fierce, savage, and tyrannicall over them. "Be not," saith the wise man, "be not as a lion in thine own house; torment not thy servants for thy phrensy, and opresse them not which are under thee").

The miserable of servitude doth consist in the wiliness of those labours which slaves are put unto by them whose unreasonable commandment it is not in their power to withstand. Touching the lord whom they serve who as yet are undelivered, "They (saith the Apostle) that are such, serve not the Lord Jesus Christ, but their bellies"). "Such wo ourselves were in times past, serving lusts and divers pleasures"). "Ye have not obeyed from your harts the forme of doctrine whereinto ye have bene delivered; but ye were the servants of sinne"). "God, who is rich in mercy, hath quickened us together with Christ; by whose grace ye are saved; but in times past ye walked according to the course of this world, following the prince that ruleth in the aire, the spirit that worketh in the children of disobedience"). But how vile is the labour which these lords put their servants unto! "It is a shame (saith the Apostle) even to mention the things which in secret are done by them." The trade and course of their lives St. Peter compareth (as ye know) unto the wallowing of swine in mire; yea, that which hath much more ouglines in it, Canis ad vomitum, their very food is like that which the heart of man would abhor and loath to think on.

Notwithstanding most true it is that they which live in this kind of ghostly servitude, and are most irrecoverably bound with the chains thereof, are in this unlike unto servants,
they do not feel the misery they are in, but their servitude is sweet unto them, because they see it not to be servitude. It is the care of all tyrants, to provide as much as they can, that such as are most oppressed by them may not seem to be oppressed. In kingdoms tyrannized, therefore, we see that the doores of men's lips, yea, their very looks, are with jealousy observed, and watched, least men, by powring forth their mutuall complaints should prove to be touched somewhat deeply, each with the sense of other's misery, and in the end studye how to shake off the yoke that lyeth heavy upon them. That which tyrants in this case cannot, Satan doth bring to pass by his subtilty. Knowing, therefore, that when they which serve him do once begin to see their own servitude, it is not possible that they should continue in it (for the very knowledge thereof, breeding desire to be delivered, is even a very part of deliverance), his only care is to keepe them hoodwinkt, and to nourish that phrensy in them, whereby, being slaves, they notwithstanding think themselves the freest men in the whole world; hereby it cometh to pass that the service they are put unto they willingly discharge; sinning even with a kinde of greediness, as the Apostle speaketh. Yea, compare them with the very best and painfulllest atten-
dants that are in the courts of God, and our industry unto good things, in comparison of theirs unto evil, what is it but coldness and very sloth? Our Saviour Christ, at the time of his greatest agonie, had not one about him able to hold up his head, not one to watch with him unto prayer; no, not Peter. Only Judas, imploying himselfe in the ser-
vice of Satan, passed out the whole night, and slept not. This argueth great aclarity, delight, and pleasure, which they take in the service they doe.

V. Spirituall servitude were great, although it had in it no other evil saving the present indignity of an estate so base and ignominious. But this is not all; for, beside this, the Apostle addeth that they also are in fear. Fear hath relation unto those evils that are to come. It is a trem-
bling perturbation of the mind, rising from the foreconceipt
of some imminent harm which threateneth grievous annoyance, such as our nature cannot easily bear or sustain. "Ye have not received the spirit of bondage unto fear," saith the Apostle. We are delivered that we might "serve him in holiness and righteousness without fear." The difference between the bond and free doth stand in this; that what things are most dreadful, they are to the ransomed of Christ past; but unto the undelivered the worst is ever more that which remaineth and is yet to come. "He that believeth in the Son of God, transivit, he hath passed from death to life." Dead we were in sinnes and trespasses; we were by nature the children of wrath as well as others. Miseries escaped are not miseries, but serve only as matter of comfort into us, and of thankfulness unto Him by whose mercy we have escaped them. Concerning servants, howsoever they seem to flourish for a time, and are not only accepted of others, but do also even think themselves to be nevertheless, at their end they mourn. I beheld, saith the Prophet, them bellies, proud, violent, licentious men, and, lo! they prospered. But novissima co[rum] which doth not make them so happy, as they are wretched in regard of lives.

VI. Not that the Apostle who thus speaketh was so raw and unacquainted with their estate as to think that from the first hour of their birth to the very last they are in the case that Balthasar was, as long as the finger of God was writing the sentence of heavy judgement against him, even directly before his eyes. Is not the commoner disease amongst them security, rather as if they were in a strong covenant with all things dreadful, and as if the evils which they are threatened with were but addle and empty words. The Apostle's meaning, therefore, cannot be that their whole life is, as it were, a continuall fever, there perpetuall trembling, but his words are directed to such as know the portion prepared for the bond slaves of sinne

*Rom. chap. 8.*
*John, chap. 5.*
*Prov. chap. 5.*
*Luc. chap. 1.*
*Ephes. chap. 2.*
SERMON II.

and Satan in the world to come. And because they know it, therefore to them it is evident that as many as here live in that estate, the tenure of their lives is nothing else but a daily approaching neerer and neerer unto that heavey power, the consequents whereof they have most just cause to feare, how little soever they heere seeme to be therewith touced. By fear, therefore, we are in this place to understand danger of falling into that which is justly to be feared, whether we do actually stand thereof in fear or no.

As long as we live in the miserable state of ghostly servitude, in which state we do live until such time as that word of promise (which is the power of God to salvation unto all that truly and hartily embrace it), that acceptable message which bringeth tidings of grace, mercy, pardon, peace, and reconciliation; until such time as that truth which only hath force to work liberty and freedome of spirit (as our Saviour in the Gospell witnesseth), until this have made us free, impossible it is that we should ever draw free breath in as much as we are every moment of our lives in hazzard of death. And a fearfull thing it is for man to lye fast bound with the chaines of this kind of thraldome.

Death considered in itself is by the Apostle termed an enemy. "He must raigne till he has put all his enemies under his feet. The last enemy of all that shall be destroyed is death." Now, because death hath as yet the upperhand of all flesh against which it striveth, therefore conflict with death naturally is feared; and they that speak of it according unto the meere sense and feeling of nature can no otherwise determine than he doth who saith of death that it is omnium terribilium maxime terrible. Which naturall horror of death is many wayes also increased; "O death," saith the wise man, "how bitter is the mentioning of thy name unto a man that liveth at rest, unto him that hath nothing to vex him, and that hath prosperity in all things?" Yea, there are even good and vertuous desires of doing good in this present world, which may make men (as it did Ezechias) the more

* 1 Cor. chap. 15. ver. 25, 26.
unwilling to leave the world, and so consequently the more afraid of death. But whose death doth give speedy entrance into the state of a second endless dying, they of all other have the greatest and the justest cause to fear death, although many times they least fear it.

As there are many accidents that aggravate, so likewise many means there are that abate the feare of death: which sometimes is extinguished by a bad and impious disposition of the mind; as in desperate godless persons, who care as little what they suffer as what they doe. Again, how acceptable is thy judgement, O death, unto him that despaires and hath lost patience! These are violent smotherings of fear, which can no way rightly be conquered but by strength of infallible reason. With even they who never tasted of the joyes of the world to come have notwithstanding so far prevailed as to cause the will contentedly to yelde when nature, joyfully when duty, seemed to require the suffering of death. The chief motives that made the heathens themselves so resolute many times to dye were for the most part no other than such as that of Seneca; with death infinite troubles and molestations are ended; at naturale est mali sui fine gaudere. And such as that of Aristotle; as birth, so death is beneficial unto the state of the whole world. Birth doth stop death, and death doth ease birth. No reason, therefore, but that we should be contented to give place unto others by death, as by birth we have succeeded others dead.

But the weapons, wherewith we must strike back the naturall terrors of death, are, first the consideration of that submission which we ow to the will of God, at whose commandment our readiness to dye doth show that indeed we are called out as sonnes, and not as servants drawn from the stage of this present life. "Fear not the judgment of death (saith the wise man); for this is the ordinance of the Lord over all flesh, and why wouldest thou be against the pleasure of the most High?" If hereunto all respects naturall ought to give place, how much more if further those

2 Ecclesiastic. chap. 41.
joyes be also considered, in regard whereof even Balaam who perhaps never had them, wished notwithstanding, "O, that I might dye the death of the righteous, and that my end might be like theirs." Sonnes take possession of their inheritance always with joye. They who lived as sonnes, being dead, are as heyres blessed. The labours which her they did suffer are ceased; the evill they did is buried, and their works of righteousness follow them. Their soules are safe in the hands of God, and not so much as their bodies lost, but laid up for them.
SERMON III.

PROV. CHAP. III. VER. 9, 10.

"Honor the Lord with thy substance, and with the first fruits of all thine increase: so shall thy barns be filled with plenty, and thy presses shall burst out with new wine."

Unto the precept of honouring the Lord with our riches and the chiefest of our * * * there is by Salomon annexed a promise, that by this means we shall increase in our * * * the thing which we seeme in our service to diminish. "Honour the Lord, etc. So shall thy barns be filled with plenty, and thy presses shall break with store of sweet wine." Wherein we are first to consider what coherence there is between this promise and that duty whereunto it is annexed; Secondly, the special assurance thereof given unto every man particularly; Thirdly, the kinds of riches which Salomon here doth mention; Fourthly, the measure which he promiseth that they shall be bestowed in; Fifthly, how this may be shewed in the particular parts of the former duty performed.

Shall we make our bellyes, then, the end wherefore we serve God? No. But the cares of this world are the greatest lets that withhold our minds from aspiring unto heavenly things. Therefore this promise is made to assure us that we shall better this way supply our wants than any: that God will not suffer his to be the worse provided for, because they bestow themselves in his service. The only thing that cooleth men's zeal and affection toward the duty before re-
quired is a close and secret reply. Thus we are taught to
doe; but when we have by such means diminisht our sub-
stance, where shall we have to supply the wants and mani-
fold necessaries of this life? Whereunto in this place answear
is made that the purpose of God in exacting this service is
not to empowerish, but to enrich thereby his servants. It
shall be a ready way to multiply and increase their store of
all things.

Not that our service doth merit or deserve any such thing
at the hands of God. Deo hoc majora debemus quod ab co
cuncta percepimus; et hoc respondere beneficiis illius minime
possimus, quod ei etiam si quod debemus reddere cupiamus,
tamen de suo reddimus. The things we owe unto God are
in this respect so much the greater for that of him we re-
ceive all things, and are therefore the less able to answer his
benefits, because, though we covet to render unto him what-
soever we owe, yet we pay him nothing but out of his own.
That God, therefore, doth thus reward his servants it comes
not by the worthiness of their service, but from his goodness
whom they serve.

By the rich and unspeakable wisdome of his providence
so the world and things therein are disposed in relation unto
man, that he serving God all other things should serve him,
each in their several degree and order, contrarywise his
swarving aside from his service should distemper the world
unto him; and whereas his godliness had the promises both
of this life and the life to come, his contempt of God should
change both the one and the other into the contrary fruits
of accursedness and malediction. So that this we may set
down as a grounded axiom, that man, degenerating and
transgressing the duty which his nature standeth bound
unto, he loseth the benefit which things in the world working
according to their natures might otherwise have yielded
unto him, and now do not, God restraining their force in
such sort, that eyther they doe not at all or doe not so easily
answear his desires and supply the wants of his nature. That
God doth in this sort, and even in this respect, enlarge or
restraine the forces and powers of things naturall needeth
rather meditation than proof. All those Scriptures doe wit-
ness it wherein famin is threatened unto the children of
men; all their examples make it manifest; by whose re-
pentance and prayer such evils have been removed; that
very heathen, by making supplications unto God in such
their sundry necessities have acknowledged it.

II. Not to stay longer, therefore, in opening unto you
the coherence between this promise and the forerehearsed
duty, the next thing we have to consider is the speciall
assurance therof given unto every man particularly. "Ho-
our the Lord with thy substance, and thy barne shall
with plenty be replenished, thy presses shall break with
new wine." In the promise which God maketh unto his
people in the second of Ose: "I will hear the heavens, and
the heavens shall hear the earth, and the earth shall hear
the corn, wine, and oyle, and they shall hear Israel." If
there were only this implied, that for the people whom
God hath chosen a generall provision there shall be made,
so that the country they dwell in shall yeild sufficient for
them, but as for any man's estate in particular he doth not
regard it, this would be but a poore comfort, a slender en-
couragement, and God should less respect his family, which
is the world, than the children of men do theirs, whose care
extendeth even in particular unto the meanest creature's
estate that doth them service. "A just man," saith Solomon,
"is not careless, no, not of the beast that laboureth for him." For
this cause the Spirit doth single every man out by him-
sell; for this cause we are, as it were, spoken to one by
one, that no man might doubt to reap the fruit of his
righteous service even with his very own hands. As on the
contrary side, the other unto whom God threateneth * * *

[Ends imperfectly.]
INDEX OF NAMES AND SUBJECTS.

A

Aaron, a British saint, v. 102.
— martyrdom of, v. 177, 203–205, vi. 557 (Ind. Chr. 303).
— church of, v. 205, vi. 602 (Ind. Chr. 604).
— St. Malo’s island of, vi. 51.
Abassa rebel, xv. 225, 377.
Abbanus, S., son of Mella, vi. 336; nephew of S. Ibar, vi. 335, 336; educated by S. Ibar, vi. 429, 580 (Ind. Chr. 490); death of, vi. 430, 600 (Ind. Chr. 699); his Life, vi. 348, 429, 698 (Ind. Chr. 593); death of, vi. 430 (Ind. Chr. 699).
Abbas, distinct from bishop, iv. 421.
— S. Columba, iv. 432.
Abbondonia, origin of, v. 476.
Abbeys, burials in, restrained, i. 188.
Abbo Floriscens, his Life of S. Edmund, iii. 224, v. 470.
Abbot, a term long unknown in England, iv. 572.
— sometimes designated from the founder of a church, iv. 324, 432.
— lay, in Ireland and Wales, xi. 434.
Abbot, archbishop, objects to statutes of Trinity College, i. 87; sentiments of, i. 35, 259; named, xv. 72, 78, 300, 390, 396, 572, xvi. 355, 356, 389, 384, 391, 441.

Abbot, letter of, to fellows of Trinity College, i. 87; to Ussher, xv. 375; of Ussher to, xv. 361, 365.
Abedadan, origin of name, vii. 173.
Aben, a quo Aben-dun, v. 476, vi. 576 (Ind. Chr. 461).
Abendun, where, v. 476.
Abercorn, i.e. Aber-Carron, or Aber-cervie, vi. 132, 135.
Aberrning, or Abercorn, monastery of, vi. 131, 208, 609 (Ind. Chr. 685).
Abernethy, in Strather, vi. 207; founder of, vi. 256, 257; S. Brigid of, vi. 256, 611 (Ind. Chr. 710); nine virgins of, vi. 256, 610 (Ind. Chr. 710); endowments of, vi. 257, 611 (Ind. Chr. 710); S. Servanus died in, vi. 213. See Abernethy.
Aber-Trent, vi. 257.
Abhan-mor, alias Nem, the river of Lismore, vi. 611.
Abia Cocummi Mocucein, vi. 231.
Abingdon, ancient monastery of, v. 234; Constantine said to have been educated in, v. 254, vi. 536 (Ind. Chr. 273).
Abernethy, seat of Pictish royalty, vi. 101; S. Bright of, vi. 451. See Abernethy.
Abrenethi, or Severn, vi. 49.
— mare, vi. 49, 587 (Ind. Chr. 522).
Absolution, Church doctrine of, i. clxiii.
— loosing and binding, iii. 139; ancient Latin form of, iii. 133-135.
— Romish doctrine of, iii. 119-176.
— indicative and deprecatory forms of, iii. 135.
— Usher charged with heterodoxy concerning, l. clxiii.
— form of, employed by Bedell, xv. 459-60.
Abutor used for uxor by Jerom, vi. 462.
Acca, bishop of Hagustald, iv. 344; vi. 205, 611 (Ind. Chr. 731).
Acemets, in Bangor, vi. 476.
Achabius, S., Life of, vi. 171.
Achadh-bho, or Aghboo, in Upper Os- sory, vi. 526; i. e. “Ager bomin” or “Campalus bovis,” ib. ; founded by S. Cinnichus, ib., 590 (Ind. Chr. 540); ancient episcopal seat of Os- sory, ib., 618 (Ind. Chr. 1102 [recte 1202]).
Achalis, or Eochalg, king, vi. 259, 613 (Ind. Chr. 819).
Achilles, a Scythian monk, vi. 7.
Achlena, or Athena, mother of S. Ca- taldus, vi. 300-303, 553 (Ind. Chr. 117).
Acemets, in church of Bangor, vi. 476. — in S. Kentigern’s monastery, vi. 86.
Acolyth, duty of, iv. 504.
Acrostick, to Hunaaldus, iv. 412.
Actium, battle of, x. 374-379.
Adair, Archibald, xv. 450, 456.
Adam, his employment in Paradise, xvi. 272, 276; said to have been buried in Golgotha, iii. 360.
Adamnanus, eighth abbot of Hy, vi. 245, 609 (Ind. Chr. 679); date of, iv. 378, vi. 502, 610 (Ind. Chr. 694); an advocate for Roman Easter, vi. 244; persuades the Irish to observe Roman Easter, iv. 385, vi. 275, 276, 610 (Ind. Chr. 703); two journeys of, to Ireland, vi. 609, 610 (Ind. Chr. 692, 697); succeeds S. Geral-

Adamnanus—continued.
dus at Mayo, vi. 610 (Ind. Chr. 692, 697); return of to Hy, and death, vi. 610 (Ind. Chr. 704).
— his Vita S. Columbe, MS. of, at Augia Dives, iv. 456, vi. 541; Cotton MS. of, vi. 230, 231, 237, 239; printed edition of, iv. 456; supplementary portion communicated by S. Vitus, vi. 466; prologues and epi-
— his work De loco Dominica na-
titatis, iv. 456.
— his copy of the Four Gospels, vi. 610 (Ind. Chr. 697).
Adamnanus, Athlhenis, his Vita S. Patrichi, vi. 375.
— of Coludl, vi. 245, 609 (Ind. Chr. 679).
— See Adomnanus, Odamanus.
Adelfus, a Britisch bishop, v. 236. vi. 558 (Ind. Chr. 314).
Adelworold, S., v. 132.
“Adeq, Skynner’s treatise on, xv. 259, 281. See Hades.
Ad-marum, a villa regiae, vi. 138.
Adomnanus, S., abbot of Insula An-
— See Adomnanus, Odamanus.
— See Adelworold, S., v. 132.
Adesian, island of, v. 142, 151.
Adrian, state of Christianity in reign of, v. 71.
— IV., pope, Bull of, iv. 363, 365, 546; grants Ireland to Henry II., iv. 546; date of, iv. 548; where preserved, iv. 548; alluded to in Bull of Alexander III., iv. 548; his translation of Lord’s Prayer into English, xii. 331.
— VI., pope, on the use of holy Scripture, xii. 371.
Adrumetum, predestination question raised by monks of, iv. 20.
Adso, biographer of S. Mansuetus, vi. 278, 296.
Aithollia (Atholl), vi. 148.
Adultery, law of, among Irish, iv. 294.
Adwig, vi. 169.
Aed. See Aedh.
Aeda. See Aedh.
Aedan, S., or Moedhog, or Maidoc, of Ferns, vi. 426, 531, 536; a saint of third order, vi. 479; his Life referred to, vi. 469, 531. See Aidanus.
—or Aidanus, king, vi. 253.
Aedanus. See Aedan, Aidanus.
Aedd, biographer of S. Wilfrid, iv. 346, 347.
Aedes Auxili, or Cill-Usall, vi. 384.
Aedens, S., of second order, vi. 478. See Aeth.
Aelgar, claims sovereignty of Ireland, iv. 509–571; title assumed by, v. 130; charter of, de Oswalde's Law, iv. 509, 571.
Aedh, son of Aimire, king, vi. 478, 514, 530, 595 (Ind. Chr. 572); his death, vi. 515, 537, 600 (Ind. Chr. 598).
—or son of Brec, bishop, vi. 533, 534, 596 (Ind. Chr. 590); his death, vi. 597 (Ind. Chr. 589).
—or son of Cionaedh, king, vi. 263.
—or son of Diarmait, king, vi. 600 (Ind. Chr. 598).
—Allain, or Uairednoch, king, vi. 515, 601 (Ind. Chr. 604); his death, vi. 603 (Ind. Chr. 612).
—or Dubh. See Aidus Niger.
—or Slaine, lord of Hy-Nell, vi. 530, 596 (Ind. Chr. 580).
Aethenan. See Aedan, Aidanana.
Aedhelfrid, king of Northumbria, vi. 253, 598 (Ind. Chr. 593); defeats the Scots, vi. 254, 601 (Ind. Chr. 603); in battle of Caer-legion, v. 161, vi. 476, 603 (Ind. Chr. 613); his death, vi. 264, 603 (Ind. Chr. 617). See Aethelfrith.
Aegelbehrt, bishop, iv. 845.
Aeglestrep, or Allesford, battle of, vi. 575 (Ind. Chr. 455).
Aegespatames, battle of, viii. 853.
Aeglestrum, battle of, vi. 512.
Aelfric, or Leofric, abbot and bishop, writings of, ii. 57, 58, 72, 210, iii. 85–88; his translation of the Scriptures, xii. 309–311.
Aelfsryth, queen, iv. 571.
Aelgaras, Eremita, Life of, vi. 44, 47.
Aelcoth, biographer of Canute, v. 381, vi. 281.
Aelredus, biographer of S. Edward, vi. 288; of S. Ninian, iv. 209.
Aelurus Timoteus, v. 366.
Aemonia, an island, vi. 247.
Aench-Tailte, vi. 405.
Aeneas, or Enna, S. vi. 527. See Enna.
—notarius, iv. 60; bishop of Paris, iv. 60, 161, 163.
—Sylvius, pope Pius II., intended visit to Iona, vi. 125.
—See Aengus.
Aengus, son of Erc, vi. 145.
—one son of Nautraieh, vi. 426, 427, 572 (Ind. Chr. 449).
—one king of Caskel, patron of S. Enna, vi. 429.
Aera, Christian, at the year 4094, x. 495.
—a different, xi. 489.
Aerius, heresy of, iii. 257–261, 267–271; proved to exist in the church of Rome, iii. 269.
Aese, or Oisc, son of Hengist, v. 474, 515, vi. 575 (Ind. Chr. 457).
Aese-Kynthia, the kings of Kent, v. 515.
Aestiva Regio, Somersetshire, v. 536.
Aetheldard, archbishop of Canterbury, vi. 612 (Ind. Chr. 791).
Aethelbert, bishop of Candida Casa, vi. 206, 611 (Ind. Chr. 775).
—king, v. 171, vi. 600 (Ind. Chr. 599).
Aethelred, king, slays 900 monks of Bangor, vi. 476; death of, vi. 206, 612 (Ind. Chr. 794).
Aethelstan, first king of all England, iv. 567; wins battle of Bruneborg, vi. 264; different opinions about, vi. 259; his Saxon Psalter, iii. 313, viii. 304.
Aethelwulf, son of Egbert, vi. 258, 618 (Ind. Chr. 834).
Aethiopic liturgy, corruption of, ii. 58.
Aetitne, mother of S. Columba, vi. 230, 231, 586 (Ind. Chr. 522).
Actius, v. 425; aids the Britons, vi. 130; defeats the Huns, vi. 465, vi. 573 (Ind. Chr. 451); the "geminus Britannorum" addressed to, v. 424, vi. 570 (Ind. Chr. 446).
Afflictions, a mark of God's favour, i. 281.
Aetrella, aunt of S. Samson, vi. 50.
Africa, an ecclesiastical province, vii. 65.
Agatha, canons of, iv. 61.
Agency, man's, ascribed to God, xl. 263.
Agiselus, his life, viii. 401; death, viii. 420.
Aghboo. See Achadh-bho.
Agher, parish of, l. lxixii.
Agilmarus, archbishop, iv. 172, 190, 191.
'Aγωνελίπται, vi. 285.
Agitius, for Actius, v. 424.
Agnodia, a Pictish city, vi. 104.
Agnensis pagus, vi. 68.
Agnostus, heresy of the, xiv. 194, 195.
Agnominius, a Scythian, vi. 379.
Agobardus, bishop of Lyons, iii. 251; his treatise on pictures and images, iii. 512.
Agnonesis urbs, vi. 311.
Agretius, for Actius, v. 424.
Agricola, Calpurnius, vi. 553 (Ind. Chr. 161).
—, Daniel, vi. 292.
—, Gebhardus, to Ussher, xv. 548.
— Julius defeats Galgacus, vi. 552 (Ind. Chr. 81); subdues Britain, ib.; leaves Britain, vi. 552 (Ind. Chr. 82).
— introduces Pelagianism into Britain, v. 366-9, vi. 566 (Ind. Chr. 429).
—, Precatio, xii. 349.
Agrippa, acts of, x. 448, 451, 551-3; hated by Alexandrians, xi. 8; in Agrippa—continued.
favour with emperors, xi. 9, 19, 20; returns to Jerusalem, xi. 21.
Agris or Tigris, sister of S. Patrick, vi. 381.
Ahmed ben Sin, xvi. 12.
Aidanus, S., or Edanus, or Ailbhe, called also Moedhog, Moedoc, Mail-.
doc, vi. 536; founder of Ferns, vi. 536, 600 (Ind. Chr. 598); acts, and death, vi. 537, 605 (Ind. Chr. 632);
S. Swithan a disciple of, v. 390; Life of, vi. 599, 594 (Ind. Chr. 566).
— bishop, sent from Hy, iv. 338, 339, vi. 240; founder of Lindisfarne, v. 100, vi. 483, 605 (Ind. Chr. 634); labours of, iv. 357; advocates the use of Scriptures, iv. 242, xii. 277; his observance of Easter, vi. 508, 509; death of, vi. 606 (Ind. Chr. 651); Bede's eulogium on, iv. 358; apology for his pastoral error, iv. 358; bones of, carried by Colman to Inis-
bo-frand, vi. 536.
— a disciple of S. Dubricius, v. 510.
— king of Dalriada, vi. 91; inaugurated by S. Columba, vi. 253, 589 (Ind. Chr. 574); battles of, vi. 597 (Ind. Chr. 584, 590); defeated at Degasastane, vi. 254, 601 (Ind. Chr. 603); buried at Kilcherman, vi. 254; date of his death, vi. 252, 602 (Ind. Chr. 604).
— a monk, vi. 251.
— of Shalph Luachra, vi. 543.
Aidblhogus, son of Caman, vi. 542, 606 (Ind. Chr. 652).
Aidus Niger, slays king Diarmait, vi. 591 (Ind. Chr. 565).
Ailkin, Dr., error in his Life of Ussher, i. 271.
Ailp Muit, king, vi. 478. See Ailell Molt.
Ailbeus, or Ailbhe, S., called Ailbeus by Cumman, iv. 442, iv. 501; a precursor of S. Patrick, vi. 332; born in east Elisch, vi. 333; his pa-
rents' names, vi. 353; of the Dal-
raidii, vi. 846; his exposure, vi. 333; origin of his name, vi. 333; his bap-
AILBEUS — ALIBAN.

AILBEUS—continued.

tiam, vi. 333, 559 (Ind. Chr. 860); travels to Rome, vi. 342; learns under Hilarus, vi. 342, 562 (Ind. Chr. 388); ordained bishop, vi. 343, 562 (Ind. Chr. 397); his fifty followers, vi. 343, 562 (Ind. Chr. 397); his mission, vi. 346, 562 (Ind. Chr. 401); on his return visits S. David's mother in Britain, vi. 342; undertakes care of S. David, vi. 438; at Cair-morva, vi. 377 (Ind. Chr. 462); arrives at Ireland, and lands in Ulster, vi. 346, 565 (Ind. Chr. 412); Colman, his disciple, founds Cill-ruaidh, vi. 346; raises the sons of the king, vi. 346; gives him victory over the Connacans, vi. 347; his labours, vi. 347; not always successful, vi. 347; attached to Declan, vi. 347; meets S. Patrick at Cashel, vi. 427; submits to him, vi. 555, 427; 572 (Ind. Chr. 449); founds Emly, vi. 428, 503, which is the metropolis of Munster, vi. 427; S. Colman of Dromore his pupil, vi. 539; meets S. Enna, vi. 428; shows Aran to the king of Cashel, vi. 428; directs Enna in building a monastery on Aran, vi. 428; purposes to go to Tyle, vi. 429, 572 (Ind. Chr. 449); restrained by the king, vi. 429; death of, vi. 588 (Ind. Chr. 527); his Life cited, iv. 222, vi. 533, 427, 581, 586 (Ind. Chr. 520); anachronism in, vi. 482; his rule, vi. 488; Ailbe successor, iv. 442.

Allbine, the river, vi. 408.

Allclud, or Alculth, alias Nemthur, S. Patrick's birth-place, vi. 576, 580, 561 (Ind. Chr. 388). See Aleuld.

Allec in Britain, vi. 523.

Alloll Molt, king, vi. 145, 478, 514, 577 (Ind. Chr. 463), 578 (Ind. Chr. 483).

Alleranus, or Heleranus, Saplens, vi. 375; his notices of S. Fechin, vi. 538; his 'Genealogiae Christi Intellectus,' vi. 538; death of, vi. 608 (Ind. Chr. 665).

Ailesford, olim Aeglestheup, v. 472, vi. 572 (Ind. Chr. 455).

Allge, or Cruachan-aichile, vi. 499.

Allill, two bishops of Armagh of the name, vi. 437, 588, 589 (Ind. Chr. 526, 536).

—, king. See Ailell Molt.

Ailesford, battle of, v. 472.

Ailmer, Theop., letter of, to Usher, xv. 412.

Ainmerus, son of Setna, vi. 236, 469, 470; 516, 594, 595 (Ind. Chr. 603, 566, 569); called also Ainnire, Amureg, Ainnuirig, Anmerius, vi. 469, 470.

Alcorc Lawhir, Welsh king, vi. 418.

Aird-Sinnaidh, S. Airedus of, vi. 539, 603 (Ind. Chr. 620).

Airedus, S. of Aird-Sinnaidh, vi. 539, 603 (Ind. Chr. 620).

Airndau, a saint of third order, vi. 479, 538.

Airgialla, Armagh in, 418.

Aithir, or Orientales, vi. 418.

Aithne, or Aethnea, mother of S. Columba, vi. 231. See Aethnea.

Alabaster, William, xvi. 38.

Alan, John, Archbishop of Dublin, register of, vi. 531.

Alanus de Galway, grants to, vi. 147; Insulis, temp. Hen. II., vi. 40.

Newark, vi. 282.

Alba, origin of name, vi. 118; first king of all, vi. 260.

—, or Trimannus, vi. 485.

Alban, S., of Verulam, v. 177, 191; of Roman descent, v. 192; account of his passion, v. 190; date of his death, v. 201-203, vi. 557 (Ind. Chr. 308); panegyric on martyrdom of, v. 204; his tomb opened, 576, vi. 566 (Ind. Chr. 429); forged history of, v. 184, 197; cause of his celebrity in Gaul, v. 376, 378; legend of at Cologne, v. 379; his miracles, v. 103, 380; his garment, v. 181; invention of his relics, v. 202, 378-381, vi. 97, 612 (Ind. Chr. 793); his festival, v. 203, 204; S. Gildas' account of him, v. 179; Acts
Alenus, river near Mold, v. 883.
Alesius. See Hales, John.
Aletia in Brittany, now St. Malo, v. 486, vi. 381; S. Maclovius of, ill. 50, 51, vi. 595, 602 (Ind. Chr. 570, 610).
Alethe. See Aletthe.
Alexander the Great, viii. 422, 440, 443, 450, 506, 601; date of his death, ix. 16, 19, 21; his will, ix. 23.
— III., pope, his Bull to Hen. II., iv. 366, 549; to Laurentius, iv. 551, vi. 524, 531; checks religious discussion, xil. 342.
— IV., pope, bull to mendicant orders, ii. 314.
Alexandria, library of, founded, ix. 149; renewed, x. 518; two libraries of, vii. 467, 468; MS. of the Septuagint at, xil. 71; paschal rule of, vi. 492, 498, 499, synod of, iii. 416; Codex Alexandrinus brought to England, xv. 436.
Alexius, emperor, diligence in the Scriptures, iii. ill.
Alicer, dux, iv. 571.
Alfred, king, vi. 250.
Alincholeth (recte Mincholeth), sister of S. Columba, vi. 231.
Alkept, era of, xv. 100, 147.
Almeus, son of Caunus, vi. 217, 575 (Ind. Chr. 455).
Allectus, overthrown, x. 174, vi. 557 (Ind. Chr. 295).
Allugiance, oath of, first refused by the Pharisaees, xi. 382; violation of, cause of Jewish wars, xi. 389-391.
— oath of, ii. 455; declared binding by ancient synod, xi. 380, 381; Ussher’s speech on, i. 60, 61.
Alleluatica victoria, v. 381-385, 436, vi. 389, 567 (Ind. Chr. 430).
Allen, John, archbishop, register of, i. eeevii.
— Robert, xv. 128, 146.
— Thomas, his library, xv. 18, 230, 430.
Allowin, or Bavo. See Bavo.
All-souls’ day, origin of, iii. 254, 255.
Almaric, son of Simon Montfort, ii. 383.
Almaridani, a sect of the Waldenses, ii. 232.
Almapompe, mother of S. Leonorius, vi. 52.
Almoritha, or Ballymurrin, parish of, i. cxi.
Alus, river, vi. 208; ubi Twiford, vi. 609 (Ind. Chr. 684).
Alnoius, or Albon, vi. 267.
Alpes, the, vi. 81.
Alphabet by Nennius, xvi. 150.
— king of Aragon, xil. 364.
Alpin, filius Eochail, vi. 146; or of Eochaig, vi. 250; slain, vi. 619 (Ind. Chr. 838).
—, filius Eochad, king of Dublin, vi. 422-424, vi. 571 (Ind. Chr. 448).
Altfrid, king of Northumbria, versed in Scripture, iv. 244; educated in Ireland, iv. 387.
Altemanister, S. Alto of, iv. 402.
Altnachas, or Armagh, vi. 418.
Altitudo Saleg, or Druim Salech, i. e. Armagh, vi. 418.
— Ultoram, vi. 475. See Ardha.
Altivistarense conobium, where Gotteschale was confined, iv. 292.
Alto, S., of Altenminster, iv. 402.
Alvey, Henry, Provost of Trinity College, i. 7, 15, 16, xv. 55, 333, 392, xvi. 35; resigns, i. 30; his death, xv. 369.
Amalarius, of Lyons, censure of, iv. 84; advocates real presence, iii. 81, 82, iv. 87.
—, two of the name, iv. 83. See Amolus.
Almagalid, king, a quo Tire-Auly, iii. 425.
Amandus, S., iv. 426.
AMATHLEUS — ANDREE.

Amathenus, king and bishop, consecrated S. Patrick, vi. 388. See Amator.

Amator, or Amathus, or Amathenus, or Mathenus, or Amotus, not Amator of Auxerre, consecrates S. Patrick, vi. 396, 397, 568 (Ind. Chr. 432).

— of Auxerre, succeeded by Germanus, vi. 436, 565 (Ind. Chr. 418).

Ambasius, S. Florentinus, an Irishman, of, vi. 309, 593 (Ind. Chr. 560).

Ambianum, S. Firminus of, vi. 184, 311.

Ambresbury, vi. 578 (Ind. Chr. 466); monks of, Milan, vi. 90.

Amurili convoumum, near Salisbury, v. 476.

Amhrones, vi. 94, 133.

Ambrose, S., Pelagius' praise of, iii. 35; work of Pelagius ascribed to, vi. 357; alleged preference of Latin over Greek text of N. T., xiv. 242; Roman falsification of a passage in, iii. 20.

Ambrosius, Aurelius, British king, v. 510, 511; his descent, v. 427, vi. 574 (Ind. Chr. 455); alleged banishment of, v. 512; Bede's testimony concerning, v. 513; succeeded Vortigern, v. 514; invites Ambrose Merlin, v. 517; his great celebration at Mons Ambrosii, v. 519; exploits and character of, vi. 577 (Ind. Chr. 466), 579 (Ind. Chr. 488); death, v. 516; succeeded by Utber, v. 520; his praises, v. 519, 520.


Amelarius, iv. 501, 507.

Amenophilus, reign of, viii. 42, 45.

Ames, William, xv. 395, 495.

Amphilautum, what, vi. 58.

Amiberia, derivation of name, v. 516.

Amnaf, a Dane, vi. 268.

Ammericus, king of Ireland, vi. 469.

Amolgith, or Amhaldgaidh, seven sons of, vi. 426.

Amelus, or Amulus, or Amotus, or Amalarius, archbishop of Lyons, iv. 82.

Amon, father of S. Sampson, vi. 48–50.

— chronology of, xii. 117.

Amorai, who, ii. 303.

Amotus. See Amator.

Amphibalus, a monk, v. 181, 187, 189, vi. 57–59; parentage of, v. 196, vi. 556 (Ind. Chr. 211); birth-place, v. 195; apocryphal story of, v. 197, vi. 557 (Ind. Chr. 303); mission to Rome, v. 197; his passion, v. 192–194, 235, vi. 59, 557 (Ind. Chr. 303); church of, v. 426; martyrdom in, v. 532.

— a teacher of the Picts and Scots, vi. 177.

— bishop of Man, vi. 183; feigned martyrdom of, vi. 184.

Amphilectus, feigned name, iii. 78.

— bishop, iii. 131, 507; iv. 313.

Amponsius, in sylva Carbonaria, vi. 540.

Amram, age of, vi. 586.

Amureg. See Ammerius.

Anahathia, figured veil at, torn by Epiphanius, iii. 507.

Anachoretus, iv. 467.

Anagram of James Meath, i. 57.

Analecta Sacra, D. Roth's inquiries about, xv. 130; its scarcity, ib.; aspersion of Camden in, xv. 134, 137; Ryves' answer to, xvi. 391.

A'ma'pa'rho'elia, doctrine of, v. 272.

Anarchy, evils of, xi. 327–329.

Anastasius bibliothecarius, iv. 200; adulation of the pope, iv. 201; sentiments about Johannes Scotus, ii. 55.

Anatolius, computation of, used by Irish, vi. 486.

A'nau'med illia Ensio, vi. 81.


Ancona, grants in territory of, to the pependom, ii. 92.

Ancre, Marquis D', his murder, xv. 114.

Andates. See Andrastes.

Andegavenses, labour of S. Firminus among, vi. 312.

Andrastes, or Andates, goddess, v. 12.

Androes, Gulielmus, iv. 379.
Andrew, meaning of, vi. 187.

— S., v. 117, 118; apostle of European Scythians, vi. 190; his martyrdom, and relics, vi. 187, 189, 191; relics conveyed from Greece to Scotland, vi. 188, 529, 560 (Ind. Chr. 357, 369); argument against this transfer, vi. 192; relics found by Regulus, vi. 193; origin of his being chosen patron of the Picts and Scots, vi. 612, 613 (Ind. Chr. 814); cross of, adopted by Picts and Scots, vi. 258; order of, Dampster's absurdity about, vi. 185, 186; MS. history of the saint, vi. 186-196. See St. Andrews.

Andrew, bishop of Caithness, vi. 147.

Andrewes, Launcedot. xvi. 216, xvi. 85, 319, 339; letter of to Ussher, xvi. 492.

— dean of Limerick, l. 170.

Androgeus, or Avarwy, vi. 82.

Angareth, mother of Giralduis Cambrensis, iv. 556.

Angel of Rev. xx. 1; who, ii. 2.

— of church of Ephesus, xii. 531.

Angels of the churches, or bishops, i. 225, vii. 56, 59, 60; individuals, vii. 56, 77, 83.

— invocation of, forbidden, ii. 489, iii. 424.

Angervill, bishop, celebrated members of his family, l. 574.

Angier, Ambrose, xvi. 545.

Angilbert, archbishop of Milan, ii. 111.

Anglia Insula, vi. 592 (Ind. Chr. 544, 548).

Anglesey. See Mona.

Angil, origin of, v. 482; arrival of, in Britain, vi. 579, 572, 573 (Ind. Chr. 447, 450, 451, 453); their principal idol, vi. 227; thirty, follow S. Columba, vi. 535.

Angila, name, when first used, v. 134.

— ancient, situation of, v. 446.

Anglici, advantages derived by, from the Irish, iv. 398; vi. 480.

Anglo-Saxon Annals, vi. 268.

— homily on eucharist, ii. 56.

Anglo-Saxon language, same as that of the Franks, v. 473.

— religion, vi. 99.

— tonsure, origin of, vi. 487.

Angul, in Cimbric Chersonese, v. 434.

Anima, a Pelagian, v. 333.

— S., Aurelianensis, v. 373.

Anilibus potius quam Anailibus numeranda, vi. 35.

Anima, used in sense of "body," iii. 337.

Anitus, king, vi. 171.

Ankers, John, of Athlone, i. 59, xvi. 181.

Anaph, king of Irish Norwegians, vi. 264.

Annchara, meaning of, vi. 557.

Anna, daughter of Uther, vi. 31; mother of S. Sampson, vi. 48, 50; wife of king Lochus, vi. 223.

Anna Commensa, ii. 146.

Annaballe, near Verulam, v. 200.

Annals, Ussher's, published in 1650, i. 266; second part, ix. 265.

Annesley, Sir Francis, xv. 434.

Annnius, son of Nemedus, v. 379.

Anselm, elevation of, iv. 515; mode of his appointment, iv. 515; claimed jurisdiction over Ireland, iv. 567; restrained by William Rufus, ii. 294; his preparation for death, iii. 568; Cotton MS. of his letters, iv. 511; fuller than printed copies, ix. 528; cited, iv. 513, 519, 527, 567; his letters to bishops of Ireland, iv. 510, 517; letter to Gillebert, regarding Ireland, iv.; Gillebert's letter to, iv. 511; letter to Malchus, iv. 538; letter to king Muriardach, iv. 520, 523; Murchardach's letter to, iv. 526; letter to Samuel, bishop of Dublin, iv. 550; letter to Terdelvachus, iv. 321; letter to clergy and people of Waterford, iv. 518; reply, vi. 557; published the Acts S. Guigneri, vi. 402, 411, 431, 576 (Ind. Chr. 460).

Antalcidas, viii. 491.

Antherus, pope, vi. 167, 169, 166.
Anthony the Eremithe, advice to Constantine, xl. 321.

Antichrist, birth of, ii. 26; pope called, li. 49; the "universalis sacerdos," the forerunner of, lii. 67; ii. 80, 84; Hildebrand charged with founding the kingdom of, ii. 137; Hildebrand so called, lii. 144; cardinals, college of, ii. 117; acts ascribed to, vi. 156.

Antidcomarianus, heresy of, xii. 805.

Antigonus, acts of, lx. 60, etc.

Antiochus Magnus, bishop of, viii. 179; invades Palestine, ix. 209; acts, ix. 219.

Antipas, apostle of, vii. 558.

Antipater, bishop of, xii. 48.

Antiphonary, xii. 113.

Antioch, bishop of, viii. 48.

Antiochus Magnus, bishop of, viii. 179; invades Palestine, ix. 209; acts, ix. 219.

Antipas, apostle of, vii. 558.

Antiphonal, early objections to parts of, iii. 291.

Antissiodorus, S. Patrick, with Germanus at, vi. 394; Amator, bishop of, succeeded by Germanus, vi. 395.

Antoninus, wall of, in Britain, v. 168, vi. 113, 555 (Ind. Chr. 208).

Antony, his letter to Caesar, x. 240-242; acts of, x. 383; will of, x. 365; death, x. 359.

Antrim, Ranulfus comes de, vi. 146.

Antrimenses in Ultonia, vi. 389.

Anus, the terminations, vi. 229.

Aper Conchilensis, a name of king Arthur, vi. 36.

Apion the Grammarian, xi. 12, 17.

Aps praeidentissima, iv. 388, vi. 471.

Apocalypse, Romish commentators on, ii. 11, 12.

Apocrypha, books of, not counted canonical by Jerome, iii. 14, by Mariana, iv. 250, by others, iv. 251; portions of, cited as Scripture, iv. 249; Irish Article of 1615 on, i. xxxiv.

'Arqoqy, xv. 237.

Apollinaris Sidonius, infused style of, v. 488-491, 503.

Apollonius, heresy of, xii. 471.

Apostolici, who, ii. 263.

Appeal to Rome, prescribed at an early period, iv. 330.

Aquincum episcopi, v. 290.

Aquilavia, addition by church of, to Roman creed, vii. 306, 308.

Arabic version of the Scriptures, xii. 285, 421; of Gospels, xii. 306, 334.

MSS. belonging to Ussher, xx. 552; quotations from, iii. 327, 544, 555.

Araetus or Heraclius, v. 203.

Aradus, whence S. Colman, vi. 529.

Aradenses, from whom S. Mac Curtins, vi. 417.

Aradus, the name of, preserved in Arde, vi. 407.

Aranense, or Aralatensis, insula, vi. 394, 541 (Ind. Chr. 409).

Aran, or Area, island, S. Ilar at, vi. 348, 563 (Ind. Chr. 420); bestowd on S. Allbbe, vi. 572 (Ind.Chr. 449); monastery of, founded by S. Enna, vi. 428; other names for, vi. 429; S. Enna, or Eudes, of, vi. 525; visited by S. Brendan, vi. 529, 538.

Arat, river, vi. 487.

Aras-Cealltar, a name of Downpatrick.

See Rath-Kealtair.

Aratru, or ploughlands, v. 35.

Arransea, Liberiana basilica at, vi. 17.

Subscriptions to synod of, vi. 25.

Arbel, battle of, viii. 482.

Arbilla, or Arvauges, vi. 109.

Arcaig, the valley in Dalaradia, between Slamish and Skerry, vi. 389.

Arecnacte, S. Patrick flies to, from Milche, vi. 391.

Archbishop, maximum and minimum jurisdiction of, iv. 503; precedence of, 509; not copied from archbishops, v. 125; twelve bishops subject to one, v. 92, 100; prefigured in Old Testament vii. 69; office of, in Ireland before Conquest, iv. 321; Teilanus, signature of, v. 123; S. Moeelhoe, of the Lagenians, vi. 537.

Archdeacon, two orders of, anciently, xi. 431; duties of, vi. 441.

Archebald, succeeds Herod, x. 479; his dominions curtailed, x. 487; his acts, 489; banished, x. 503-505.

Archerstowne, chapel of, i. cvii.
ARCHICLOCI — ARMAGH.

Archieloc, lv. 571.
Archidcorum, archbishop of, i. xxxvi.
Archilamines, in Britain, vi. 82.
Archimandria, or abbas, vi. 8.
Archipresbyter, duties of, xi. 430; or chroepiscopus, xi. 431.
Arcturus magnus, or Arthur, vi. 40.
Ardacladh, S. Mcl, bishop of, vi. 382, 568 (Ind. Chr. 432).
Ardaga, parish of, i. xcix.
Ardrachhan, parish of, i. lxlix; manor of, i. lili. See Ardrecain.
Ardrecain, S. Uitan of, vi. 375; now Ardbraccan, the episcopal seat of Meath, vi. 534.
Ard earth, parish of, 1. lxv.
Ardconnacht, or Keenagh, vi. 533, 572 (Ind. Chr. 449).
Ardorna sylva, at Warwick, vi. 250, 606 (Ind. Chr. 630).
Ardes, in Dalradia, vi. 407, 430; i.e. Altitudo Ulteriorum, vi. 475; Ussher's etymon of, 430, 529.
Armdachia, etymon of, vi. 414; other forms of name, vi. 418; date of foundation, vi. 414; chief city of S. Patrick in Airghalila, vi. 418. See Armagh.
Ardrmer, church of S. Declan, vi. 428, 563 (Ind. Chr. 402).
Ardrmargher, or Ballintrmargher, rural deanery, of, i. cxv.
—— parish of, i. cxv.
Ard-Patrick, near Louth, vi. 570 (Ind. Chr. 449); ruins of, vi. 415.
Ardrath, see-land of, in Meath, i. liv. Ardsallage, parish of, i. lxxvi.
Ardsrath, diocese of, merged in Clogher, vi. 417; transferred to Derry, vi. 417, 527; Eugenius, bishop of, vi. 526; or Ardstraw, in Omheadhrach, vi. 417.
Archelaus (Dunbarten), erroneously supposed to be Argyile, vi. 216.
Ardile, family of, iv. 467.
Aremorica, etymon of, vi. 381, or Britainia minor, vi. 574 (Ind. Chr. 463).
Aretas, king of Arabia, x. 20, 28, 41.
Argall, i. c. Margo Scotorum, vi. 148.
Argathelia, Ergadia, now Argyile, vi. 128; in Dalriada, vi. 147, 259; Gildas born in, vi. 216, 566 (Ind. Chr. 425).
Arguistil, a disciple of Dubricius, v. 810.
Argyle. See Argall, Argathelia, Ergadia.
Arianism, a precursor of Antichrist, ii. 165; rapid and wide spread of, ii. 165; extends to Britain, v. 239, vi. 569 (Ind. Chr. 378), 576, 571 (Ind. Chr. 447).
Aridgari dau, iv. 571.
Armimnn, synod of, v. 238, vi. 559 (Ind. Chr. 399).
Arinuric, or Armorica, S. Patrick's parents slain in, vi. 396.
Aristobulus, a British bishop, v. 21; ordination of, vi. 551 (Ind. Chr. 50); and alleged missionary to Ireland, vi. 291.
Aristole, age of, viii. 434.
Arilus, creed of, vi. 310.
Ariveg, or Arbriagus, vi. 163.
Ark, the Jewish, ii. 471-473.
Arles, primacy of Gaul, v. 369; several bishops of, v. 572, 592, vi. 16; three British bishops at synod of, v. 299, vi. 558 (Ind. Chr. 314), vi. 56, 82; why convened, vi. 123, 173, 236, 489; treats de pascha, iv. 435.
Arm of S. Andrew, a relic sent to Rome, vi. 192.
Armagh, various forms of name, vi. 418, 438, 480, xv. 7; anciently Drum-sailech, vi. 570 (Ind. Chr. 445); date of its foundation, vi. 414, 579 (Ind. Chr. 443, 445); falsely supposed to be Dearmach, vi. 251; wasted by the Danes, vi. 613 (Ind. Chr. 843); clergy of, slain, vi. 429-429.
—— Bishops of, Cornac, and Dub-thach, vi. 581 (Ind. Chr. 497); two Aililla, vi. 588 (Ind. Chr. 526), 589 (Ind. Chr. 536); Tomianus, iv. 1, vi. 506, 606 (Ind. Chr. 640);
Armagh, Bishops of—continued.

Snach, vi. 537, 602 (Ind. Chr. 610); Domnalduis, iv. 497; Amla-
vus Omneodus, vi. 452; Celestius, Malachi, vi. 480; Thomas, vi. 572; advises the translation of S. Patrick's relics, vi. 432; Richard Fitz-Ralph, vi. 542; Henry Ussher, i. 5; Hamp-
ton, his letter to Ussher, xvi. 553; pale, when first granted to, vi. 432; sea of heredity in one family, xl. 453.

Primacy of, created, vi. 419; ancient jurisdiction of, iv. 322, 328, vi. 571 (Ind. Chr. 448); extended to all the Scoti, iv. 330; tribute anciently paid to, by see of Dublin, vi. 423; dispute concerning, with see of Dublin, iv. 532; precedence of, resisted by Dublin, l. 160-165; acci-
cidentally conceded to Dublin, l. 39; confirmed to Armagh, l. 163, 164; Ussher's history of the controversy, i. cxxix.—cxlili.

— a seminary of learning, vi. 419, 420; Gildas studies at, vi. 471, 581 (Ind. Chr. 408), 582 (Ind. Chr. 506); great number of students, vi. 429; modern school of, xv. 65, 70.

— religions houses of; the Fearta on east side, vi. 418, 570 (Ind. Chr. 448); S. Peter and S. Paul's of, vi. 434; (Franciscan) abbey in demesne, l. 75; Caldees of, vi. 174; vicars choral of, xv. 366.

— deanry of, xv. 477; sought for Gerard John Vossius, l. 113.

— Dean and chapter of, administrators of diocese, sede vacante, xv. 167, xvi. 422; their letter to Eugene

nus IV., i., cxl.

diocese of, division of church revenues in, xl. 444.


— registries of, Milo, i. cxxviii.; xi. 436; Swayne, xi. 437; Mey, xi. 437, 438; Octavian, i. cxxx., cxxxii.

Armagh, MS. of New Testament in Irish, said to have been found in walls of church of, xli. 345.

— province of, royal visitation of, l. 57.

— episcopal palaces of, various, i. 74, 75, vi. 537.

See Armachia.

Armais, ruler of Egypt, viii. 62.

Armalghan, parish of, in Meath, i. lvii.

Armenian language, version of Scriptures in, xii. 192, 344, 418; sacred offices in, xii. 419; liturgy of, ili. 213.

Armenians, confession of, iii. 356; al-

leged origin of errors of, xii. 419.

Armenius, a prebendary, vi. 27.

— a deacon from Britain at synod of Arles, v. 236, vi. 538 (Ind. Chr. 314).

Arminians, Ussher's opinion about, xiii. 350; controversy of, in Holland, xv. 129; main error of, xii. 555.

Armorica, or Britannia transmarina, vi. 52, 59; or minor, v. 95; distinct from Gallia, vi. 51; a refuge of the British, vi. 93; races of, visited by S. Tello, vi. 79; people of, cursed, vi. 51; primate of, vi. 48; received tribute from inferior bishops, vi. 47; celebrity of Arthur in, vi. 39; be-
stowed on Conan Meriadocus, v. 243; Aldromus, king of, v. 89, 462; Within, governor of, vi. 78; British settlement in, v. 243, 484, vi. 561, 575 (Ind. Chr. 305, 383, 573); a retreat to the British in Icte-

ritus, v. 98; S. Fingar's labours in, vi. 491; Gildas retires to, vi. 409; Samson of Dula in, and S. Paul, of Loen in, v. 539; people of, rebel against the king of France, vi. 48; called also Armoric-Laethana, vi. 381, 434; Letavia, v. 89, 109; Cor-

nagalia, Cerni-budie, Lhydaw, v. 109; Letha, vi. 434. For etymology, see Armorica, vi. 381.

Army in Ireland, how supported, i. 72;

Ussher's speech on, i. 79-86.
Arnaldistæ, a name of the Albigenses, ii. 272.
Arnau, a disciple of S. Killian, vi. 502, 610 (Ind. Chr. 694).
Arnoldus, companion of Peter Waldus, ii. 243; one of the Cathari, burned, ii. 264.
Arnulph de Montegomery, son-in-law of Murcherdach, iv. 526.
Arphaxad, age of, xi. 501; birth of, xi. 506–517.
Arragon, king of, defeated by Simon of Montfort, ii. 363.
Arran, islands of, description of, vi, 347; occupied by S. Ibar, vi. 347.
Arratstowne, parish of, in Meath, l. ixxx.
Arsenianus, abbot, iii. 98.
Artabantes, death of, viii. 290.
Artavus, i. e. cutellias, v. 475.
Artaxata, siege of, ix. 602.
Artemisia, viii. 426.
Arth, British for a bear, v. 583.
Artodhu, disciple of Dubricius, v. 810.
Arthur, etymon of name, v. 533; called Aper Cornubie, vi. 36; son of Other Pendragon, v. 585; yields to Cerdic, v. 535; date of his reign, v. 583, 584, vi. 582 (Ind. Chr. 508, 510); alleged conquests of, vi. 34; fights against Saxons at Coit Caledon, v. 86; at Badon, v. 585 (Ind. Chr. 520); defeats Saxons in twelve battles, v. 543; a favorite with the Armoricans, vi. 39; slays Hoel, vi. 217; fabled diploma to Cambrioge, vi. 30, 33; his wife, Guennivar, v. 536; his palace in province Soyr, vi. 45; slays his nephew, Modred, vi. 38; receives his death-wound, vi. 39, 56; in bello Camilian, vi. 168, 459; date of his death, v. 168, vi. 38, 89, 590 (Ind. Chr. 542); discovery of his tomb, v. 144–148; size of his bones, v. 146; tradition of his revival, vi. 32; Alaus ne de Insulis’ eulogium of, vi. 34, 36.
Arthur’s Oven, vi. 112.
Arthurius, son of Ulyanus, vi. 253.
Articles, Irish, two codes of, xii. 593, 594, xvi. 9.
— of 1586, reprinted, i. xxiii.–xxix.; account of, i. 42, 43.
— of 1615, reprinted, i. xxxi.–l.; account of them, i. 44; Dr. Heylin’s objections to them, i. 44; an unhappy expedient, l. 46; their origin, l. 46; injurious, l. 47; how the king was induced to ratify them, I. 47, 48; signed by authorities, 49; deficient in sanction, l. 49, 61, 176; whether repealed by canons in 1634, l. 176; statement of Scotch commissioners about, l. 176; not revived after Restoration, l. 177.
— xxxix. adopted in Ireland, l. 166; design of introduction, l. 166, xvi. 9; whether previously subscribed in Ireland, l. 43; reputed Calvinistic, l. 45; might have been altered in 1661, l. 46; cited by Usber, ii. 465; his assertion concerning, iii. xii.
Artigraphi, lv. 169.
Artwil, son of a king, iv. 447.
Artregi, regio, vi. 333.
Arundel, Thomas, iii. 497.
—, Thomas, earl of, xvi. 386, 394.
Arvern, vi. 460.
Arvirago, son of Kimbelin, king of Britain, v. 29, 32; v. 106, 552 (Ind. Chr. 82); date of, v. 36; mentioned by Juvenal, vi. 109; alleged donation of, to Glastonbury, v. 551 (Ind. Chr. 63); Marius son of, v. 552 (Ind. Chr. 105). See Arlevog.
Arvon, in Venedotia, vi. 44; ubi Bangor, v. 115; ubi Snowdon, vi. 114.
Arx in composition. See Dun.
Arx Ledglaose, or Dun-leathglas, vi. 457.
Asacus, ordained by S. Patrick, vi. 518.
Asaph, S., pupil of St Kentigern, v. 112, vi. 593 (Ind. Chr. 560); his successor, vi. 227. See S. Asaph.
ASCISSION — AUGUSTIN.

Ascension, the, x. 573.
Ascenihus, or Germany, vil. 271.
Aschius, son of Hengist, v. 477.
Ascriptitii, a class of tenants, xi. 424.
Ash, Mr., xv. 466, 470.
Asia, Usher's disquisition about, published in 1641, vil. 1-39; origin of word, vil. 16; three acceptations of it, vil. 5; use of, in New Testament, vil. 33, 60, i. 226; in its most limited use, extent of, vil. 5; Lydian, vil. 16, 17; Proconsular, vil. 19, 20; alterations in extent of Proconsular, vil. 26; immunities of, vil. 36; Seven Churches of, vil. 60; early bishops of, vil. 61.

Assembly of Divines, Usher summoned to, i. 229; their restrictions, l. 250; three prelates numbered among, l. 230; Milten's exposure of them, vil. 230; Selden's remark on, l. 291.

Aser Menevensis, date of, iv. 378.
Assuerus, or Darius, viii. 247.
Asterius, Turcius Rufus, vi. 325; date of, 326, 327, 330; his edition of Sedulius, vi. 325-327. See Asturias.
Asterius, of, comes Pictorum, vil. 265; converted by S. Florentius, vil. 369.
Asturias, ivory tablets of, vil. 327; his date, vil. 327, 330.
Asylum, right of, granted to church of Uodoceus, v. 110; to Winchester, v. 164, vil. 355 (Ind. Chr. 187).
Atagnus, S., life of, vil. 486.
Atcheson, Sir Archibald, xv. 388, xvi. 423.
Atteboye, parish of, l. 13xxi.
Ath-chialth, or Dublin, vi. 422, 423; Danes sail to, vi. 263.
Atheyard, v. 140.
Atheisten, slain by Hungus, vi. 237, king, at Elstanfurth, vi. 612 (Ind. Chr. 814).
Athelewold, bishop, iv. 562, v. 142.
Athena, or Achelons, vi. 303.
Athonians, exploits of, inferior to description, v. 86.

Athriceon, son of Echolius, vil. 153, 556 (Ind. Chr. 221); father of Fidocus, vil. 172.
Athirde, or Atrium Del, vi. 417.
Athleta Del, v. 196.
Athlano, parish of, i. cxxiiii.
Athlumpney, parish of, in Meath, i. lxxvii.

Athen, vi. 247.
Athsey, parish of, i. ixxviiii.

Athyrym, or Vadum Truim, visited by S. Luman, vi. 413; date of foundation of church of, vi. 414.

Atrium Del, or Ardee, rural deanery of, vi. 417.
Atrium Dobrani, birth place of S. Declan, vi. 334.
Atrochius, abbot, vi. 42, 590 (Ind. Chr. 540).
Attacodi, who, vil. 117, 118; ravages by, vil. 116, 560 (Ind. Chr. 364).
Attelclus, or Athalas, abbot of Bobio, vi. 481.
Atterith, in Scotland, v. 166.

Atthala. See Attelclus.
Attila, defeat of, v. 465, vil. 573 (Ind. Chr. 451).
Attiniaeum, synod of, iv. 292.
Attrition and contrition, iii. 167.
Attwood, John, xvi. 94, 148.
Aubrey, Sir John, lodges Usher, l. 244.
Audians, heretics, errors of, ili. 169.

Auerech, an island, vi. 583 (Ind. Chr. 608).

Augia, in Normandy, where Laurence O'Teole died, iv. 554.
Auglia Divitas, in Sævias, vi. 541.
Augulius, S., martyr, v. 205-207, vi. 558 (Ind. Chr. 304).

Augustin, an Irish bishop, v. 206.
Augusta, or London, v. 206.
Augustin, S., ten years engaged with the Pelagians, v. 352; answer to Pelagius' citation of S. Ambrose, ili. 35; his writings against Celestius, v. 268; absent at his condemnation, v. 268; his disputation with Julianus, lv. 24; v. 355, 356; reply to Prosper and Hilary, v. 409; his
Augustin—continued.
connexion with predestinarian controversy, iv. 18, 23; definition of, iv. 93; representations of, by Gennadius, v. 25, 27; present at two councils of Carthage, v. 341; applies for acts of synod of Diospolis, v. 296; apology for, v. 294, 295; his tract on, discovered by David Roth, v. 309; his death, v. 409, 410; Fuggentius' eulogium on, v. 406, 407; Prosper's, v. 402, 418, 420, 421; styled Agua de Nubibus, iv. 438; his doctrine on free will, iv. 253; real presence, iv. 22; modesty of, iv. 179; readiness to retract, iii. 238; reason for not mentioning names, v. 288, 289; Irish tract de Mirabilibus Scripturae, included in the third volume of his works, vi. 542, lv. 186, 250, 291, vi. 215; Ussher compared to, i. 280.
—, of Canterbury, uses Franks as interpreters, v. 473.
—, a disciple of Palladius, vi. 368, 389.
—, bishop of Waterford, lv. 553.
Augustus, name bestowed on Octavius, x. 418; death of, x. 509.
Augustinians. See Canons Regular. Anularia of Plantus ascribed to Gildas, vii. 76.
Ammias, prior of Culdees, vi. 198.
Aurea, vi. 159.
Aurelianus, S. Paulus, vi. 97.
Aurelius, bishop of Carthage, v. 292, 301, 324, 341—343.
—, Conans, or Kynan Wledig, vi. 56, 61.
Aurum, S. Columbanus' censure of, lv. 416—418.
Austreonius, bishop, vi. 460.
'Auridsoep, whether Son of God is, xiv. 152—157.
Auenius, vi. 16.
Auxilius, or Usullus, bishop, vi. 583; companion of S. Patrick, vi. 398, 400, 401; of Cill-Usall, vi. 384, 518; synod of, vi. 491.
Avalonius insula, Glastonbury, etymon of, vi. 40, 41, v. 32, 34, 38, 70, 148; Avalonius insula, v. 46, 130, vi. 441; king Arthur born in, v. 144, 145; S. Ihtuit buried in, vi. 42; S. Mary's cf, vi. 555 (Ind. Chr. 187); Avalonius vallis, v. 34.
Avalonius. See Enamas. Avarwy, son of Lod, vi. 32. Avenlyfes, or river Lifey, xv. 10.
Avernia, vi. 458.
Avidianus, S. of Rotterdam, v. 175.
Avignon, siege of, li. 395—397.
Avitus, a Spanish presbyter, v. 280.
Axa, or Asa, li. 122.
Axi, river near Glastonbury, v. 586.
Aylmer, Theophilus, to Ussher, xvi. 412.
Ayre, Mr., xv. 68. See Eyre, William.

Babe, —, a friar, xvi. 509.
Dabila, vi. 199.
Babylon, capture of, villi. 221; a name of Rome, xii. 541; Ussher's judgment of, xii. 537—543.
Bacchanalis, island, vi. 43.
Bachiarius, or Mocha, vi. 416.
Badcestre, or Bath, vi. 91.
Baden, Dean, xv. 582, 587, xvi. 520.
Badonius pagus, now Bath, the Cair Baden of the Britons, v. 544.
—, mons, near mouth of Severn, now Bath, battle of, v. 459, 543, 544, vi. 575, 585 (Ind. Chr. 435, 520).
Dagnolenses, a sect of the Cathari, li. 251, 252.
Bagshaw, Sir Edward, xvi. 464.
Baile-Atba-cliaith, vi. 422.
Bailey, Mr., his conduct to bishop Be- dell, i. 292.
Bainbridge, Dr., letters to Ussher, xv. 213, 351, 394, 447; mentioned, xv. 211, 266, 431, xvi. 74, 276, 470.
Balthanus, an Irish bishop, iv. 1, 427.
Balthems, second abbot of Ily, vi. 237, 245, 533, 599, 600 (Ind. Chr. 597, 598).
Balaens, or Bale, John, Dempoister's censure of, vi. 233; Ussher's, v. 146, 529; errors in his Centur., iv. 295, 425, 511, v. 146, 186, 258, 263, 368, 521, 529, vi. 203, 245, 251, 482, 523, 524, 566 (Ind. Chr. 429).
Balcanequal, Walter, xvi. 560.
Baldhuninga, in south of Ireland, iv. 467.
Baldered, king, vi. 609 (Ind. Chr. 681).
Baldwin, archbishop, iv. 590.
— a Jesuit, xvi. 558.
Bale, John, bishop of Ossory. See Baleus.
Balemamcurnassa, mensal land of, iv. 552.
Balemctamentlaibh, mensal land of, iv. 552.
Balemocheania, mensal land of, iv. 552.
Balancharaon, mensal land of, iv. 552.
Balendelan, mensal land of, iv. 552.
Balengore, mensal land of, iv. 552.
Balenroofer, mensal land of, iv. 552.
Balfour, Lady, xvi. 390.
Ballaboye, chapel of, in Meath, i. cxvi.
Balle-leahal, i. 538.
Ballfeighan, parish of, in Meath, i. lxxviii.
Ballhoggan, parish of, in Meath, i. c.
Balligarth, parish of, in Meath, i. lxiii.
Ballisoughloe, deanry of, i. cxxii.; par- ish of, i. cxxiii.
Ballimore Loxeway, deanry of, i. cx.; parish of, i. cx.; rectory of, i. lvi.
Balliard College, Oxford, MS. volume of Ussher's sermons in, i. 314.
Ballreagh, chapel of, i. cxvii.
Balratan, i. lxxix.
Ballymore Loxewdy, rectory of, i. lvi.
Ballymore, Book of, vi. 230, 336, 344, 387, 423, 536, 610 (Ind. Chr. 697).
Ballymunnin or Almoritia, parish of, i. cxi.
Ballynapick, see-land of, i. lvi.
Balmagarry, parish of, i. lxv.
Balmaglassen, parish of, i. lxxi.
Balseon, or Ripperstown, parish of, i. lxxiii.
Balthazarus, Christ, letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 583; named, xvi. 283.
Baldtrec, vi. 140.
Baltingham, Henry Crump of, iv. 303.
— Lord, to Ussher, xvi. 479.
Bancornaburg, monastery of, iv. 351.
Bangor, three places of the name, often confounded, v. 160, 161, vi. 482, xv. 16.
— a Bancoir "pulchro vel excelso choke," in Araw, vi. 44, v. 115; S. Daniel of, vi. 43, 584 (Ind. Chr. 516); on the Meanath, vi. 112, 162; founded by Mailge, vi. 112, v. 591 (Ind. Chr. 544); Richard, bishop of, v. 202; a Welsh see in Provinciale Romanum, v. 111.
— in Flint, v. 161; on the Dee, v. 162; founded, v. 161, vi. 524, 554 (Ind. Chr. 182); Pelagius said to have been an abbot of, v. 283; greatly frequented, iv. 304, v. 161, v. 94; one thousand two hundred monks of, slain by Edelfrid, iv. 357, v. 194, vi. 476, 603 (Ind. Chr. 613). See Bancor, Bancornaburg.
— in the Ards of Ulster, vi. 475; near Fergusiana Petra (Carrickfer- gus), v. 161; founded by S. Comgall, v. 253; date of, vi. 524, 608 (Ind. Chr. 559); notice of founder, v. 506, vi. 162; multitude of students in, vi. 475, 476, 483; wasted by the Danes, vi. 618 (Ind. Chr. 618); often confounded with the Bangors in Wales, vi. 476.
Bangor. See Bangor, Bannochor, Beanchor, Benchor, Berglor, Comgellus.

Bannav. See Bonavem.

Banneshaw, near Bath, v. 544.

Bannochor, vi. 482. See Bangor.

Barto, Valentinian's general, vi. 119.

Bantowemeweny, S., v. 132.

Baptism, sacrament of, xi. 193; efficacy of, xv. 482, 506, 511, 512; grace of, vi. 21, xiii. 44; Irish form of, iv. 276, 493; lay, occasionally valid, iv. 496; error in form of, iv. 261; distinction of defects in, iv. 402, 403; change of name at, vi. 293, 294; Lanfrane's exposition of, iv. 498-499; Irish article of 1566 en, i. xxvii.: of 1615, i. xlviii.; Jewish, an example of unwritten tradition, xiv. 125.

Barbaramus, vi. 446.

Barberini MS. of the LXX., vii. 519.

Barberius, vi. 271.

Barclay, F., letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 464.

Bardis, or poet, iv. 566.

Bardsey, or Enhill, burial-place of saints, vi. 44. See Enbly.

Bare, S. See Barra.

Barlews, Christopher, xvi. 120.

Barlow, Dr. Thomas, letters of, to Ussher, xvi. 98, 268, 303, 355; publishes Uscher's chronology, i. 307; xi. 477-481.

— Dr. Randolph, prolocutor of lower house of Irish convocation, i. 43; recommended for see of Tuam, xv. 429; account of him, i. 43; mentioned, xv. 195, 423, xvi. 35.

Barnaus, Uscher's epistle of, accident to, i. 235.

— a missionary to Britain, vi. 291; baptizes Beatus in Scotia, v. 551 (Ind. Chr. 48).

Barnes, his confession, signed by many at Cambridge, vi. 130; his execution, xv. 144, 145, 507.


Bar, S., of Cork, vi. 555. See Barrus.

Barri, family name of Giralda Cambracis, iv. 556.

Barriendus, S., of Drimumullen, vi. 478, 532, 598 (Ind. Chr. 590).

Barrington, Sir Thomas, xvi. 534.

—, Lady, xv. 534, xvi. 49, 534.

Barrius, Gulielmus, ii. 370.

Barricus, or Barrus, S., of Cork, vi. 521, 544. See Barrus.

Barrow, river, formerly Bearbha, vi. 429; or Birges, vi. 503.

Barrus, S., called also Bara, Barr, Barrocus, founder of Cork, vi. 521; Barroc, Finn-harr, Lochanus, xvi. 544, 504 (Ind. Chr. 630); his disciples, vi. 533, 607 (Ind. Chr. 660).

Bartholomaeus, bishop, favora the Albigensiae, ii. 338.

Baschii, or Baschii, ii. 336.


Basleus used for rex, iv. 566, 571.

Basildians, heresy of, xvi. 466.

Basingewere in Flintshire, xvi. 461.

Bascire, Isaac, letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 121; mentioned, xvi. 110.

Baskney, chapel of, i. xxill.

Bassianus, son of Severus, v. 193.

Bastwick, John, xvi. 91.

Batchcroft, Thomas, xv. 369.

Bath, sufragans of St. David's, v. 113; called Cair Baden, v. 544; lost by Britons, vi. 90; Henry, earl of, letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 586. See Badon.

Batha insomnia, vi. 78, 600 (Ind. Chr. 599).

Bathe, Sir John, obtains church property, i. 111; mentioned, xv. 487, 492, 523, 526.

Batthenus. See Balthenus.
BATHILDIS — BEG-ERIN.

Bathildis, queen of France, vi. 206.
Battiere, J., letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 29; mentioned, xvi. 622.
Bavaria, evangelization of, v. 163.
Bavo, Orbaci subs, iv. 60, 171.
— S., epitaph of, iv. 425; also called Allowin, iv. 426; account of, iv. 426.
Bawbe, where, v. 476.
Baxter, Richard, inter course of, with Ussher, i. 295; his anecdote of Ussher, i. 257; Ussher's preaching compared to his, xv. 464, 474.
Bayle, his censure of Irish prolates, i. 77.
Bayley, John, xv. 130.
Beadvulf, bishop, vi. 206, 612 (Ind. Chr. 791).
Beanchor, vi. 475. See Bangor.
Beatus, a disciple of Declan, vi. 355, 520 (Ind. Chr. 364).
Bearbha, or Barrow, vi. 504.
Beat, mark of, ii. 26; in Rev. xvii. 8, judgment of, xii. 547, 544.
Beatitudine, De, or Beative, iv. 539.
Bestus, S., vi. 292, 293, 552 (Ind. Chr. 66, 93); acts of, vi. 292, 294.
Benumon, or Rookwood, discussion with, i. 68; defeat of, i. 69.
Beg, in Normandy, iv. 515.
Becaria. See Bekerye.
Beccanus, solitary, iv. 432.
Beckerin. See Beg-erin.
Becket, Thomas, a education of, xi. 471; vision of, i. 487.
Bectifie, parish of, i. lxxxvi.
Beatifice, or Beatific, formerly Lielbrede, called also De Beatitudine, iv. 539.
Bede, Venerable, birth-place of, vi. 539, 608 (Ind. Chr. 673); his chronology, xi. 495; an opposer of Pelagianism, iv. 3, 4, 8; his evidence of Palladius' mission, vi. 356; follows Gildas, v. 511; a letter to the Irish, preserved by, iv. 1; alleged for the subjection of the Irish church to Canterbury, iv. 567; testimony concerning Ninian, vi. 290; not so accurate as Adamnan in chronology of S. Columba, vi. 256; to

Bede—continued.

be corrected by the Irish annalists, vi. 246, 516; correction of text of, vi. 498; his Hist. Eccles. ends, vi. 611 (Ind. Chr. 731); his translation of the Scriptures, xii. 284; letter to Plegwin, xi. 495; Prolus' Life of S. Patrick inserted in works of, vi. 373; acts of S. Andrew erroneously ascribed to, vi. 186.

Bedell, William, provost of Trinity College, i. 87, 88, xv. 365; arrives in Ireland, i. 88; his reformation of the college, xvi. 458, 487; bishop of Kilmore and Ardagh, xv. 433, 443, xvi. 487; consecration of, i. 97; reigns Ardagh, i. 28; studies Irish, xvi. 476; treatment of Papists, xv. 484; censure of the press, i. 131; enacts canons in synod, i. 204; thwarted by dean Bernard, i. 115, xv. 532-534; his spirited letter to him, i. 116; troubles with his chancellor, i. 116, 117, xv. 466; differences with Ussher, i. 115, 292; neglected by Ussher, i. 203; charges against, xv. 459, 464; opponents of, xv. 464; visits Ussher, i. 115, xv. 531; quoted by Ussher, iv. 410, with commendation, iv. 463, 468, 471, 472, 482; praised by Ussher, iv. 432, 434, 499, 443, 505, 508, 559, xv. 540; by archbishop Abbot, i. 87; by Dr. Ward, xv. 507; his diary cited, i. 88, 95, 92; letters of, to Ussher, i. 119, xv. 389, 395, 425, 453, 465, 464, 484, 531, xv. 458, 468, 474, 497, 499; of Ussher to, xv. 478; letters to Dr. Ward, xv. 508, 512; Dr. Ward to, xv. 510; letter to —, xvi. 442; MSS. in possession of, iv. 249, v. 17; Mason's Life of, error in, i. 97.

Bederne, the town, v. 216.
Bedwin, bishop, vi. 250.
Bee [Cornelius], a publisher, xvi. 586.
Bees introduced into Ireland, vi. 521, 522, 589 (Ind. Chr. 540).
Beg-Erinn, i. e. Modica Hibernia, or Bride Hay, near Glastonbury, v.
BEG-ERIN — BENNET.

Beg-Erin—continued.
142, 151, vi. 464, 465, 469, 579 (Ind. Chr. 488).
—, i.e. Parva Hibernia, or Beckerin, an island in south Hun-Kenselach, near Wexford, vi. 347, 430; occupied by S. Ibar, vi. 347, 565 (Ind. Chr. 420), 580 (Ind. Chr. 490); where he erected a monastery, and was buried, vi. 347, 348, 581 (Ind. Chr. 600).
Beget, meaning of, in Genesis, xi. 502.
Begginji, who, ii. 335.
Beglarks, a sect of the Waldenses, ii. 252, xv. 149.
Beguards, in favour with Gregory XII., xv. 150.
Beguins, a sect of the Waldenses, ii. 252.
Bekeray, or Becaria, a small island belonging to Glastonbury, v. 142, 151; called also Bride Hay, vi. 465, 469. See Beg-Erin.
Belaidun, Claran of, vi. 375.
Beleth, John, xii. 335.
Belge, in Somerset, v. 87.
Belgic version of Scriptures, xii. 356.
Belgium, appeal of Irish Protestants to magistrates of, xvi. 548.
Belgius. See Medwin.
Bellet, Christian, chief articles of, xi. 219.
Belisarius, victory of, v. 821.
Bell, ecclesiastical, vi. 469; made at Maio, vi. 610 (Ind. Chr. 697).
Belarminus, arguments of, in De Verbo Dei, answered, xiv. 71, 86, 98; question answered, ii. 315; his doctrine of supremacy combated, xiv. 1-6; arguments for an unwritten tradition, xiv. 111; refuted, xiv. 101; concerning the Septuagint, cited, viii. 444; quotes the same Scripture variously, xiv. 59; misrepresents Augustin, ii. 283; shifts to cross Beza, iii. 356; dead, xvi. 385.
Bellonais, archbishop of Lyons, ii. 239.
Belphar, the sultan, ii. 122.
Belnacensis civitas, vi. 311.
Benchor, in Ardes, vi. 475, 593 (Ind. Chr. 559); of Dafaralitas, vi. 430; founded by S. Comgall, vi. 430, 474-476, v. 506, vi. 283, xv. 16. See Bangor.
Benedict, rule of, like, and often combined with, that of Columbanus, vi. 484, 485; the joint rule adopted in Gaul, vi. 485, 486; fuller than Columbanus', vi. 485; introduced into British Islands, vi. 486; supersedes the Columban, vi. 697 (Ind. Chr. 664); enjoined scourging, Iv. 61-63; errors respecting, vi. 483.
— a disciple of Palladius, vi. 368, 369, 568 (Ind. Chr. 431).
— IX., pope, ii. 107; subjects Poland to see of Rome, ii. 109-111; his abdication, ii. 112; death, ii. 113.
Benedicta, S., vi. 169.
Benen, or Benignus, S., son of Sescen, vi. 408, 569 (Ind. Chr. 439); successor of S. Patrick, vi. 437, 574, 577 (Ind. Chr. 455, 465); hymn of, vi. 423; his death, vi. 578 (Ind. Chr. 468).
Bene't Library, at Cambridge, MSS. in, v. 71, xv. 54.
Beneventum, Cadoc, abbot of, v. 538.
Benghor, vi. 476. See Bangor.
Benigna, vi. 169.
Benignus, or Benen, baptized, vi. 408; a disciple of S. Patrick, vi. 408; ordained, vi. 518; successor of S. Patrick, vi. 437-439 (Ind. Chr. 455), 574; death of, vi. (Ind. Chr. 455, 468), 577, 578; his Life of S. Patrick, vi. 373; his hymn, vi. 423; supposed to be Beona, vi. 439; Life of, by Johannes Tinhuth, vi. 439.
— of Glastonbury, v. 137, vi. 578 (Ind. Chr. 468).
— presbyter Scotus, xii. 248.
Beulanus, presbyter, iv. 295.
Bennet, Doctor, bishop of Cloyne, i. 199.
— Sir John, xv. 114.
Bennon, Cardinal, ii. 129.
Bent, king of Powis, v. 384.
Beckern, or Begerey, v. 140.
Beona, or Benignus, vi. 439.
Boorwaldus, or Berthwald, first Saxon abbot of Glastonbury, v. 136, 138, 152, vi. 611 (Ind. Chr. 721).
Bertha, or Barrow, vi. 425.
Bercham, or Byrnehin, vi. 584, 595 (Ind. Chr. 570).
Berdesy, Saxon name for the Island Enhly, or Enli, vi. 44, 173, 591 (Ind. Chr. 554).
Berig, son of Dego, vi. 410.
Berench, or Beringarius, king of the Picts, vi. 108; a quo Berivio, vi. 108, 553 (Ind. Chr. 142).
Berengarii, or Calvinists, ii. 214.
Berengarius, of Tours, ii. 214; denies real presence, ii. 215; forerunners of, ii. 219, iv. 84, 285; celebrated for his learning, ii. 215, 216; spread of his opinions, ii. 218; opposed by Leo IX., ii. 219; follows Johannes Scotus, ii. 219, iv. 285; excommunicated at Vercell, ii. 219; able defence in Rome, ii. 220; sends his treatise to Lanfranc, ii. 219; discussion with him, ii. 221, opposed by, ii. 223; forced to burn Johannes Scotus' tract, ii. 222; retractation, ii. 222; withdrawn, ii. 223; summoned to Rome, ii. 223; second retractation, ii. 223; silence enjoined on, ii. 225; said to have changed his opinion, ii. 225, 226; died in 1088, ii. 226; burial-place, ii. 226; epitaph, ii. 227; unstable, ii. 228; heresy of, condemned, ii. 228; his followers, ii. 228, 229, iii. 88; various opinions as to his doctrines, ii. 224; they continued long, ii. 231; an original MS. of, ii. 219; observations on Plegel's Vision, iii. 77; writers for and against, ii. 214, 216-219; work attributed to, iii. 24.
Berechew, Berenchi villa, vi. 108.
Berhtus, Egfrid's general, vi. 276.
Berie, that is Civitas, vi. 457.
Beringarius. See Berench.
Beyerlack, Lawrence, xv. 118.

Bible, Authorized Version of, Ussher applies for a copy of, xv. 70; error in preface of, xv. 201; translated into Irish by King, i. 202.

Bibliotheca Theologica, Ussher's, commenced, i. 9, 27, 319; quoted, i. 310, iii., xiii., xii. 520; original of, in British Museum, i. 320; Dr. Langbaine's transcript preserved in the Bodleian Library, i. 320; copy of it made for the editor, i. 320; unfit for publication, i. 320; original sketch of, in Trinity College, i. 321.

Bicams, father of S. Iltatus, v. 538.

Biddle, John, Ussher's interview with, i. 247.

Bidermannus, Jacobus, v. 531.

Bignonius, Jerome, xvi. 2, 63, 258, 558.

Biegel, B. Desanus, vi. 165.

Billius, Armoricanus diaconus, vi. 51.

Bill, Mr., printer, xv. 118, 415, xvi. 514.

Bilens, Thomas, controversy of, with Bruselerius, ii. 65.

Bienen. See Benen.


Bispaldis versus, poem in, iv. 416-420.

Birchingham, Sir Ralph, xvi. 362.

Birges, or Barrow, river, vi. 503.

Birinus, S., apostle of Gewisai, v. 582, vi. 605 (Ind. Chr. 635).

Birn, Phelim Mac Feagh, xv. 421.

Birr, reputed the centre of Ireland, v. 518; S. Brendan of, vi. 523, 590 (Ind. Chr. 540).

Birrns, same as Ambitius, vi. 58.

Bishop, Ussher's treatise on the origin of, vi. 41-71; Dr. Rainoldes on, vii. 75; Ussher's sentiments on order of, i. 258, 259; secular presidents of cities, vii. 33; mentioned in Old Testament, vii. 44; Πρωτοτοκες or antistes, vii. 47; a generic title, Bishop—continued.

v. 123; ordained by the apostles, vii. 51, 52; called angel, xii. 531; churches early administered by, vii. 66, 62; primitive testimonies concerning, vii. 70, 71; Ignatius', vii. 79, 89; extravagant dignity of, in Apost. Constit., vii. 108-173; a succession of 27 in Ephesus, between Timothy and Concil. Carthage, called sacerdotes by Prosper, v. 519; ordination of, by a single bishop, iv. 321, 493, 521, 524, v. 98, 366, vi. 207; "more Britorum et Scotorum," vi. 225, 327; early British, vii. 56, 82, 83; the number 7 in Britain, vi. 116; 28 in Lucian's time, v. 79; so many as 65, v. 116; mode of election of, iv. 323-325; subsequently by kings, vi. 43; bishop of Glasgow chosen by king and clergy, vi. 225; early Irish, numerous, iv. 322, vi. 484, 517, 518; distinguished from abbots, presbyters, and doctors, iv. 427; resident in abbeys, vi. 43; none in primitive church of Scoti, according to Forun and Major, vi. 354; 4 in Ireland anterior to Patrick, vi. 355; first who died in Ireland, vi. 383; consecrated by one bishop in Ireland, iv. 493, 524, vi. 225; without fixed sees, iv. 524; Anselm's exhortation concerning, iv. 529; ancient mode of election in Ireland, iv. 323, 325-329, 488, 518, 519, vi. 49, 82, 512; no control over, exercised by pope of Rome, iv. 322, 323; authority claimed by the see of Canterbury, iv. 327-329; in Ireland summoned to parliament, xi. 460; not elected by dean and chapter, i. 52, 67; forbidden to hold pluralities, i. 108; yet a bishoprick held with provostship, i. 199; of Man, elected by clergy and people, vi. 182, 183; ordination of, compulsory, vi. 49, 75; procured for hire, iv. 458; stated to have
Bishop—continued.
been by presbyters, i. 237; conferred per saltum, i. 259; jurisdiction of, before consecration, claimed by metropolitan, i. 55, xv. 156, 157, 158, 160; formerly married, iv. 459, v. 103; precedence of, how determined, v. 123; 7 offices of, iv. 508; not included in the seven orders, iv. 501, 502; reason for having a fixed charge, iv. 524; minimum and maximum of churches under administration, iv. 503; over provinces and tribes, not cities, iv. 60; over Plots, vi. 208; territorial titles of, iv. 519; a bishop over two people, iv. 358; nominate successors, vi. 78; Greek style of, vii. 38; Constantine's observation respecting, xi. 288; independence of, violated by Roman church, ii. 44; of Armenia to whom subject, vi. 47; revenues assigned to, in France, vi. 78; orders of, denied by Cathari, ii. 250; English, Dr. James complains of, xv. 207; enactment against teach, ii. 90.

Bishopricks, of Christendom, recited in Provinciale, v. 111.; sold, xv. 357, 369.

Blittereuce concilium, ii. 234.

Blitham, a bishop, vi. 518.

Bithynia, fabled birth-place of Constantine, v. 225.

Blithildis, S., iv. 245.

Biturigae, council of, ii. 389, 392.

Black-guard, the term, xiii. 111.

Bladma, mountain, vi. 533.

Blair, ordination of, i. 116, 147; reception of, by Ussher, i. 148; his narrative, i. 149; misstatement of, i. 148.

Blathmac, S., Life of, vi. 240.

Blangoridas. See Blegored.

Blatus, heresy of, vi. 509.

Blathach, river, near the Barrow, vi. 504.

Blathmac, king, vi. 515; death of, vi. 608 (Ind. Chr. 665).

Blavet, river, in Armorica, v. 509.

Bledach in regione Heth, vi. 581 (Ind. Chr. 514).

Bledeni, granted to Glastonbury, v. 140.

Bledri, bishop of Landaff, iv. 325.

Blegored, translator of the Welsh laws, xi. 468.

Blemmyes, near the Ethiopians, vi. 365.

Blereuth, Francis, letter of, xvi. 349.

Blomeius, John, searches for Joseph of Arimathea, v. 44.

Blondel, David, controversy with Ussher, i. 233, 234; communication of, vi. 349, 350; letter of to Ussher, xvi. 68; mentioned, xvi. 91, 128, 147, 153, 553, 566, 584.

Blundell, Sir Francis, xvi. 428.

Boate, Arnold, controversy with Cappellus, i. 267, vii. 589, xvi. 204, 205; assailed by Cappellus, i. 182, 187; complaint against, xvi. 200; his estimate of Ussher, i. 121; his letters to Ussher, xvi. 39, 57, 126, 168, 181, 193, 234, 245, 281, 553, 557, 577, 579, 581; Ussher to, xvi. 153, 159, 178, 187, 202; named, xvi. 19, 32, 179, 192, 200, 237, 240, 242, 284, 566.

Bobio, monastery of, vi. 481, 603 (Ind. Chr. 614); Atthala, abbot of, vi. 481; a MS. of, iv. 408.

Bochel, Deconization of, by Richard James, xv. 263.

Boedkin, Mr., xvi. 494, 497, 500.

Boedley, nephew of Sir Thomas, xv. 417.

Bodem, S. Procto of, vi. 84.

Bodotria sinus, vii. 113, 136, 552 (Ind. Chr. 77).

Body of Divinity, work fathered on Ussher, i. 248; disavowed, i. 249; recent edition, i. 249.

Boendos, river, vi. 414.

Boethanus, or Eochauus, vi. 515.

Boethius, Hector, errors of, vi. 223, 231, 234, 240, 258, 512, 556 (Ind. Chr. 216); historical inaccuracies of, vi. 173, 180; perversion of names, vi. 237; said to have seen king Fergus' MSS., vi. 125; said to have seen Iena MSS., vi. 126.
Boethius for Aetius in editions of Bede, v. 424.
Bofinde. See Infobofinde.
Bogomill, who, i. 232.
Bohemian brethren, dogmas of, li. 173; desire for Vernacular Scriptures, xii. 229, 362; defeat of army, xv. 161, 164.
Boina, river, vi. 569 (Ind. Chr. 433).
Boisius, or Bush, river, vi. 144.
Bolton, chancellor, corruption of, i. 117.
Bonine. See Bodmin.
Bonavent Tabernus, or Bannava, S. Patrick's birth-place, vi. 376.
Bones of saints, vi. 536.
Bon Hommes, a name of Waldenses, ii. 267, 268.
Bonifacianse, v. 368.
— rex, vi. 171.
Boonel, Jeremy, xvi. 268.
Bononi, an appellation of the Waldenses, ii. 267.
Bonowane, parish of, i. cxiv.
Bonvillam, synod of, iv. 185.
Book, S. Cataldus', of three leaden plates, vi. 306; prices of books in 1613, xv. 74.
Booth, Mr., xvi. 282.
Bootts. See Boate.
Bostous Buriens, cited, iv. 3.
Bosswell, Dudley, xvi. 545.
—, Sir William, letter of, i. 268; to Ussher, xv. 166.
Both kinds, administration of Eucharist in, iv. 279, 280.
Botan. See Boate.
— Sir J., Ussher forms his acquaintance, i. 29.
Boyle, or Buellium, abbey of, founded, iv. 539; annals of, cited, iv. 531.
Boyle, bishop Richard, xvi. 404, 437.
— family, pluralists, i. 107.
Boyn, river, in Campo Breg, vi. 410. mouth of, called Inver Colp, vi. 413.
Bracara, visited by S. James, vi. 290.
—, council of, xi. 421.
Bracbanta gens, iv. 423.
Brachens, harbour of, v. 485.
Bracti, or Britons, v. 443.
Bracton, who, xi. 471.
Bradish, Mr., xvi. 331, 340, 357.
Bradwall, Thomas, letter of, xvi. 516.
Bradwardin, Thomas, iii. 574.
Brady, Mr., xvi. 533, 538.
Brail, river, Oldcourt at, vi. 405.
Brail-Albain, or Brunhalbain, in Dalriada, vi. 147.
Brannhall, John, comes to Ireland, and procures regal visitation, i. 164; appointed bishop of Derry, i. 164, xv. 378, 379; a royal commissioner, i. 206; exorcists to introduce the XXXIX. articles, i. 173, 174; his letter to Ussher in 1646, i. 262, 253; letter of, xvi. 233; mentioned xv. 579, xvi. 35, 520, 528.
Bran, a kinsman of Columba, vi. 231.
Brandan. See Brendan.
Brandab, son of Ethche, king of Leinster, vi. 425; attends a synod, vi. 300 (Ind. Chr. 598); slays Aedus, vi. 514, 560 (Ind. Chr. 598); grants Ferns to Maidoc, vi. 537.
— son of Meilgi, vi. 237.
Brasichellan, or Malvenda, v. 495. See Index Auctorum.
Brass, vessels of, iv. 273.
Bread, sacramental, usage regarding, vi. 492.
Breaghmuir, churches of, granted to S. Ciaran, vi. 525, 592 (Ind. Chr. 544).
Brecknock, formerly Buelt, v. 521.
Giralda Cambrensis, archdeacon of, iv. 556.
Breden, S., of Glastonbury, v. 132.
Breg, campus, vi. 232, 406; ubi Thernoria, vi. 407; ubi river Boynt, vi. 410.

Bregden, near Glastonbury, v. 149.

Bregensium fines, vi. 406. See Breg.


Brehon laws used in Ireland, i. 313.

Brennind, Irish form of Brendan, v. 523. See Brendan.

Brendan, two of the name, in second order of saints, vi. 478, 523; both pupils of S. Finian, vi. 478.

— of Brr, son of Nedmainds, vi. 523, 590 (Ind. Chr. 540); or son of Luanigneus, vi. 595 (Ind. Chr. 571); legend of, respecting Hy, vi. 240; reckoned the prophet of Ireland, vi. 473; date of his death, vi. 523, 595 (Ind. Chr. 571); his festival, vi. 446.

— of Clonfert, son of Finnlegs, vi. 474; birth of, vi. 579 (Ind. Chr. 484); pupil of S. Finian, vi. 590 (Ind. Chr. 540); his labours, vi. 474 ; churches founded by, vi. 523, 583, 584 (Ind. Chr. 508, 514); labouring monks of, iv. 308, 304; visits Britain, vi. 328, 582 (Ind. Chr. 508), 584 (Ind. Chr. 514); educates S. Macnitus, vi. 50, 585 (Ind. Chr. 520); succeeds Eileenus at Llancaurian, vi. 50; confounded with Maclovius, vi. 51; visits Aran, vi. 529, 533; school under, at Ross, vi. 472; voyages of, vi. 523, 595 (Ind. Chr. 577); his death, vi. 595-6 (Ind. Chr. 577); ancient legend of, less absurd, iv. 268; Molanus' remarks on, iv. 268; his lex, vi. 484; his rule, vi. 484, 611 (Ind. Chr. 743); death, at Eauchduin, vi. 528, 596 (Ind. Chr. 577); at Clonfert, vi. 50; buried at Clain-fert, vi. 524, 596 (Ind. Chr. 577); Life of, iv. 268, 304, vi. 474, 484, 524, 533. See Brandan, Brendin.

Brendin, S., or Brendan, mentioned by Cumanianus, iv. 339, 442, vi. 501.

— two sons of, vi. 287.

Brendis, vi. 406.

Bremnus, acts of, lx. 141, 142.

Brennuyd, or Berucia, v. 452.

Brentknolle, now Brentemers, v. 149.

Brente, ten hides of, granted to Glastonbury, v. 140, 149.

Brente-mar, or Brentemers, granted to Glastonbury, v. 119.

Brenwal, a Glastonbury saint, v. 132.

Brecely, John, iii. iv.

Breton, John, xv. 77; his will, xv. 500; mentioned, xv. 135, 482, 540, 559.

— Randall, xv. 500.

Bressl, son of Endeus, vi. 237.

— lector of Armagh, vi. 421.

Brestulus, bishop, vi. 518.

Brestavia, confounded with Brestia, vi. 291.

Brestiivites v ing, vi. 267.

Brestiivocai v ing, iv. 243, vi. 287, 319, 340, 341.

Brevi, in Wales, synod of, v. 104, 541, vi. 585 (Ind. Chr. 519). See Llan dewy-brewy.

Brevia, what, iv. 584.

Breviarium Burgstalense, vi. 512.

— Ilibernium, vi. 229, 230.

— Romanum, iii. 444.

— Sarisburiense, iii. 453, v. 177.


Breviensis synodus. See Brevi.

Briac, king of Ireland, slain, iv. 318.

Briecius bishop of Limerick, iv. 558.

Bride-hay, or Bride-eye, that is, Bridige insula, near Glastonbury, vi. 464, 465. See Parva Hibernia.

Bridgeman, bishop John, xvi. 366, 516.

Bridius filius Melechon, vi. 233; king of the Picts, sliya Earcrid, vi. 202, 609 (Ind. Chr. 685).

Brien, St., a city in Brittany, called from S. Bricc, vi. 304.

Brig, mother of S. Enda, vi. 533.

Priga, S., of Eauch Duin, sister of Brendan, vi. 523, 596 (Ind. Chr. 577).

— daughter of Aynnere, vi. 572 (Ind. Chr. 449).

Brigantes, vi. 270.
Brigantium, v. 33, vi. 290.

Gregory's, born over Romans, 607

Verulara, 168; visit to Barbaria, two 486, morica,

Bede's inhabitants, 117; to his 208-210,

Abemethy, bell mentioned, 463, left 385, in her reputed date 449, ancient 11, 172; 267; Suecica, 579, Scotland, 465, 464, 455, 451, 457, 554, 555; miracles of, vi. 163.


Dunkeld, vi. 248, 606 (Ind. Chr. 640).

Glastonbury, vi. 463, 464, 465, 579 (Ind. Chr. 488).

Suenice, viii. 344.

receives a bell from Gildas, vi. 469.

Bric, S., v. 393; reputed an Irishman by some, vi. 394; taken to Armorica, vi. 567 (Ind. Chr. 430).

Bristol, formerly Cair Britton, v. 85.

Lord, mentioned, xv. 188.

Brigantum — Britannia. 25

Brigantium, v. 33, vi. 290.

Gregory's, born over Romans, 607

Verulara, 168; visit to Barbaria, two 486, morica,

Bede's inhabitants, 117; to his 208-210,

Abemethy, bell mentioned, 463, left 385, in her reputed date 449, ancient 11, 172; 267; Suecica, 579, Scotland, 465, 464, 455, 451, 457, 554, 555; miracles of, vi. 163.


Dunkeld, vi. 248, 606 (Ind. Chr. 640).

Glastonbury, vi. 463, 464, 465, 579 (Ind. Chr. 488).

Suenice, viii. 344.

receives a bell from Gildas, vi. 469.

Bric, S., v. 393; reputed an Irishman by some, vi. 394; taken to Armorica, vi. 567 (Ind. Chr. 430).

Bristol, formerly Cair Britton, v. 85.

Lord, mentioned, xv. 188.

Brigantum — Britannia. 25

Irish, vi. 414; Gregory's character of, v. 385; book written in, found at Verulam, v. 184; no letters, xvi. 159; bardic poems of, iv. 568; metrical history of, v. 426, 427, vi. 41, 42.

subdued by Agricola, vi. 552 (Ind. Chr. 81); sailed round, vi. 552 (Ind. Chr. 81); the "cella penaria" of Rome, vi. 584 (Ind. Chr. 411); Arviragus, king of, vi. 55 (Ind. Chr. 92); reduced by Hadrian, vi. 553 (Ind. Chr. 117); by Lollius Urbicus, vi. 553 (Ind. Chr. 144); harassed by Picts, Scots, &c., vi. 660, 567, 570, 571 (Ind. Chr. 364, 431, 445, 447); treasure hid in earth by Romans, vi. 129; entered by Picts and Huns, vi. 119; lost to Rome, vi. 564 (Ind. Chr. 411); Romans fly from, vi. 565 (Ind. Chr. 418); left unprotected, vi. 129; two frontier walls of, v. 168, vi. 113, 135, 555, 556 (Ind. Chr. 208); earthen rampart built on border, vi. 131, 565 (Ind. Chr. 422); stone wall on north of, vi. 566 (Ind. Chr. 426); assistance of Romans implored, vi. 130, 565 (Ind. Chr. 425); exposed to Saxon invasion long before Hengist, v. 385, 386; date of Saxon invasion, v. 466, 461; monument of slaughter by Hengist, v. 517-519; a king of, v. 584; distribution of the Saxons in, v. 449; period of prosperity in, vi. 571 (Ind. Chr. 448); victories of, over the Saxons, vi. 575 (Ind. Chr. 455); British driven to Armorica, v. 485, 486; occupy the desert settlements of the Saxons, v. 519; expelled from Britain, v. 486; Britannorum gemitas, v. 424.

early conversion of, v. 12, vi. 82; said to have been visited by SS. James, Simon, and Paul, vi. 287, 288, 551 (Ind. Chr. 41, 47, 60); Aristobulus ordained bishop of, vi. 551 (Ind. Chr. 56); list of early authorities on the
BRITANNIA — BROUGHTON.

Britannia—continued.

first conversion of, v. 170, vi. 555, 556 (Ind. Chr. 291, 293); British converted at once, v. 60; date of introduction of Christianity, vi. 551; ancient hierarchy of, v. 79-125; Glastonbury, the first church in, v. 142; S. Alban, first martyr of, v. 177, 178; other martyrs, v. 205; first sees in, v. 79, 116; bishops of, at early councils—see Ariminum, Aries, Nice, Sardica; seven bishops reply to S. Augustus, iv. 351, 352; five provinces in, v. 116, 117; Bede's character of bishops of, v. 112; early mode of election of bishops, iv. 824; Mansuetus, a bishop, v. 486; the last British bishop in Congressbury, vi. 611 (Ind. Chr. 721).

— doctrines of church of, orthodox, v. 287, vi. 560 (Ind. Chr. 363); visited by Irish saints, vi. 520-524, 536; Christians of, visit: Palestine, vi. 562 (Ind. Chr. 388); charged with being outside Christendom, iv. 351; inhabitants less liked by Saxons than the Scots, iv. 421; Ordo of, different from Roman, iv. 276; tenor of, vi. 490; paschal canon of, vi. 498-500; whence received, vi. 496, 497; warmly attached to, iv. 552, 553; people of, styled "canonum ignari," vi. 225; church of, infected with Arianism, v. 239, 429, vi. 560 (Ind. Chr. 378); with Pelagianism, iv. 8, v. 336, 429; relapses into Paganism, vi. 98; corruptions of, vi. 566 (Ind. Chr. 428, 429); vice prevails in, v. 428; Gildas' description of degradation of, vi. 54-75; confirmed by Aeluin, vi. 75; works of Faustus received in, v. 503, 504; no Briton allowed into Cadoc's church at Beneventum, v. 538.

— church, precedence of, v. 38, 39; inhabitants of Northumbria become monks, vi. 611 (Ind. Chr. 731); pilgrimages from, to Jerusalem, v. 247, 248.

Britannia, Armire Lathana, vi. 381; Armoricans, v. 484-487; called Britannia Minor, v. 95, vi. 45, 412; called Britannia Transmarina, vi. 52; Britons driven to, v. 485, 486, vi. 561 (Ind. Chr. 883); two migrations to, vi. 574 (Ind. Chr. 453); Tours, the metropolitan see of, vi. 48.

— Parva, or Ireland, vi. 268.

— settlement in Brittenburg.

— Britanni super Ligerum, v. 486.

— an isle of, occupied by a Greek Novatian bishop, v. 546.

— Britons in Ireland, vi. 333.

— British islands, including Ireland, vi. 318.

Britanny. See Britannia, Armure.

Britshelm, bishop of Wells, v. 142.

Brichtwald, abbot of Glastonbury, v. 138-139.

Brito and Britannus, v. 254.

Britonantes, v. 172.

Britons in Ireland, at S. Alibe's birth, vi. 333. See Loman, Mocehua.

Brittenburg, British settlement at, v. 481-484, vi. 574 (Ind. Chr. 453).

Brittia Batavica, v. 581-584, 459.

Brittia, a quo Bretani, vi. 378.

Britwalani, v. 55.

Briwald, or Beorwald. See Brithwald.

Britnixene concilium, li. 191, 187.

Brochadins, or Brochazus, son of Tigridea, vi. 581, 332; nephew of S. Patrick, vi. 588 (Ind. Chr. 492).

Brochessa, mother of S. Brigid, vi. 534.

Brayley, Mr., xvi. 316, 819.

Bromadnon, or Brunnanburg, battle of, v. 262, 264.


Brones, bishop, vi. 518.

Brook, Lord, xv. 403, 404, 478, xvi. 144.

Broglasins, in Gaul, vi. 391.

Brother, forbidden to marry brother's widow, iv. 292.

Broughton, Hngh, distinguished Greek scholar, iii. 590, 391; his epistle to the nobility of England, iii. 580; on the descent into hell, xv. 281;
Broughton—continued.

his books, xv. 382; named, xv. 384, xvi. 810.

Brownecker, Edward, letters of, to Ussher, xv. 153; xvi. 376.

Brown, a Carmelite, xvi. 495.

Brownrigg, bishop Ralph, i. 271, xvi. 183, 175.

Brownstown, i. 1xvii.

Bradeus, king of the Picts, vi. 233, 236; son of Melochom, vi. 234; his accession, vi. 553 (Ind. Chr. 557); contemporary of S. Columba, vi. 528; and of S. Kentigern, vi. 247; visited by three Irali abbots, vi. 238; death of, vi. 597 (Ind. Chr. 584).

Brunham, of Glastonbury, v. 132.

Brunberry. See Brun-Allain.

Brunridge, or Brunanburg, battle of, vi. 264.

Brun-Allain, a boundary of the Scoti, vi. 146; or Braid-Allain, vi. 147, 269.

Brunanburg, battle of, vi. 264.

Brunandune. See Brunanburg.

Brunanburg, or Extrumanawere, Brunanbyrig, Bromdune, Brunandune, Brititseford, Brunridge, battle of, vi. 263, 264.

Brunehild, vi. 487.

Bruno, bishop of Treviri, li. 228; acts of, li. 228.


Brusierius, John, li. 85.

Brusius, Petrus, concerning the Waldenses, li. 261, 262.

Bruthnod, dux, iv. 571.

Brutus, acts of, x. 215; death, x. 282.

Buail, Millic, son of, vi. 389.

Buani, Nepotes, vi. 385.

Buchanan, George, his diligence, vi. 279.


Buckworth, Theophilus, bishop of Dro- more, brother-in-law of Ussher, i. 56.

Budi Conavill, or Postis Ietericia, vi. 607 (Ind. Chr. 664).

Budic, son of Cybistan, vi. 81; king of Armorica, v. 28, 109, vi. 597 (Ind. Chr. 588).

Bueliamum, or Beyle, monastery of, founded, iv. 539; Annals of, vi. 447; 537.

Buel, or Brecknockshire, v. 521, vi. 577 (Ind. Chr. 466).

Bulgari, a name of the Albigenses, ii. 387.

Bulgaria, Manchaeorum in, ii. 252.

Bulimia, Brutus seized with, x. 231.

Bulkeley, archbishop, assaulted, i. 105; strives to attach the primacy of Irel- and to Dublin, i. 161.

Ball, the term, xi. 244.

Burling, or Barcaroa ecclesia, iv. 396.

Barcird, S., son of Gurmund, iv. 430, vi. 93, 598 (Ind. Chr. 593).

Burchgravius, or castellanus, v. 482, 488.

Burg-castell, or Caobberesburg, in Suffolk, vi. 539.

Burgedaalense, Breviarium, vi. 512.

Burgess, John, xvi. 333, 355.

Burggravii Lekfinenses, v. 483.

Burgundofra, S., iv. 245.

Burgus, near Leyden, v. 483.

Burial, different from interment; ii. 321, 347; in the creed, ii. 347; of one thousand saints in Bardey, vi. 44.

Burke, his censure of bishop Bennet, i. 199.

Barley, Thomas, prior of Kilmainham, xii. 457.

Burnet, bishop, his estimate of Ussher's character, i. 120.


Barry, parish of, i. xx.

Burton, Dr., xv. 342.

Bury, monuments in abbey of, xv. 168.
BUSIRIS — CAINNECH.

Busiris, viii. 64.  
Butler, Edmund, Earl of Carrick, vi. 541.  
——, Book of the Church, error in, regarding Usber, i. 280, 281.  
Butts, Dr., xv. 369.  
Byvindus, or Beyeu, vi. 408.  
Buxtorf, John, the elder, xv. 496, 553, 568.  
——, John, the younger, letters of, to Usber, xv. 505, xvi. 257; Usber to, xvi. 249; mentioned, xv. 553, 577, xvi. 30, 89, 182, 195, 242, 247, 283, 579.  
Byrchnius, S., vi. 478, or Berchanus, vi. 584.  
Byuh, Mr., xvi. 600.  
Byzacena provincia, v. 237, vi. 6.  
Byzachum, council of, vi. 6, 11.  

C  
C and T initial, confounded, vi. 564 (Ind. Chr. 402).  
Calaraturn, Allageses fly to, ii. 348.  
Cadalus, nominated pope, B. 115, 116.  
Cadar, or Cadoc, third bishop of London, v. 88.  
Cadellus, or Ketelus, made king, v. 384.  
See Ketelus.  
Caed Aufan, who, xii. 285.  
Cadoc, S., his parents, v. 530, vi. 579 (Ind. Chr. 499); abbot of Lanecarvan, v. 535, vi. 581 (Ind. Chr. 500), 582 (Ind. Chr. 508); retires to Inis-Ronech, vi. 583 (Ind. Chr. 509); abbot of Beneventum, v. 538, vi. 584 (Ind. Chr. 514); called Sophia, v. 588; vi. 584 (Ind. Chr. 514).  
——, or Cadar, bishop of London, v. 88.  
Cador, dux Cornubiae, vi. 56.  
Cadwallader, king, age of, xvi. 185; his signed charter to Cambridge, vi. 609 (Ind. Chr. 685).  
Cadwalla, succeeds Kentwin, vi. 609 (Ind. Chr. 686).  
Cadlanus, or Kedlanus, of Nendrum, vi. 585 (Ind. Chr. 520).  
Catholan. See Colidid.  
Caer. See Cair.  
Caer Coit Craidion, near Lincoln, v. 85, 86.  
Caerdyf, St. Kieran’s chapel at, vi. 336.  
Caer Goby, in Anglesey; v. 116; an episcopal seat, v. 116.  
Caer Leon, Urbis Legionum, v. 79; David succeeds Dubricius in see of, v. 540; on Usk, Welsh primacy, iv. 352; three churches in, v. 204; visited by S. Kentigern, v. 85; Germans and Lupus at, v. 388.  
See David.  
Caer Marthin, origin of name, iv. 562; Maridunum of Ptolemy, iv. 562.  
See Caer-Morlyn.  
Caer Neron, v. 82.  
Caer Usk, v. 195.  
Caer Went, or Venta Silurum, v. 85, 116.  
See Cair.  
Cæsar, Julius, youth of, ix. 544; created dictator, x. 142; wins Pharsalia, x. 148; in Egypt, x. 174; death of, x. 215.  
Cassarius, bishop of Arles, v. 502; as-sails the Pelagians, vi. 16; subscribes acts of synod of Arles, v. 25; his death, vi. 16; letter of Boniface to, vi. 27; his proof of Purgatory, iv. 263; his Life, vi. 16, 26.  
—— of Lerins, v. 395.  
——, Molendains, vi. 170.  
Cabinnechus, S., vi. 233.  
See Cainenech.  
Cai, near Dol, in Armorica, vi. 79.  
Caiphias, high priest, x. 527.  
Caille Fechlad, vi. 390.  
Caiteman, three of the name, xl. 541; difficulties in chronology of, xl. 541-542.  
Cainenech, S., alias Cannechus, Cahnanechas, Kennedy, vi. 526, 588 (Ind. Chr. 527); of second order, vi. 478; taught by Barre, vi. 544; by S. Finian, vi. 473; by S. Deus, in Britain, vi. 520; called Mocu Da-lann, vi. 526, or Filius Nepotis Da-
Cainnech—continued.
land, vi. 473, 590 (Ind. Chr. 549); particulars of his history, vi. 526, 530; his death, vi. 600 (Ind. Chr. 599); office of, vi. 520; Life of, vi. 520, 526.
Cair, dispositioh on the term, v. 86. See Caer.
Cair Badon, or Bath, v. 544.
Cair Briton, or Bristol, v. 85.
Cair Caratacan, Salisbury, v. 85, 516.
Cair Cel, Chichester, v. 86.
Cair Caint, Kent, v. 84.
Cair Calemion, Camalet, v. 85.
Cair Ceri, Chichester, v. 86.
Cair Colon, Colchester, v. 82.
Cair Conan, Conisburgh, v. 514.
Cair Cuerat. See Cair Caratacan.
Cair Cysteint, v. 82.
Cair Daun, Doncaster, v. 84.
Cair Daurl, or Cair Dorin, v. 86.
Cair Dorin, Dernford, v. 86.
Cair Diathon, Driathon, v. 85.
Cair Ebranc, York, v. 82, 93.
Cair Effroc, York, v. 93.
Cair Gloiri, or Cair Glow, v. 86.
Cair Glo, Gloucester, v. 86.
Cair Granth, Cantabrigia, v. 83.
Cair Guent, Winchester, v. 84, 85.
Cair Guntrigae, Norwich, v. 82.
Cair Guntin, v. 82.
Cair Guiragon, Worcester, v. 84.
Cair Gnoaraugon. See preceding.
Cair Guricon, Warwick, v. 84.
Cair Guorthigirn, v. 83.
Cair Ioc. See Cair Wisc.
Cair Legion-ar-Dear-dwy, Chester, v. 84, 101.
Cair on Usce, v. 84, 101; lattce of, iv. 357, vi. 603 (Ind. Chr. 619).
Cair Leon, Dubricius, Bishop of, v. 94. See Cair Legion.
Cair Leron, Leicester, s. 85.
Cair Liguilad, Carlisle, v. 82.
Cair Lindcolt, Lincoln, v. 85.
Cair Maungaid, Manchester, v. 88.
Cair Megnahd, Melnod, v. 82.
Cair Merlind, v. 86.
Cair Minic, Verulam, v. 82.
Cair Morva, v. 568, in Pembroke, vi. 577 (Ind. Chr. 463).
Cair Pensaileco, v. 85.
Cair Pentaloeh, v. 111.
Cair Perys, Portchester, v. 84.
Cair Segeint, Silchester, v. 84.
Cair Seolant, near Carnarvon, v. 82, 84.
Cair Urnach, Uroxceter, v. 85.
Cair Wisc, Exeter, v. 85.
Cair Wrangon, v. 84.
Cairbre-Riedia, vi. 146, 556 (Ind. Chr. 216).
Caire, church of, vi. 518.
Cairmaen, son of Branlubh.
Cairo, Grand, origin of name, v. 86.
Caithness, Pictish district, vi. 193; Andrew, bishop of, vi. 147.
Caivas Calignula, accession of, x. 594; forse his image on the Jews, xi. 11-17.
Calancri, Dr. James’s letter to, xv. 211, 214; named, xv. 218, 263, xvi. 311.
Calappa, S., vi. 184.
Calchedon, council of, its decisions, iv. 585; error in Greek editions of acts, vii. 30; subscriptions of, viii. 34, 35.
Caldragh Wallagh, chapel of, xv. 15.
Caled, Cambro-Brit. for “durnus,” vi. 113.
Caledonia, v. 61; sylva, iv. 562, vi. 113; derivation of name, vi. 113; an asylum during persecution, vi. 557 (Ind. Chr. 303); and Mnestes, v. 168, vi. 113, 203; how separated, vi. 555 (Ind. Chr. 298); revolt, v. 198, vi. 556 (Ind. Chr. 211); Castrum Calidoniwm, vi. 247; Caledones, vi. 112; Tacitus’ testimony concerning, vi. 102; defeated by the Romans, vi. 552 (Ind. Chr. 61).
Caledoniacus Angulus, vi. 113.
Caledonius Silvestris, iv. 560.
Calcepodium, cemetery at, vi. 209.
Calidodd, Sir William, xv. 359, 373.
Calgachi Roboretum, vi. 282, 592 (Ind. Chr. 546).
Caliburne, sword of King Arthur, v. 148.
Calidoneis nemese, battle of, vi. 585 (Ind. Chr. 518).
Callan, parliament at, xl. 459.
Calomagnus, king of Scots, iv. 323.
Calpurnius, father of S. Patrick, vi. 375, 560 (Ind. Chr. 372); Silus Oidi, vi. 378; In Armorica, vi. 381, 390, 561 (Ind. Chr. 383).
Calvert, Sir George, xv. 233.
Calvinism, Ussher's, mitigated by time, i. 290-293.
Calviniste, formerly Berengariani, ii. 214.
Calvus Perennis, iv. 318.
Camalec, formerly Cair Celemion, v. 85.
Camara civitas, vi. 349, 565 (Ind. Chr. 418).
Camaria insula, vi. 564 (Ind. Chr. 409).
Camargo, Camaria insula, vi. 564 (Ind. Chr. 409).
Cambalanicum praelium, vi. 32, vi. 590 (Ind. Chr. 540).
Cambas, Congall abbot of, v. 506, vi. 596 (Ind. Chr. 580).
Cambrica, origin of name, v. 117, vi. 227; Urbs Legionum, capital of, v. 79; Marken, king of, vi. 226. See Wales.
Cambridge, fables concerning, v. 196, 388, vi. 558, 567 (Ind. Chr. 303, 430); early school at, v. 71; opposed to Pelagianism, v. 388; encouraged by Eleutherius, v. 159; fictitious diploma of Arthur to, vi. 30, 33; wasted, vi. 94; Benet college, MSS. in, ii. 58, 210; public library of, xv. 339; MSS. of, borrowed, xv. 291; Arminianism in, xv. 345-347. See Cantabrigia.
Cambyses, viii. 230-237.
Camden, Ussher's introduction to, i. 25; receives information from Ussher, i. 25, xv. 7; eulogium on, iv. 398; his letter to Ussher, xv. 189; Camden—continued.
Dr. Ryves's letter to, xv. 137; Ussher's letters to, vi. 423, xv. 5, 77, 134; Irish Annals published by, at Ussher's instance, xl. 457; his letter to J. Lippus, v. 228-232; attacked by author of the Analecta, xv. 134, 137; his decline, xv. 178; statement of his life and sentiments, xv. 139; influence on some distinguished Irishmen, xv. 140; his death, xv. 203; his library, xv. 203, 204; styled "perspicacissimus," v. 132; mentioned, xv. 68, 173, 193, 276.
Camelon dunum, city of, vi. 104.
Cameracensis ecleopus, vi. 540.
Camilian, battle of, v. 459.
Caminana, disciple of Declan, vi. 335, 560 (Ind. Chr. 360).
Cammin, S., of Inisaeluir, his death, vi. 506 (Ind. Chr. 653); his Psalter, v. 544.
Campian, Edmund, xv. 378.
Campus Albus, near Mons Marge, iv. 842, vi. 504; on the Barrow, vi. 425; synod of, vi. 503, 504, 604 (Ind. Chr. 530).
Campus Breg, vi. 232, 253; ubi Thome, vi. 407.
Campus Fann in Undesi, vi. 427.
Campus Gessyll, vi. 347, 565 (Ind. Chr. 420).
Campus Hai, vi. 463.
Campan Hen, or Mayo, vi. 610 (Ind. Chr. 697).
Campus Lene, synod in, iv. 339, 442; vi. 501, 503.
Campus Scuth, near Lismore, vi. 335, 560 (Ind. Chr. 364). See Magh Scotligh.
Campus Teloach, vi. 180.
Camuliacus, bishop, vi. 518.
Camusate, Nicholas, vi. 624.
Can, or Caunu, rex Albanus, vi. 215.
Cana of Galilee, vi. 164.
Candaules, date of, viii. 148.
Candida Casa, or Witerun, S. Ninian of, vi. 209, 201, 205, 565 (Ind. Chr. 412); bishops of, vi. 205, 206, 611.
Candida—Casa—continued.
(Ind. Chr. 731, 735, 777); see of, transferred to Glasgow, vi. 205; ancient jurisdiction of, vi. 206; Alcuin’s letter to, vi. 209.
Candidan, a king of the Britons, vi. 91.
Canicus, S. See Cautionech.
Canisius, Henry, vain effort of, iii. 470, iv. 314.
Cannibalism, mentioned by Jerom, vi. 117.
Canon law, glosses of, iii. 116.
— of the Mass, iii. 213.
— of Scripture, xiv. 111.
Canonical opposition to sacramental, iii. 106.
Canons, early collection of, i. 27, x.; Ussher’s discovery concerning, xv. 37, 38, 47; cod. Magunt. xiv. 57; Roman corruptions of, iii. 471; decal in publication of, at Rome, xv. 43, 52, 53; African codex, v. 340; Apostolical, viii. 128-135; ancient English, iii. 95, vi. 378; modern English, proposed for Irish Church, i. 177; Greek, xv. 38, 39, 47; MS. of, at Durham, xv. 54; Irish, synod of S. Patricius, vi. 491; ancient Irish, iv. 289, 292, 293, 294; MS. of, in Benet Library Cambridge, iv. 289, xi. 433; MS. of, in Cotton Library, iv. 266, 276, 278, 294, 305-307, 330, 350, 376, 463, 489, 490, xi. 423, 428, 429; modern Irish, ascribed to Ussher, i. 177, 178; history of, l. 177-180; first drawn by Strafford, l. 175; wherein different from English, i. 180; Lولي’s opinion of, l. 180; controversy regarding, i. 179; discrepancy of, with Book of Common Prayer, l. 184, xv. 52, xvi. 7, 9; Roman, xv. 40, 46, 50.
Canons, Lateran, office of, vi. 401.
—, Regular, vi. 542.
— in Scotland, vi. 173, 198.
Cantabrígia, formerly Cahir Grann, v. 88; students of, baptized, vi. 583 (Ind. Chr. 141); 3000 at, converted,
Cantabrígia—continued.
vi. 554 (Ind. Chr. 178); feigned charter of, vi. 609 (Ind. Chr. 665).
Canterbury, formerly Dorcbernia, v. 91, 92, vi. 601, 603 (Ind. Chr. 604, 624); two churches at, v. 158; S. Martin’s near, v. 158, vi. 600 (Ind Chr. 597); date of, vi. 555 (Ind. Chr. 187); Welsh bishops consecrated at, iv. 324, 326; Irish bishops consecrated at, iv. 327, 328, 329; Danish cities in Ireland subject to, iv. 326-329, 488, 519, 564-566; alleged primatial jurisdiction of, over Ireland and the isles, iv. 567; Annals of, see Index of Authors.
Cantigernus, v. 472.
Cantir, in Dalriada, vi. 147.
Cantred Dewi, v. 507.
Cantuarii, of Jutic origio, v. 455.
Canusium, castle of, ii. 147.
Canutus, vi. 171; law of, xii. 313.
Capatiana for Pacatiana, vii. 84.
Cape Clear. See Clare insula.
Capella S. Motti, at Louth, vi. 415.
Capelani, ii. 256.
Capellius, Jacobus, brother of Ludovici, vii. 592.
— Ludovicae, his theory of Hebrew text, xvi. 194, 196; controversy with Beate, l. 267; his history, i. 208, xii. 589, xvi. 182, 187, 195, 203, 204, 205; Chronol. Sac., xii. 65; Crit. Sacr., vii. 463; his letters to Ussher, xvi. 179, 192, 200, 242; Ussher’s letters to, vii. 589-602, xvi. 204-224, 259; mentioned, xv. 156, 163, 182, 568, 573, 579, xvi. 187, 195, 254, 237, 241.
Capitula Caroli Calvi, iv. 193.
Capraria, an island in Tuscan Sea, vi. 391, 395.
Caprasius, of Arles, v. 372.
Capreolus, of Carthage, v. 408.
Caput Caprae, Gateshead, vi. 135.
Caput Carmoli, vi. 180.
Caracalla, meaning of, v. 181.
Caracallus, Antonius, v. 198.
Caradaun, king of Britain, vi. 46, 47.
Carantocus, or Cornach, vi. 407, 568
(Ind. Chr. 432).
Carausius, seizes Britain, vi. 110, 111, 556 (Ind. Chr. 285); rebels, vi. 556 (Ind. Chr. 286); plants Picts among
the Caledonians, vi. 557 (Ind. Chr. 286).
Caroxo, the verb, iv. 411, 454, vi. 321.
Carban, the valley of, v. 555.
Carbonarius Sylvia, vi. 540, 607 (Ind.
Chr. 654).
Carbre, in the county of Cork, vi.
472.
Carbre, son of Niall, vi. 412, 569 (Ind.
Chr. 433).
Cardiff, Ussher's stay at, i. 243.
Cardiganshrie, Ceretica regio, v. 541;
vi. 46.
Cardinal, a name of dignity, ii. 114, 120; election of, ii. 115; mode of
electing popes, ii. 116, 117.
Carectius, successor of Malgo, vi. 89;
or Kereditius, vi. 92, 598 (Ind. Chr.
533), 599 (Ind. Chr. 590).
Carfull, i. e. Logh-fol, vi. 257.
Carrow, Mr., xv. 89.
——, Lord, xv. 321.
Carey, bishop Valentine, xvi. 384.
Cargen, abbas Iduti, iv. 324.
Cariate, vi. 26.
Carntoel, lands of, xvi. 465.
Carisiciuni, synod of, iii. 82, iv. 16;
condemnus Gottschale, iv. 60; bishops
at, iv. 60; censured by church of
Lyons, iv. 88-81; canons of, drawn
up by Hiucmar, iv. 178.
Carlegcen, v. 84.
Carleon, two old churches in, v.
265.
Carleton, Dudley, xv. 129.
——, bishop George, letter of, to
Ussher, xvi. 430; assists at Laud's
consecration, xvi. 385.
Carlish, or Cair Liguslid, v. 82; or
Linguvalis, vi. 107, 109, 136; see
of, granted to Ussher, i. 222; his
advice to clergy of, i. 283.
Carmelites in Dublin, i. 105.
Caron, river, v. 389.
Carnoc, S., vi. 184.
Carolemannus, dux, iv. 459.
Carolus Calvus, patron of Johannes
Scotus, iv. 113; sends alms to Ire-
land, iv. 467; Anastasius' epistle
to, iv. 483-486; Hincmar's letter to,
vi. 16, 17.
Carolus Magnus, exploits of, iv. 466;
proficiency in letters, xii. 288; trans-
lation of Scriptares, xii. 289; Cap-
tularia, v. 314; collects pontifical
letters, iv. 12; Life of, vi. 277;
book on images, xii. 287.
Carona, river, Fictish seat on, vi. 104.
Carpocrations, heresy of, xii. 466.
Carpophora, vi. 169.
Carpre, or Colbre, son of Colum, vi.
335, 560 (Ind. Chr. 360).
Carrick, Juxta Shannon, vi. 528.
——, Earl of, vi. 541.
Carriage, parish of, i. ciii.
Carrol, Sir James, xv. 74, 428, xvi.
475.
Cartensius, bishop, vi. 518.
Carter, John, letter of, to Ussher, xvi.
407.
Cartiachna, bishop, vi. 518.
Carthada, or Carthage, v. 86.
Cartaghen, or Mochuda, founds Rai-
then, has 867 disciples there, ex-
pelled after forty years, vi. 475, 543,
598 (Ind. Chr. 590); called Car-
thagh Raithen, vi. 483; his church
of Lismore, vi. 335, 543; rule of,
v. 483; twelve companions of, vi.
543; two MSS. of Life of, vi. 475.
Cartaghe, council of, condemns Pe-
lagius, iii. 524, 525, v. 292, 301,
302, 317, 322-329; acts of, obtain
imperial sanction, v. 320, 321; 214
bishops at, v. 318; 217 bishops at,
v. 340.
Cartaghe, origin of name, v. 86, 87.
Carthena, or Carrena, vi. 189.
Carun, river, vi. 112.

Carvan, valley of, vi. 50.

Cassens, Thomas, date of, iv. 379.

Casabon, Isaac, letters of, in Usher's possession, xv. 554; his MSS., xvi. 165; enolgethum on, ii. 55; error of, xv. 81; his death, xv. 84; and Mericus' opinions concerning Ignatius' epistle, vii. 254; mentioned, xv. 67, 478.

— Mericus, letter of, to Usher, xvi. 165; named, xvi. 661.

Cashel, Eoghan, king of, vi. 572 (Ind. Chr. 449).

—, Council of, iv. 276, 367, 542, xi. 432, 449.

—, Peatler of, vi. 427.

—, Archbald, archbishop of, to Usher, xvi. 551.

Casimir, prince, submission of, to see of Rome, li. 109-111.

Cassanus, S., of Domhnach-Maigh-Seanach, vi. 844, 558 (Ind. Chr. 492).

Cassata, a denomination of land, v. 137.

Casseeal, or Cashel, in Eoghanacht, vi. 427.

Casse, castle of, li. 355.

Cassianus, John, founder of Semipelagians, v. 359, 394; date of, v. 360; his tenets, v. 361; at Massilia, v. 415; a favourite in monasteries, iii. 549; assaulted by Prosper, v. 418; writings of, condemned, v. 368, 525.

Cassius, his exactions from the Jews, x. 244; his death, x. 289.

Castell, Edmund, xvi. 587, 573.

Castle, versacular Scriptures of, xii. 364.

Castleroe, parish of, l. cxviii.

Castleton, parish of, i. c.

Casteleots, parish of, i. cix.

Castlerickard, parish of, l. xciii.

Coutdetondyn, parish of, l. cvi.

Castletown Kendalene, parish of, l. cxiii.

Castrum Ambasium, S. Florentinus of, vi. 369.

Castrum Calidonia, or Dunkeld, vi. 247.

Caswalho Lhawhir expels Picts from Anglesey, vi. 105.

Catalaunia, plains of, defeat of Attila in, v. 455, 575 (Ind. Chr. 451).

Catalus, S., parentage and birth of, vi. 300, 302, 308, 558 (Ind. Chr. 117); teaches at Limeric, v. 303, 553 (Ind. Chr. 144); events of his life, vi. 305-308, 553, 554 (Ind. Chr. 144, 153, 166); office of, vi. 302; Lives of, vi. 306, 304, 305; festival of, vi. 307.

Catalogue, Usher's priced, i. 25.

Calandum, near Lismore, vi. 302, 303.

Catechism, Usher's, xi. 177-198, 197-220.

Catgracanun Tredebell, a British prince, vi. 80.

Cat-guoilophil, v. 461.

Catha, a kind of engine, ii. 377.

Cathalana lingua, iii. 341.

Cathari, various derivations of the name, ii. 248, 253; called Gazari and Casari, ii. 248; or Albigenses, ii. 245; principal sects of, ii. 251; sentiments of, on episcopacy, ii. 250; Raymerus on, ii. 179.

Cathay, Island, vi. 436. See Iinis Cathay.

Cath Colt-Celedon, v. 86.

Cathedral establishments, importance of, i. 302.

Cathmael, S., pupil of S. David, vi. 580 (Ind. Chr. 490).

Cathmesia in Caledonia, vi. 562 (Ind. Chr. 105).

Catholic, title, of late date, vii. 87; used in contradistinction to British churches, iv. 341, 349, 351; church, what, ii. 476-479; Catholica Romana, vi. 2.

Cathwallain, King of Venedotia, vi. 85, 591 (Ind. Chr. 543).


Catimatis, iv. 324.

Catwyck, v. 481.
Caulfield, Lord, Ussher's dislike to, xv. 412; named, xv. 550.
Cannas, king, vi. 216, 217, 566 (Ind. Chr. 425).
Caylan, or Coelan, or Celan, S., of Nendrum, vi. 529.
Caytis-hevid, or Gateshead, vi. 135.
Cazari, or Gazari, a name of the Catheri, ii. 248.
Cazerea, near Toulouse, ii. 253.
Ceadda, archbishop of York, iv. 349, 350.
Ceallach, archbishop of Armagh, vi. 480.
Ceall-Fachna, vi. 543.
Ceall-Lidain, near Seirkeran, vi. 346.
Ceall-Mor, in Inis Garrcon, vi. 369.
Ceall-muine, or Menevia, vi. 438.
Cealltar, son of Cuitheachair, vi. 451.
Ceall-Usailli, S. Auxilius of, vi. 570, 576 (Ind. Chr. 439, 460).
Ceanselach, Gens, converted, vi. 571 (Ind. Chr. 448).
Cesulian, king of West Saxons, vi. 90, 91, 253, 595, 597, 598 (Ind. Chr. 577, 584, 592).
Cecilius, alleged disciple of S. James, v. 16, 17.
Cecrops, date of, viii. 43, 44.
Codwalla, king, v. 139, 140, vi. 202, 605 (Ind. Chr. 653, 634).
Celebra Juda, an Irish hymn, vi. 544.
Celedenis, vi. 334.
Celedon, battle of, v. 86.
Celedons Nemus, v. 85, 86.
Celemna, where, v. 836.
Celestani condemned, v. 412, 413.
Celestins, pope, v. 354, 359; his letter to Nestorius, v. 346; clasped with Nestorius, v. 411-413, 417; noticed at council of Ephesus, v. 411-413. — heretic, a native of Ireland, iv. 259, v. 253, vi. 562 (Ind. Chr. 388); called a Scot, vi. 340; a hearer of Rufinus, v. 249, vi. 562 (Ind. Chr. 397); colleague of Pelagius, v. 251; condemned in Africa, v. 255, 277, vi. 564 (Ind. Chr. 412); refuted by S. Augustin, v. 268, 278; condemned in council of Carthage, v. 265-268; controversy with Paulinus, v. 266; appeals to see of Rome, v. 267; tracts examined at synod of Diospolis, v. 292, 293; not acquitted there, v. 295; condemned, with Pelagius, at synod of Carthage, v. 301, 302; and at Milevi, vi. 301, 302; sentence against, by bishop of Rome, v. 304; journeys from the East to Rome, v. 309; exposition of his tenets, v. 310; refuses to be examined at Rome, v. 320; imperial enactment against, v. 320; visits Constantinople, v. 345; banished thence, v. 348, 349; and Julianus banished from Italy, v. 354; Leo's letters concerning, v. 431; condemned at Rome under Gelasius, v. 525; taught supererogation, iv. 299; fourteen definitions of, v. 278-280; defenders of, v. 315; noticed by Jerom, v. 276, 277.
— or Ceallach, of Armagh, vi. 480. See Celanis.
Celibacy not practised by British and Irish clergy, iv. 294, 295; Romish writers on, vii. 238.
Celida, the city, v. 335.
Cella Aidant Redaire, vi. 543.
Ceallach, bishop, iv. 358.
Ceallachair Diernig, iv. 552.
Cellachus, son of Maelcobha, v. 515.
Cella, used as churches, vi. 174.
Cellalla, in diocese of Dublin, iv. 552.
Cella-Sean-ross, on Loch Cre, vi. 541.
Cell-Coemgen, in diocese of Dublin, iv. 552.
Cell-Comgaille, iv. 552; bodis Saynn-kill, vi. 524.
Cellerithalth, diocese of Dublin, iv. 552.
Cell-episcopi Sanctan, iv. 552.
Cellersa, in diocese of Dublin, iv. 552.
Cell-fine, founded by Palladius, vi. 368.
Cellingenalenin, now Killinoy, iv. 552.
Cell-alebl, or Killery, vi. 584 (Ind. Chr. 518).
Celltuca, in diocese of Dublin, iv. 552.
Celus, archbishop of Armagh, iv. 536, 537, called Caenlach, and Celestius, vi. 490.
—, doctrine of angels, ill. 424, 425.
Celtar, son of Danch, vi. 457.
Celtiberi, "juridic homines," vi. 313; adopt Latin language, xil. 412.
Cemanus, vi. 533.
Cemeteries, ancient usage of, iv. 507.
Cennacus, or Kinoc, v. 114. See Kinoc.
Cenhassale, in see of Dublin, iv. 552.
Cennanuss, bishop of, vi. 518.
Cenogus, or Tenegus, son of Ere, vi. 242.
Cem-ri-mont. See Kil-re-mont.
Censarius, bishop of Auxerre, v. 438.
Centius Camerarius, vi. 417.
Century, tenth, darkness of, ill. 14.
—, eleventh, prodigies in, ii. 77; 96, 97.
Centwint, endows Glastonbury, v. 139.
Centwaltch, grants of, to Glastonbury, v. 138.
Cerrofrid, abbot, vi. 244, 245; cited by Bede, vi. 276; letter to Naitan, iv. 456, vi. 487, 490, 498, 610 (Ind. Chr. 710); his arguments on paschal canons, vi. 499; error in, vi. 509.
Ceranus, S. vi. 478; or Claran, vi. 502.
Cerdic, dominions of, vi. 38; crowned, v. 582, vi. 38, 581, 582 (Ind. Chr. 508, 534); his death, vi. 38, 589 (Ind. Chr. 554).
Cerdices-ford, now Chardford, v. 581.

Ceretica regio, in Wales, v. 164; now Cardigan, v. 541, vi. 46; Llan-Padern in, vi. 114; gens, vi. 402.
Ceretus, king, v. 507.
Cermann, or Carantonia, vi. 407.
Cerniu-budic, v. 109, vi. 82.
Cervina, or Eibhreasa, vi. 607 (Ind. Chr. 664).
Cervull, iv. 448.
Cestius Gallus, xi. 92, 93.
Cethenius, bishop, vi. 518.
Cethiscus, bishop, vi. 518.
Cetinig, abbas Docgumun, iv. 324.
Cetomeries, S., vi. 78.
Cevall, or Pen Guall, vi. 111.
Chaderton, Dr., xv. 398, 405, 507, xvi. 371.
Charemon, a name of Cassian, v. 360.
Chalaz, origin of, viii. 51, xil. 12, 14.
Challenge, the Jesuit's, iii. 3-5.
Chalonor, Dr. Luke, i. 23, 28; family of, connected with Ussher's, i. 38; letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 322; Ussher's to, xv. 72, xvi. 315, 318, 320; mentioned, xv. 62, 66, 68, 70, 425.
—, Edward, a youth, xvi. 438.
Chamber, obtained Scalliger's Waldensian records, ii. 334; mentioned, xv. 144, 457, 481.
Chamavi, or Xa μαβαν, v. 458.
Chanaan, sojourn of Israelites in, xii. 30.
Chancellor, Irish, precedence of, i. 39.
Channeches. See Caneinus.
Chappel, William, dean of Cashel, i. 100; provost of Trinity College, Dublin, i. 156; becomes bishop of Cork, i. 200, 201; licensed to hold the bishoprick of Cork and Ross with provostship, xvi. 38; his autobiography, i. 157; difficulties of, i. 191, 192, 197; Stafford's praise of, i. 197; Land's, i. 198; supposed tract of, xvi. 578; mentioned, xv. 399, 406, xv. 36, 37, 47, 319, 520.
Chapters, the four, iv. 16; the three, supported by Irish bishops, iv. 381-383.
Charan, Abraham in, xi. 564-579, xii. 1-29.

Chardford, annually Cordwass-ford, v. 531.

Charlemagne, opposed to use of images, iii. 512; plan for religious instruction, x. 275; enforces the Ordo Romanus, xii. 276; aids the efforts of Antichrist, xii. 276; language of, v. 473; letters of, to king Offa, ill. 207; statute of, xl. 422.

Charlemont, fort of, xvi. 573.

Charles 1., his return from Spain, xv. 201; festivities at his marriage, xv. 228; letter of, to Irish prelates, i. 106-108, to council, xv. 521; at Oxford, i. 228; confined at Carlisbrook castle, i. 254; death of, promoted by Romanists, i. 264, 265; Ussher's account of his execution, i. 261; his dislike of Pepery, i. 108; Ussher's dedication to, v. 1-4.

— II., birth of, xv. 521, 523; presents Ussher's library to Trinity College, i. 305.

Chase, ..., combined with Registrar of Armagh against Ussher, xv. 366.

Chauncy, Charles, letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 477; named, xv. 352, 358, 341, 347.

Chell, or Sidi Cheli, near Dublin, iv. 552.

Chelindris, vi. 169.

Chell-naulid, founded by S. Colman, vi. 346. See Cill-naulid.

Chell-sliove, or Celluna Montis, vi. 248.

Chester college, collections for, xv. 130, xvi. 346.

Cheurchrochet, near Dublin, iv. 552.

Cheuselaich in north Leinster, vi. 425.

Cherasus, or Kieran, vi. 341.

Chesley, or Cair Leglon, v. 84, 101, 161; chronologist of, cited, vi. 572; Down affiliated to, vi. 372. See Leglencum civitas.

Chichemensis villa, vi. 250, 608 (Ind. Chr. 675).

Chichester, or Ciar Cel, v. 86; bishop of, letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 430.

Chichester, Sir Edward, Lord Deputy, i. 48, xv. 194, 201, 275, 372, xvi. 350.

Chiemensis sedes, iv. 462.

Chilletius, Francis, xvi. 559.

Chilica, a name of Iona, vi. 128.

Childerick, king, vi. 49, 52, 78.

Childerdinck, king, v. 472, 486, 509.

Chilinceae, a church of S. Montims, in Galiuevec, vi. 249.

Chirmann, archbutter of king Laeins, v. 83.

Chlobes, Chlumantius, v. 472.

Chlogio, or Chlodius, king, v. 460, 467, 506 (Ind. Chr. 428).

Chlotovechus, or Clovis, v. 472.

Choel, father of Helena, v. 234.

Chonare, ancestor of Fergus, vi. 146.

Cheres Gigantum. See Stonehenge.

Cherepiscopus, origin of the word Corbe, xl. 430-432; of Rhedms, iv. 28.

Chran, arboreis, vi. 527.

Chrestens, a Jewish demagogue, xi. 57.

Christianen, or χρήστων, iv. 160.

Christianity, not used by Irish in baptism, iv. 287.

Christ, body and blood of, ill. 53-55, iv. 183, 281, 282, 471; Corpus Christi conficere, ii. 188; death of, Ussher on, xii. 553-559; the Mediator, article of 1615 an. l.xxxvii.ii., two natures in, iv. 381; offices, xi. 209-211; imputation of righteousness of, xiii. 250; prelection de scientia animae, xiv. 187-187; knowledge in, twofold, xiv. 190; prelection on soul of, xiv. 168-164; did not descend to Limbus Patrum, prelector. xiv. 165-177; sufferings of, xiv. 158; subject to bodily infirmities, iv. 583.

Christ Church, Dublin. See Dublin, Church of Holy Trinity.

Christianity, how introduced into Saxony, iv. 496.

Christians, early, loyalty of, xi. 397.

Christianus, bishop of Lismore, iv. 275; a Cistercian monk, iv. 539, 541; Conorchius, the first abbot of
Christianus—continued.
Mellifont, iv. 542; bishop of Lismore, and legate, iv. 542.
Christina, queen of Sweden, xvi. 160, 584.
Chronology, Ussher's i. 307; definition of the term, xi. 487; Chronology Sacra, vol. xi. 474, vol. xii.
Chrysanthus, bishop, v. 345.
Chrysostom, S., on confession, iii. 92-94; on use of the Scriptures, xii. 192-214; on Christianity of the British Isles, vi. 310, 562 (Ind. Chr. 388); jurisdiction of, vol. vii. 37, 38; banishment of, v. 250, 563 (Ind. Chr. 405); his Armenian version of Scripture, xii. 192; conjectural emendation of, vi. 118; price of Saville's edition of his works, xi. 74.
Churh in Switzerland, v. 165.
Church, ancient definitions of, iv. 300, 314, 315; the visible, what, xi. 192, 193; sermon on universality of, li. 469-500; purity of, iii. 28; prelection on fallibility, xiv. 56-70; essentials of a true, ii. 24, 25; Anglican, on real presence, ii. 56, 57; Continental, Ussher's sentiments on, i. 258-260; Irish, marriage allowed in, xi. 433, 441; assessed for army, xvi. 480; third part of the kingdom, xv. 526; income exaggerated, i. 112; image of, in Gilbert's epistle, iv. 501, 502; article of 1566 on, i. xxvi; article of 1615 on, i. xiv; authority of, xiv. 49, 52, article of 1615 on, i. xlv; and state, collateral ranks in, iv. 503; anciently comprehensive, iii. 30; terms of communion, iii. 30; preference in Irish, i. 113; want of unity in, i. 126; use of unknown tongue in, prelection on, xiv. 136-151; golden and iron age of, ii. 26, 28; cause of declension, ii. 30; debased by wealth and power, ii. 31, 32; state of in 1000, ii. 74, 75; Baronins' description of it, in tenth century, ii. 69; its inception, ii. 69, 70; the darkest period, iii. 14; revenues of, how divided; xi. 439, 440.
Churches, canon concerning the foundation of, xi. 421; originally of wood in British Isles, vi. 86, 97, 98, 200, 283; common materials, vi. 345; sites of, v. 510; position of, xv. 175; repairs of, xi. 442; titles of, changed, v. 158; seven, vi. 542; Ussher's respect for, i. 284; in Meath, used by Roman Catholics, xv. 181; of Holy Trinity, iv. 326.
Church lands, tenants of, xi. 427.
Church revenues, ancient division of, xi. 480, 440.
Churchestown, parish of, i. cxxiii.
Churchtown, parish of, i. lxxv.
Chewith, sinistra, unde Vectoriones, vi. 114.
Ciaran, S. of Belachdun, vi. 375.
—S., of Clanmennoch, Filius Artificis, early history of, vi. 625, 584, 589, 590 (Ind. Chr. 529, 538, 549); lands granted to, and churches founded by, in Meath, vi. 525, 592 (Ind. Chr. 544, 547); length of his life, vi. 526; his death, vi. 592 (Ind. Chr. 549); one of the second order of saints, vi. 478; his Lex, vi. 484; his rule, vi. 592 (Ind. Chr. 549); Life of, vi. 525. See Querans.
—S. of Saighir, a precursor of S. Patrick, vi. 332; born, circ. 322, vi. 336; parents, 330, 316; of Os sorian family, vi. 336; born in Clare in Corcalaghude, iv. 336; spends thirty years in Clare, vi. 342; ordained at Rome, vi. 342; meets S. Patrick in Italy, vi. 344, 345; his companions, vi. 344; sent to Saighir, and settles there, vi. 345; first saint sent to Ireland, vi. 346; submits to S. Patrick, vi. 355; convicts the Ossoians, vi. 332-346; called Firan by the British, vi. 336, 344, 315; said to be buried in Cornwall, vi. 335, 345; his chapel at
Ciaran—continued.
Caerdyff, vi. 336; Life of, vi. 832;
Life by John Timmouth, vi. 344;
sometimes called Cheranus, vi. 344.
Cithacius, or Cobthach, vi. 237.
Ciseastria. See Chichester.
Clero, acts of, x. 120, &c.
Cill, or Cella, why interpreted church, 
vi. 174.
Cill-Airbhir, Lugamus of, vi. 344, 563
(Ind. Chr. 462).
Cill-dara, Ferdonnach bishop of. See Kildare.
Cill-episcop-Sanctain, vi. 159.
Cill-LiJain, Cill-Usalli, vi. 384.
Cill-Muir, Menevis, or St. David’s, 
vi. 433.
Cill-naid, founded by S. Colman, 
vi. 346, 565 (Ind. Chr. 412).
Cill-sleve, Cellula montis, vi. 248.
Cill-Usall, now Kill-Usal, in Kildare, 
vi. 384.
Cimbr, vi. 107.
Cimon, acts of, vii. 294, &c.; death of, 
viii. 306.
Cinedh Mac Alpin, vi. 262.
Cionena, sister of S. Patrick, vi. 381.
Cinvarch, disciple of Dubricius, v. 510.
Ciranos, archipenecr of king Lucius, 
vi. 554 (Ind. Chr. 179).
Circastria. See Chester.
Cirecestria, olin Cair Ceri, v. 86.
Circler. See Cirecestria.
Cirecestria, vi. 89, 90; lost by Bri-
tons, vi. 90.
Cirros, mistake for Eireos, vi. 528.
Cistercian monks, introduced into Ire-
land, iv. 558, 539, 541; catalogue of Cistercian abbeys, iv. 539.
Clula longa, v. 432, 474, 511.
Civil and ecclesiastical jurisdiction 
united, ii. 464; power differently 
placed, xi. 277.
Clairvaux, or Clara Vallis, iv. 539.
Clan Hector, vi. 277.
Clan Conall, in Ivagh, vi. 294.
Clanebois, or Claneboyes, vi. 105, 
407, 541 (Ind. Chr. 368).
Clare, John, Earl, xvi. 508.
Clark, captain, xv. 410.
Claudius, a Briton, v. 22, vi. 551 (Ind. 
Chr. 63).
Clandeocastria, or Gloucester, v. 168, 
169, 514, 515.
Claudius Scottas, date of, iv. 378, 468; 
his writings, iv. 468-471; follows 
Jerom, iv. 246; sentiments on grace, 
free will, &c., iv. 252-258; MSS. 
of his Commentary on the Gospels, 
iv. 212; on S. Paul’s Epistles, iv. 
471; on Galatians, printed in 1542, 
iv. 471.
—— reputed founder of the University of 
Clave, non errante, school doctrine of, 
iii. 155.
Cleomans, a Scot, a favoured teacher in 
Gaul, iv. 390, 391, 392; Boniface’s 
character of iv. 457; error regard-
ing descent of Christ into hell, iii. 
305; condemnation of, iii. 305, 
v. 392, 393; styled a heretic by 
Boniface, iv. 459.
—— III., a rival pope, iv. 499.
—— a biographer of Charlemagna, iv. 
392.
Clementia, vi. 169.
Clemens, S., Basilica, v. 311.
Chapienta, visits Antony, x. 288; re-
news Alexandrian Library, x. 318; 
grants of Antony to, x. 356; acts of, 
after Actium, x. 384; death, x. 404.
Clere, insula, abode of S. Ciara in, 
vi. 342. See Clare.
Clere, insula, in Corecalghide, birth-
place of S. Ciara, vi. 338. See Clare.
Chergy, Irish, from priest to ostiaricus, 
x. 433; in British churches, mar-
rried, iv. 294-296, 570-572; of 
Milan, permitted to marry, ii. 247; 
marriage of, condemned, ii. 139, 
133; secular, dispensed by mendicant 
orders, ii. 298, 299; oath of, altered at Trent, xv. 115; changes upon, 
in Ireland, for the army, xv. 350.
Clere, William, letter of, to Ussher, 
ixi. 421.
Clerus Romanus, epistle of, to Irish
church, iv. 377, 427.
Cliborn, ... xvi. 431.
Cliban, granted to Glastonbury, v. 143.
Clito, father of Fingar, vi. 411, 431.
Colacius, in Britain, v. 84.
Clochar, confirmed to see of Dublin, 
v. 592.
Clochar, or Clochir. See Clogher.
Clogher, church of, in Tyrone, founded, 
vi. 416, 570 (Ind. Chr. 443); S. Kertennus placed over it, vi. 416; 
Ermedachus bishop of, vi. 375; ex-
tent of diocese of, vi. 417; stripped of Ardstraw, and Louth, vi. 417; 
also called Luvidensis, iv. 514, or 
Logunduncensis, vi. 417; ancient 
distribution of church revenues in, 
xi. 441-444; registry of, vi. 417, 
xi. 423, 495, 443; a bishop of, at 
issue with Ussher, xv. 156.
Cloidoueus, vi. 170.
Cloakilty. See Cloughnakeilty.
Cloalvey, parish of, i. lxv.
Clonald, ancient see in Meath, vi. 472; 
famous school of, vi. 472; granted 
by S. Kieran to S. Finian, vi. 473; 
Engenius, bishop of, vi. 384; rural deanry of, i. xeviii.; 
parish of, i. cxix.; manor of, i. liv. 
See Clunaichiorard.
Clonarney, parish of, i. cii.
Clonbroney, parish of, i. cxviii.
Cloncall, alias Forngney, chapel of, i. 
cxiv.
Clondalvey, parish of, i. c.
Clon-derken, in the Route, vi. 518.
Clone, or Cloyne, S. Colman of, vi. 
595.
—, or Clonmacnoisce, abbots of, vi. 
540.
Clon-enach in Lusia, obliv Cluain- 
acdanach, vi. 533.
Clonensis episcopatus, (see Clene) vi. 
278; united to Meath, vi. 473; 
Clonense conobdam, vi. 502.
Clones. See Cluain Yneish.
Clouey, chapel of, i. lxxxiii.
Cloufad-foran, parish of, i. ciii.; see 
lands of, i. lvi.

Clonfert, S. Brendan of, vi. 50; con-
nection of, with Lancervan, vi. 50.
—, S. Molua of, vi. 596 (Ind. Chr. 
580).
Clon-achail, S. Lugadius of, vi. 527.
Clougell, parish of, i. ccxiv.
Clonnacnés, name of, in Province of 
Romanum, vi. 502; S. Columba's 
prophecy about, vi. 502; church of, 
founded, vi. 592 (Ind. Chr. 544, 
547); body of S. Ninian at, vi. 290; 
arhaeacnory of, i. cxxii.; alias 
Balliloughloe, deanry of, i. cxxii.; 
parish of, i. cxxii.
Clonamaduff, parish of, i. lxxxv.
Clonoeviss, familia of, vi. 518.
Clotworthy, Sir J., enemy to episco-
pey, i. 219.
Cloughnakeilty, in Cork, v. 518.
Clolvis. See Clodius and Clhogio.
Clolvo, see of, disunited from Cork, 
v. 535.
Cluais, Latibulum, vi. 533.
Cluais-enach, or Latibulum bedero-
sum, S. Finian of, vi. 533, 592 (Ind. 
Chr. 550).
Cluais-Brin, S. Emeria of, vi. 407.
Cluais-Cosor, founded by S. Ninian, 
v. 209, 565 (Ind. Chr. 420).
Cluais-creme, S. Melian of, vi. 344, 
563 (Ind. Chr. 402).
Cluais-daohrann, near Raben, S. Mo-
chua of, vi. 543.
Cluais-doleain, confirmed to see of 
Dublin, iv. 552.
Cluaisneces, or Cluainmacoises, vi. 525.
Cluais-oia, or Clones, S. Tighearna 
ach of, vi. 417; S. Maccartin of, vi. 
582 (Ind. Chr. 506); merged in 
Clogher, vi. 417; called also Clo-
oaviss, vi. 518.
Cluaincarn, Columba of, vi. 344, 
563 (Ind. Chr. 402).
Cluais-forth Brendain, or Latibulum mirabile Brendani, vi. 511; founded 
by S. Brendan, vi. 524.
— Molua, or Latibulum mirabile 
Molua, in Opbaly, vi. 511; S. 
Lugadius of, vi. 527.
Cluais-bloraird, or Clohard, vi. 472.
CLUHAIN-HAIARD — COLMAN.

CLUHAIN-HAIARD, or Clonard, vi. 472.

Cluain-luis, in Loch Erne, S. Sinnel of, vi. 503, 500, 506 (Ind. Chr. 540, 579); Cudines of, vi. 174.

Cluain-mic-nois, in Westmeath, founded by S. Ciaran, vi. 525, 473; anchorite and scribe of, vi. 278; abbots of, vi. 540, 542.

Clud, Vallis, vi. 376; river, vi. 111, 131, 217.

Cluichara, recte Cluainfearta, vi. 542.

Cluila, in Araghtelis, vi. 566 (Ind. Chr. 495).

—, in Flint, vi. 86.

Cluinekeyn, confirmed to diocese of Dublin, iv. 552.

Cluith, Petra, vi. 122.

Clunard, or Cluainard, vi. 522.

Cluth, or Clyde, river, vi. 111, 131, 217.

Cluverius, Philip, death of, xv. 103.

Clyde. See Clud, Cluith, Cluth.

Clypesdale, reputed birth-place of S. Patrick, xv. 9.

Cnotheresburg, or Burg Castle, in Suffolk, vi. 539, 605 (Ind. Chr. 639).

Cnut, king of England, iv. 825.


Cobhouch, vi. 237.

Coel, a quo Colchester, v. 216, 217, 239.

Colgan, S. of Nendrum, vi. 522; or Kelson, Life of, vi. 529. See Cayan.


—, of Enachtruiin, vi. 592 (Ind. Chr. 550).

Coemgen, or Kevin, S., vi. 88, 581 (Ind. Chr. 498); i. e. "Pulchrum Gentium," vi. 524; education of, vi. 527, 582, 583 (Ind. Chr. 505, 510); founded Glendaloch, vi. 524, 525, 595 (Ind. Chr. 510); of second order, vi. 478; his death, vi. 525, 608 (Ind. Chr. 618); his Life, vi. 83, 422, 524, 525, 527, 580. — a common name, vi. 343.

Cenosetical life in England, iv. 572.

Cogidunus, British king, v. 82.

Cogitocus, biographer of S. Brigid, iv. 314, 318; great story in, iv. 318; two ancient MSS. of, iv. 314; date of work, iv. 377.

Colius, king of Britain, v. 36; and father of Lucius, v. 63, vi. 553 (Ind. Chr. 115).

Coineas, or Conchessa, mother of S. Patrick, vi. 379.

Coins, two Christian, found in Britain, v. 58; British, in Cotton collection, vi. 109; Ussher wishes Land to purchase, xv. 527.

Colbi, or Colpe, portus, vi. 408.

Colbrooke, town of, v. 182.

Colchester, or Cair Colun, v. 82, 216; by whom fortified, v. 214, 216; esse Colunna, alias Culustinana, bishop of, at Arles, v. 236, 287.

Colcus, Albinus' epistle to, iv. 466; called Colga nepos Dumeecte, iv. 467; a laborious teacher, iv. 467; his death, iv. 467.

Coldingham, abbey of, notices of, vi. 513. See Coludi.

Cola, Elizabeth, alias Aylmor, xvi. 413.

Colga, nepos Dumeecte, same as Colcu, iv. 467.

Colkeld, or Calibes, called also Culdei and Caicos, in Emby or Barisey, vi. 173; in the larger churches of Ulster, as Armagh, Cluan Ynish, vi. 174.

Collatians of Casiyan, v. 360, 361.

Collator, a term used by Prosper, v. 418.

Collage, Trinity. See Dublin.

Collanes, or Culros, on Frith of Forth, vi. 224, 584 (Ind. Chr. 514).

Collins, Dr. Samuel, xvi. 347.

Collis Eli, or Cruachan Aichle, vi. 449.

Collyricians, doctrines of, iii. 447, 508.

Colman, S. of Cill-ruaid, vi. 346, 565 (Ind. Chr. 412).

—, S. of Dair-mor, vi. 529, 595 (Ind. Chr. 570).

—, S., bishop of Dromore, vi. 529, 584 (Ind. Chr. 516); his education,
COLMAN — COLUMBA.

Colman—continued.
vi. 529; founds Dromore, vi. 592 (Ind. Chr. 590); Life of, vi. 529.
— S., bishop of Glendalough, vi. 536; his death, vi. 607 (Ind. Chr. 660).
— S. of Lindisfarne, v. 100; succeeds Finan as bishop, vi. 221, 607 (Ind. Chr. 661); bishop of York, iv. 344, 345; controversy with Wilfrid, vi. 535; his arguments, iv. 341, 345, iv. 498, 597; unwilling to yield, iv. 347; leaves Lindisfarne, vi. 535, and York, iv. 555; leads a number of followers to Scotia, iv. 347; from Lindisfarne and Ripon, iv. 365; Friegocidus' lines on, iv. 355; settles in Iolas-bofinde, vi. 535; founds Mayo, iv. 304, vi. 535, 608 (Ind. Chr. 665); death of, vi. 608 (Ind. Chr. 665, 675).
— S., presbyter, baptizes S. Declan, vi. 338, 344, 555 (Ind. Chr. 847).
— S., disciple of S. Declan, vi. 335, 560 (Ind. Chr. 364).
— S., of second order, vi. 478.
— S., bishop, of third order, vi. 479.
— S., presbyter, of third order, vi. 479, 483.
— S., preceptor of S. Finian, vi. 522, 581 (Ind. Chr. 500).
— S., appears to Brendan, iv. 268.
— Cass, abbot of Clonmacnoise, vi. 540, 608 (Ind. Chr. 663).
— Dearg, or Rubens, vi. 532.
— Dubnculan, vi. 530, 595 (Ind. Chr. 570).
— filius Chian, or Mochnomog, vi. 535.
— bishop, son of Cuidel-dubh, vi. 536.
— Elo, or Easa, S., his history, vi. 530, 593 (Ind. Chr. 569); founds church of Lann-elo, vi. 476, 581, 596 (Ind. Chr. 580); his church of Moenmor, vi. 575 (Ind. Chr. 456); his festival and death, vi. 531, 602 (Ind. Chr. 610); S. Patrick's pro-

Colman—continued.
phesy concerning, vi. 430; Coeman, preceptor of, vi. 533; confounded with Colman, vi. 529; his acts, vi. 469, 533.
— son of Ean, vi. 231.
— son of Fiaschna, vi. 540, 603 (Ind. Chr. 620).
— son of Lenin, vi. 535; founder of Cloyne, vi. 535; called also Mochnomog, son of Gillem, vi. 535, 607 (Ind. Chr. 660).
— Mor, vi. 565 (Ind. Chr. 420); cured by S. Ibar, vi. 348.
— filius Nemani, rex, vi. 336, 562 (Ind. Chr. 388).
— Priscus, vi. 221.
— Stallain, S., of Tir-da-glas, vi. 540, 605 (Ind. Chr. 634).
— Uamach, biographer of S. Patrick, vi. 375.
— a joint king of Ireland, vi. 515.
— a very common name, vi. 348.
Colman Mons, or Siche Gillion, vi. 248, 604 (Ind. Chr. 630).
Colmy's Inche, St., vi. 247.
Cologn, S. Pantaleon of, v. 379; council of, xi. 422. See Colonia.
Colonatas, a follower of S. Killian, vi. 279, 609 (Ind. Chr. 689).
Coloni Liberis, who, xi. 425.
Colonia, S. Ursula slain at, vi. 153; date of occurrence, vi. 160.
— of Antoninus, or Colchester, v. 82; Adelphius, bishop of, at council of Arles, v. 236.
— Agrippinensis, church of Scoti at, vi. 337.
Colossiana, epistle to, xi. 524.
Colousus, or Colouansa, vi. 246.
Colpi, or portas Colipi, vi. 408; at the mouth of the Boya, vi. 413, 560 (Ind. Chr. 483); parish of, l. lviii.
Coludi, or Coldingham, Adamann of, vi. 609 (Ind. Chr. 680, 681).
Columba, or Columbanus, twenty of the name, vi. 229; two most remarkable, vi. 173, sometimes confounded, vi. 229.
Columba—continued.
Columba, or Colum-cille, vi. 228; origin of the name, vi. 228, 229; of second order of saints, vi. 478; parentage of, vi. 230, 586 (Ind. Chr. 522); pedigree and kindred, vi. 230, 231; disciple of S. Finian, vi. 590 (Ind. Chr. 540); meets some saints in Meath, vi. 530; discovers S. Patrick's sepulture, vi. 450; alleged sojourn at Glastonbury, vi. 464; excites war against king Dermot, vi. 467, 593 (Ind. Chr. 561); does penance with S. Finian, vi. 467, 468; his sentence, vi. 468; exile enjoined by S. Molaisi, vi. 532; cause of his leaving Ireland, vi. 466; to avoid Dermot, vi. 236; S. Brendan directs him to Hy, vi. 240; condemned by an Irish synod, vi. 468, 594 (Ind. Chr. 560); date of his journey to Hy, vi. 233, 594 (Ind. Chr. 560); his twelve followers, vi. 237-239; founded one hundred monasteries, Dearmac and Hy being the chief, vi. 474, 483, 592 (Ind. Chr. 540); range of his labours, vi. 247, 594 (Ind. Chr. 563); contemporaries of S. Kentigeru, vi. 228, 247, 250, 251, 586 (Ind. Chr. 579); his observance of Easter, vi. 497; his rule, vi. 592 (Ind. Chr. 548); ancient MS. of, vi. 483; S. Benedict's adopted, vi. 607 (Ind. Chr. 604); tenure of, changed at Hy, iv. 356; period of his abbacy, vi. 246; his chronology fixed, vi. 235, 464; year of his death, iv. 276, 277, vi. 236, 599 (Ind. Chr. 597); doubt regarding the day, vi. 235; his festival changed, vi. 454; buried in Hy, vi. 252; relics buried in Down, vi. 232, doubtful, vi. 451; invention and translation of, vi. 464, 465; fabled interment in Glastonbury, vi. 463, 582 (Ind. Chr. 504); his letter to S. Gildas, vi. 468; his reputed Life of S. Patrick, vi. 375; Bede's observations on him, vi. 228; Wilfrid's, iv. 346; his Life written by Cumminius and Adamnan, vi. 479.
Comanus, S., of Ferns, date of, vi. 540, 608 (Ind. Chr. 675).  
Comarba. See Corbe.  
Comes, the term, in hagiology, vi. 405; comes litioris Saxoniae, v. 386; or vicarbus, vii. 28.  
Comfurbach, or Corbe, xi. 432.  
Comgallus, or "Pangstas," v. 505; or "Pulchrum Pignus," v. 506, 584 (Ind. Chr. 516); of second order, vi. 478; S. Patrick's prophecy concerning, vi. 430, 575 (Ind. Chr. 436); founder of Bangor, v. 255, vi. 474; date of, vi. 524, 593 (Ind. Chr. 559); Cell-congall called after, vi. 524; visits Britain, and founds a church in Heth, vi. 524; founds church of Cambos, v. 506, 596 (Ind. Chr. 580); attempts to found a church in Rechranus, vi. 527; contemporary of S. Columba, vi. 233; death of, vi. 600 (Ind. Chr. 601); said to have adopted from Pelagius the Egyptian monachism, vi. 482; used the Cursus Seotorum, vi. 481; sends it abroad by Columbanus, vi. 480; his rule, vi. 483; written variously, Comgallus, Congellus, Comogiilus; his Life, vi. 235, 475, 527, xv. 16.  
Comin, or Baltene, vi. 257, 583.  
Commaghli, or Commedill, British king, vi. 91.  
Commandments, the Ten, duties of, xi. 214, 216; perversion of first by the Romanists, Ill. 474; second omitted, ii. 446; story of Ussher's eleventh, i. 280, 281.  
Commanus, or Coemannus, S., birth, parentage, and education of, vi. 533; founds Ros-conminis, and Enachatrain, vi. 532, 533, 540.  
Commemorations of the dead, not conclusive for purgatory, iii. 198-200.  
Commemoralum of a deannay with an archbishoprick, xv. 423.  
Committee for religion, l. 229.  
Commonitorum, heresy of, v. 422.  
Common prayer, article of 1566 on, l. xxvii.  
Commoner, usurper of Armoricus, vi. 52, 533 (Ind. Chr. 554).  
Communion, holy, in Lord's supper, xiii. 194; received in both kinds in British churches, iv. 279; in one kind, contrary to Scripture, iii. 15; introduction of, iii. 11; preparation for, xiii. 203-205; act of minister in, xiii. 205-206; administered to infants, iii. 28, 29; Irish article of 1566 on, l. xxviii.; Ussher charged with doctrine of real presence, L elix.  
—— church, Ussher's views on, l. 260.  
—— of saluts, ii. 418, 425.  
Comgallus. See Congallus.  
Comerbanus, meaning of, i. 28.  
Companions, twelve with S. Columba, vi. 237-239, 770; and seven bishops with Fingar, vi. 431.  
Complutens Liber ascribed to Gildas and Nennius, iv. 473.  
Comyn, John, first English archbishop of Dublin, i. 169, cxxix.  
Comagal, or Comgallus, vi. 249.  
Conaille Muirthemhne, vi. 163, 248, 385.  
Comnus filius Failbe, ninth abbot of Hy, vi. 285.  
Conaire, disciple of S. Barr, vi. 544.  
Conalleorum Genz, in Louth, vi. 243, 249; terra, vi. 404 (Ind. Chr. 630).  
—— Plebs, in Tir Connell, vi. 466.  
Conalls, son of Comgall, vi. 236, 246, 524 (Ind. Chr. 563).  
——, a bishop, vi. 463.  
——, a quo Tir-Conaill, vi. 230, 231, 569 (Ind. Chr. 483).  
Cearnaigh, his date, vi. 285; legends of, vi. 286, 287.  
—— son of Niall, vi. 412.  
—— Deyre, brother of S. Ends, vi. 583.
CONALLUS — CONRAD.

Conallus, Rubecus, or Dearg, vi. 532, 579 (Ind. Chr. 449).
— and Cellach, sons of Meicoba, vi. 516, 606 (Ind. Chr. 642).
Conan Meriadioc, king of Armorica, v. 243, 246, vi. 561 (Ind. Chr. 383).
— Treocrensis, v. 394.
Conani Urbis, or Cair Conanin, or Co-

— son of Faliithe, abbot of Hy, vi.

610 (Ind. Chr. 704); death of, vi.

610 (Ind. Chr. 710).
— bishop of Sodor, vi. 255, 608

(Ind. Chr. 629).
— S., vi. 164, 533.
Conayll Murtalgimna. See Conallle.
Conoell, S., abbot, iv. 324.
Conchessa and Calparagus, in Armor-

ica, vi. 390, 561 (Ind. Chr. 383).
Conchessa, or Contabalta, or Con-

cessa, sister of S. Martin, vi. 379;

mother of S. Patrick, vi. 375, 560

(Ind. Chr. 372), a native of Arme-

rica, vi. 381.
Conchubernensis episcopus, Ultanus,

vi. 375; i.e. ex Connoreorum familia,

vi. 334.
Conchuaair mac Neasa, king of

Utonia, vi. 451.
Conchubrusus, biographer of S. Mo-

nina, vi. 248, 283, 347; errors in,

vi. 249, 382.
Conchl, R. Ulaith, vi. 286.
Concordia, wife of S. Peter, v. 21.
Concrenenses, a sect of the Cathari,

ii. 231, 252.
Coundran, a disciple of Dubricius, v.

810.
Condó, Prince, xv. 137, xvi. 337.
Conductio, i.e. "resurrectio," vi. 540.
Confessio S. Patricii, iv. 294.
Confession, S. Ambrose's practice re-

garding, iii. 192; auricular, origin of,

iii. 107, xiii. 221; in Irish church,

i. 185; Romish doctrine of, treated,

iii. 90-118; private, when intro-

duced, iii. 109; authority of, accord-

Confession—continued.

ing to canonists, iii. 116, 117; an-

cient Irish practice of, iv. 288; sa-

crumental, required by council of

Trent, iii. 104, 105; first enjoined

by Innocent III., iii. 114; public,

abolished, iii. 104, 108.
Confessio Pater, vi. 537.
Confessors, appointment of, iii. 103,

104.

Conformity, enforced, xv. 470, 471.
Congallus, Socrorum rex, v. 473, 479.
Cangame, James, xv. 143.
Couganus, abbot, urged S. Bernard to

write the Life of Malachy, iv. 545.
Congellias, of Baanger, v. 100; S. Ber-

nard's spelling of Congallus, vi.

476; Meursius' explanation of, v.

506; identified with Faustus, v. 505,

506.
— placed by S. Renanus over his

church in Tir-ou, vi. 339.
Congersbury, an episcopal see, v. 87,

vi. 554 (Ind. Chr. 179). See Kun-

gresbury.
Coninrus, and Remulus, bishops of

Man, vi. 181, 579 (Ind. Chr. 474);

death of, vi. 581 (Ind. Chr. 498).
Coningsbh, Cill-Fiaclina near, vi. 543.
Conis, husband of Darea, vi. 882.
Conisburgh, in Yorkshire, olim Cair

Conan, v. 514, vi. 579 (Ind. Chr.

488).
Connacht, war with, vi. 347.
Connanas, bishop, vi. 518.

Connaught, S. Patrick's labours in, vi.

426, 508 (Ind. Chr. 424); Annuals of,

vi. 339, 389, 383, 387, 563

(Ind. Chr. 403).
Connor, S. Mac Nissi, bishop of, vi.

529; family of, vi. 534.
Conon, pope, iv. 2, 3.
Conques, S. Patrick's mother, vi. 379.
Conrad, the emperor Henry son of, ii.

109-111.
— IV., emperor, xii. 340.
— Murpurgensis, an inquisitor, ii.

371.
— a Monte Puellarum, vi. 269.
— Portuensis Episcopus, ii. 356.
CONRAN — CONTRITION.

Conran, Scotorum rex, v. 480.

Courcy, chapel of, i. cxxvi.

Conri Meccecin, vi. 291.

Conscience, state of, xi. 206.

Consolat, a class of Albigenenses, ii. 272.


Consants, father of Constantine, vi. 178, 564 (Ind. Chr. 411).

— son of Constantius, v. 427; ex monacho Caesar factus, v. 427, vi. 564 (Ind. Chr. 411).

Constanti Ursia, or Caur Custeint, v. 82.

Constantinople, councils of, vii. 37, xii. 391, vii. 25, ii. 40, vili. 38; creed of, vii. 329, 328; had two bishops, v. 345; infected with Semipelagianism, vi. 1; authority of, on Easter, claimed by British churches, iv. 356; and Rome, relative ranks of bishops of, ii. 65, 66; precedence of bishop of, vii. 87, 39.

Constantinus, native of Britain, v. 212, 238, vi. 566 (Ind. Chr. 279); legend of his baptism, v. 223; place claimed as his Christian birthplace, v. 225-238; discussion of question, v. 118, 214-219; commences his reign in Britain, vi. 558 (Ind. Chr. 296); declared Augustus, vi. 558 (Ind. Chr. 307); his use of the Scriptures, xii. 174; confirms peace to the church, vi. 558 (Ind. Chr. 312); assumed external government of church, vi. 288, 289; corruptions multiplied after, ii. 50; forced grant of, to see of Rome, ii. 66, iv. 364, 377, xv. 42; death of, vi. 569 (Ind. Chr. 337).

— son of Constantine the Great, vi. 318; tomb of, at Carnarvon, vii. 82, 83.

— son of Cadoc, vi. 56, 57, 551 (Ind. Chr. 542).

— son of Cineda, vi. 263.

— III., son of Elinus, vi. 197, 264.

— son of Fergus, vi. 256, 602 (Ind. Chr. 610).

— king of Scotland, vi. 211.

Constantinus, bishop of Quinlalua or Killalo, iv. 553.

— British king, v. 426; brother of Aldroenus, v. 80, vi. 564 (Ind. Chr. 411).

— tyrannus, vi. 128, 129, 469.

— of Cornwall, a follower of St. Columba, vii. 237, 527 (Ind. Chr. 588); labours of, in Cantyre, vi. 597 (Ind. Chr. 590).

— king of Wales, retires to Ireland, vi. 60.

— attacked by sons of Modred, vi. 58, 60.

— founder of Worcester, v. 84.


— the Arian, Athanasius' prayer for, xi. 290.

— Chorius, emperor, v. 208, vi. 658 (Ind. Chr. 304, 305).

— a bishop, at Aracusea, vi. 25.

— Philosophus, iv. 486.

— of Lyons, biographer of S. Germanus, v. 573-376, vi. 567 (Ind. Chr. 480); date of, v. 488; difficulty in his account of the Allobarbiate battle, v. 385.

Constitution, English, form of, xi. 278, 279.


Constitutions of Clarendon, ii. 207.

Contactum, what, xii. 336.

Contrition and attrition, iii. 157.
Controversies, supreme judge in, xiv. 41—46; prelection on, xiv. 47—55.
Controversy, names of individuals suppressed or feigned in, v. 283, 289.
Conus, husband of Darea, vi. 568 (Ind. Chr. 432).
Convallanus, vi. 221, 222.
Convallus, or Connallus, vi. 246, 247.
Convulsus. See Corbe.
Conversion, Importance of, xiii. 7; Limitations of, xiii. 9—30; Ussher's use of the term, i. 276, 286.
Convocation of Irish church in 1615, i. 38; Informalities of, i. 39; Arguments for previous want of, i. 40, 41; Account of, i. 43.
In 1634, acts of, i. 165—177; Dean Lesley prolocutor, i. 166; Grants eight subsidies, i. 167; Its praise of Wentworth, i. 168; Different relations of its proceedings, i. 170; Deals with the canons, i. 170; Canon added by Stafford, i. 172; Bishop Vesey's account of, i. 173; Bramhall's offices at, i. 177.
Conway, Lord, devoted to theological studies, xvi. 575, 593; Letters of to Ussher, xvi. 575, 593.
Sir Fulke, death of, xvi. 416.
Conway, source of; in Mount Eryri, iv. 562.
Cook, Alexander, letters of to Ussher, xv. 80, 356; Mentioned, xv. 65, 70, 73; xvi. 35, 315, 519, 320.
...., Chancellor of Kilmore, i. 116; Inhibited by Bedell, xv. 458, 459, 465, 466—468, 474.
Sir Edward, xvi. 336.
Sir Francis, xv. 574.
Mr., of Gouran, xv. 102.
Cockestowne, parish of, i. lxixl.
Cotce, Sir G., Ussher's reply to, i. 236, 248; Mentioned, xv. 373, 530.
Cophite Christians, penitential practices of, vii. 29.
Copitans, vii. 230, 231.
Coppensteir, iii. 256.
Opei, Governor, vi. 262.
Coque, Professor, xvi. 193.
Coracle, vi. 140. See Corroghes, Curch, Curnea.
Corbe, or Cowart, first mention of, i. 28, 29; xli. 432; Possibly same as chorbius, xl. 430, 432; Duties of, xl. 431; Superior to herenach, xl. 431, 432; Irish form of the name, xl. 432; Latinized by conversus, xl. 432; Married, xl. 433, 434; Subject to episcopal visitation, xl. 435; How the lands of, became tributary to bishops, xl. 442; Sequelations of, xl. 428, 435; Ussher's treatise on, i. 28, when printed, i. 28.
Corbey, Paschaisius Radbert and Ratramnus abbots of, iii. 83; Privileges of monastery, vi. 485; A MS. of Johannes Scotus preserved at, iv. 112; MSS. in, v. 304; Ussher borrows NJS. from, i. 129.
Corbonato of Glendaloch, xl. 435.
Corcanie rex, vi. 171.
Corclauidge, ubi Cleare insula, vi. 386.
Cordula filia Anitl, vi. 169, 171.
Cornia or Cornubia, vi. 84.
Corinth, first bishop of, vii. 53.
Cork, S. Barr, bishop of, vi. 535, 544, 604 (Ind. Chr. 680).
...., Richard, Earl of, Accumulation of church property by, i. 159; Monument of, in St. Patrick's, i. 157, 158; Correspondence regarding, i. 157—159, xv. 572; Mentioned, xv. 404, 522, 523, 530, 572, 575, xvi. 371.
Cormac mac Cuilenan, his Psalter of Cashel, vi. 437.
Nepos Lethani, v. 528; Called the Navigator, v. 528, 529, 596 (Ind. Chr. 580); Of second order of saints, vi. 478.
Of Clonfinscholl, v. 596 (Ind. Chr. 580).
...., A successor of St. Patrick, vi. 437, 578 (Ind. Chr. 482), 581 (Ind. Chr. 497).
...., The transcriber of Gildas' works, vi. 54.
Cornelius, or Conchur, vi. 286.
Hibernicus, his History, xvi. 4.
CORNHILL — CREED.

Cotton, Sir Thomas, xvi. 601.

—, Mr., xxi. 316, 319.

Council of Carthage condemns Pelagius, iii. 315.

— of Patia, English claim precedence in, v. 38.

Councils held by S. Patrick every year, vi. 434; persons who attended the Welch, v. 541; general, Irish article of 1615 on, l. xlvii.; various collections of, for editions, xv. 54.

Courts, Papal, usurpations of, xv. 471; in Dublin, at Blackfriars, xv. 12.

Cowladoghrian, chapel of, i. 471.

Crabbe, his corruptions of the councils, iii. 471.

Crackenthorp, Dr. Richard, a friend of Ussher, xv. 223; his Defenso, xv. 269; his death, xv. 227.

Cragge, Mr. J., to Ussher, xvi. 542.

Crane, John, xv. 248.

Crashaw, William, letters to Ussher, xv. 115, xvi. 499; mentioned, xv. 62, 65, 68, 70, 283.

Crassus, pillages the temple, x. 131; x. 116.

Crathilinus, king of Scotland, vii. 177—179, 316.

Cresage, Bishop, his death, l. 35.

Creation, computation of date of, viii. 6, 7, xi. 489, 490; a secret to heathens, vii. 1; and providence, Irish article on, l. xxxvi.

Cree, or Creia, river, v. 474.

Credanus, vi. 84, 592 (Ind. Chr. 584).

Crede Mikhail, an old register of the see of Dublin, iv. 554.

Credentes, a class of Albigenses, ii. 266, 273.

Creeil, Alexandrian, vii. 310.

— Antiochian, vi. 312, 313.

— Apostles', original brevity of, ii. 486; in what sense so called, vii. 314, 315; early authorities for its use, vii. 315; styled ἥγαγωγιος, ἀγγέλος, xiv. 34; early opinions on, xiv. 35, 35.

— of Arius, vii. 310.

— of S. Athanasius, interpolated by Greeks; vii. 328—331, 333; ancient
CREED—CUACHAN-AICHL.

Creed—continued.

MSS. of, vii. 301; authority of, according to Liber Hymnorum, vii. 300.


— of Jerusalem, vii. 300.


— Roman, very brief, vii. 303-305; carefully guarded, vii. 307; after-insertions in, vii. 308; Ussher's Diatriba de Romano Symbolo, i. 250, vii. 297-342; the descent into hell, of, iii. 312.


— in Athelstan's Psalter, vii. 304, 305.

— in Gregory's Psalter, vii. 308.

— recited at baptism in East and West, ii. 485-487.

— Irish article of 1615, on, i. xxxv.

— Gen. John Vossius on, i. 250; fresh light thrown by Ussher on, i. 256, 251.

Creganford, battle of, v. 474, vi. 575 (Ind. Chr. 457).

Creford. See Creganford.

Crossy, Dean, his Exomologesis, xvi. 129.

Crossy, Hugh, xvi. 90, 181, 170.

Crette, early bishops in, vii. 66.

Crew, ..., xvi. 94, xvi. 365.

Crim, Mr., xv. 471, 533, 535.

Crich Cuilann, where S. Patrick landed, vi. 405, 568 (Ind. Chr. 482).

Criekestowne, parish of, i. lxii.

Crinthannus, king of Leinster, vi. 578 (Ind. Chr. 483).

Critoebula, a name of Pelagius, v. 289.

Critoepulius Metrophanes, xvi. 397.

Cromanus, a Scotic bishop, iv. 1, 427.

— a Scotic presbyter, iv. 427.

Cromwell, Oliver, his persecution of Episcopalians, i. 273; breaks his word with Ussher, i. 274; favours a few Episcopal clergy, i. 271; arbitrary conduct of, i. 303; Ussher's opinion of his usurpation, i. 266; design of, in giving Ussher a public funeral, i. 277; intended donation of, to Queen's College, Oxford, xvi. 298, 585.

Crom anus, son of Odran, of Sean Ross, and Rea-ero, vi. 541, 600 (Ind. Chr. 596); Life of, vi. 541.

— son of Silni, vi. 541, 608 (Ind. Chr. 665).

—, presbyter, baptizes S. Kevin, vi. 581 (Ind. Chr. 498).

—, presbyter of third order, vi. 479, 456.

—, king of Ellich, vi. 333.

Crook, Sir George, xv. 211.

—, John, letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 256; mentioned, xvi. 564, 578.

Crophorus, vi. 170.

Cross, taken against the Albigenses, ii. 344, 345; carriage of, controversy about the, i. cxxx-x-cxxxii.; only allowed to archbishops invested with pall, iv. 530.

Crossenderry, chapel of, i. cvii.

Crown, the, authority of, in Irish article of 1566, i. xxxvi.: usurpations of, i. 198, 199; intrusions of, on Trinity College, Dublin, i. 88, 101, 151.

Croxtton, Mr., i. 185.

Croy, Mr., xvi. 194.

Croyland, charter of, vi. 612 (Ind. Chr. 793).

Crozier presented to bishop by king at consecration, vi. 78; sharp end of, vi. 426.

Cruachan-aichli, mountain of, vi. 449.
CRUCHAN — CUMMIANUS. 49

Cruchan Phadrulg, i.e. Tumulus Patriæ, òlim Cruchan Aichli, vi. 449.
Crunanstown, chapel of, i. cii.
Crucetowne, parish of, i. lxxviii.
Cruiceul, iv. 439.
Cruciferi, or Crucigeri, order of, ii. 287.
Crucifixion, ignominia of, xlii. 151, 152; interdicted, xiii. 153; nature of, xiii. 154, 155.
Crucigeri, or Cruciferi, ii. 286, 287.
Cruc-ochidieint, i.e. Cumulus Occidentalis, v. 242.
Cruthlinb Collait, vi. 375.
Crutain, terra, vi. 550.
Cruth, "color," whence Cruthneach, vi. 108.
Cruthneach, or Picts, vi. 103.
Cuithteni. See Cruthneach, Crutheni, Cruthnii.
Crumpé, Henry, of Baltinglass, iv. 285; opposed by the bishop of Meath, iv. 285; attacks mendicant friars, iv. 308; MS. of, iv. 303.
Crusades against heretics sanctioned, ii. 286; against Albigenses, ii. 362; against Raymond of Toulouse, ii. 392.
Cruthenorum regio, ubi Mons Mis, vi. 389, 406, 407.
Cruthinianus, Albus Niger, vi. 594 (Ind. Chr. 563); Eochodius Laib, vi. 594 (Ind. Chr. 563).
Cruthnenus, alleged ancestor of the Cruthneachs, vi. 103, 104.
Cruthnol distinguished from Picta, vi. 105.
Cualann, Crich, where was Inver Dea, vi. 405; 568 (Ind. Chr. 432).
Cuanach, cited in Annals of Ulster, vi. 531.
Cubbick, Mr., xv. 72, xvi. 322.
Cuboin, Ashton mac, vi. 387.
Cadworth, Ralph, to Usher, xvi. 346; mentioned, xvi. 175.
—, promise of, xvi. 175.
Cullus, or Howell, vi. 217.
Cuillnci, vi. 231.
Cuimhne, sister of S. Columba, vi. 231.

VOL. XVII.

Cuithchar, Cesslar son of, vi. 451.
Culdeii, i.e. Cultores Dei, vi. 173, 177, 556 (Ind. Chr. 263); vi. 558 (Ind. Chr. 311); cause and date of their introduction into Scotland, vi. 177; S. Serf, one of, elected bishop, vi. 213; S. Nicholas, of, vi. 175; prior of, rule for, vi. 174; rights of, in Scotland, transferred to St. Andrew's, vi. 197; of St. Andrew's, vi. 198; superseded by regular canons, vi. 198; Buchanan's account of, vi. 174; Dempster's, vi. 173; Boethius', vi. 354; of Man, vi. 183. See Collide.
Culestriboe, battle of, vi. 236, 468, 533 (Ind. Chr. 561); situate on the confines of Ulster and Connaught, vi. 532.
Culeneus, a bishop, vi. 518.
Cullen, a fellow of Trinity College, Dublin, i. 191, 194, 197; xvi. 29.
Culmana, wife of Restitutus, vi. 388.
Culme, Benjamin, xvi. 350.
Culmullen, parish of, i. lxxvi.
Curbos, See Colleureos.
Culciciana civitas, or Colchester, v. 237.
Culverwell, Mr., xii. 563, 566; Ussher's judgment on, xvi. 350; mentioned, xvi. 329, 332, 337, 404.
Cumbe, a Cumbrian, vi. 83.
Cumbeland, and Cumbrif, vi. 107.
Cumbri, òlim Cambri, vi. 204, 263; territory and kings of, vi. 204.
Cumbria, Bernicii in, vi. 227.
Cunia, John, archbishop of Dublin, iv. 554.
Cuminus Albus, his Life of S. Columba, vi. 265.
Cummenius, abbot of Clonmacnoise, vi. 540, 608 (Ind. Chr. 665).
Cummiannes, date of, iv. 378; his learning, iv. 422-440; lodged at Rome with men of various nations, iv. 443; his Whited Wall, iv. 344; Epistola ad Segienum, iv. 337-340, vi. 605 (Ind. Chr. 634), MS. of, iv. 337, 339.
Cummianus Albus, his Life of S. Columba, vi. 228, 265, 607 (Ind. Chr. 657); death of, vi. 608 (Ind. Chr. 669).

Cummianus Fada, son of Faschna, vi. 598 (Ind. Chr. 592); hymn by, vi. 544, 607 (Ind. Chr. 662).

Cumsecof, [recte Emniscof], or Emniscoyo, parish of, i. 3vii.

Cunebras, Gildas's censure of, vi. 62, 63, 594 (Ind. Chr. 564).

Cuneglas, viii. 248.

Cumicio, his death, vi. 236.

Cumitia, vi. 164, 257, 360, 513, 561, 577, 602, 605 (Ind. Chr. 582, 466, 550, 634).

Cyll-dara, i. 6. cella quercus, or robors, vi. 163.

Cynmnur, a contemporary of S. Teilo, vi. 80.

Cyriani, two, confounded, vi. 470.

Cyrianius, S., charge against Novatian, vii. 64; subscribes acts of synod of Aranuio, vi. 36.

Cyprus, ancient ecclesiastical constitution of, vii. 67.

Cyrene, Cyrenenses, ix. 48.

Cyrenius, same as Quirinius, vi. 502.

Cyriacus, pope, vi. 106, 107, 161; versicles of, vi. 161, 165; called Donatus, vi. 170.

Cyri, S., patriarch of Alexandria, v. 409; on the Scriptures, xii. 483.

Cyril, missionary to Slav, xii. 298.

Cyru, name and age of, vii. 188, 189, 204; decree of, for the temple, vii. 246; death, 227.

Cyril, the younger, expedition of, viii. 561, &c.

Cyuli, Saxon ships, v. 468.

Cuthwine, vi. 90, 91, 597 (Ind. Chr. 584).

Cwathbriege, (See Cantbrigia), v. 889.

Cysvdan, father of Hudic, vi. 81.

Cycles, various paschal, iv. 440, vi. 492–494, 537 (Ind. Chr. 298), 564 (Ind. Chr. 410), 561, 577, 602, 605 (Ind. Chr. 582, 466, 550, 634).

Dabonna, S., nephew of S. Patrick, vi. 288, 568 (Ind. Chr. 482).

Dachbanus, disciple of S. Petroc, vi. 84, 592 (Ind. Chr. 540).

Daci subdued, vi. 108, 109, 552 (Ind. Chr. 59).

Daferia, mother of S. Ibar, vi. 336.

Daganus, bishop, iv. 341; mentioned in Bede, iv. 421.

Dahan, S., takes Molus's rule to Rome, vi. 484, 600 (Ind. Chr. 599).

Daigreus, bishop, ordained by S. Patrick, vi. 518.
DAIMENE — DANIEL.

Daimene, bishop, vi. 518.
Dalmb-Inis, i. e. bovis insula, S. Las-
reanus of, vi. 532, 590 (Ind. Chr. 540).
See Devenish.
Daire, or Darlis, vi. 418.
— see Finchad, vi. 418.
— see Regulus Orientalum, vi. 418.
Daire Chalgaigh, vi. 231; i. e. Ro-
boretam Calgach, vi. 592 (Ind. 
Chr. 546). See Daire Chelumille.
Daire Chelumille, founded, vi. 592 
(Ind. Chr. 546). See Derry-Co-
rumille.
Dair-maicg, i. e. Roboreti Campus, vi. 
231. See Dearmach.
Dair-mer, i. e. Nemus Magnum, in 
Eile, vi. 529, 595 (Ind. Chr. 570).
Dacenclud, vi. 132.
Dal, signification of the word, vi. 
116.
Dallans, an ancestor of S. Caimnech, 
vi. 526.
Dal-Aradia, Fintan, king of, vi. 347, 
565 (Ind. Chr. 412); Milcho, king of, 
vi. 406; S. Patrick sold into, vi. 
385; S. Allube of, vi. 316, 347; 
Benchor and Minmore in, vi. 430; 
Mons Mis-In, vi. 589.
Dallius, archiepiscopus Lugdunensis, 
vi. 489, 606 (Ind. Chr. 653).
Daigarmach, in Scotland, vi. 223.
Dailius, John, letter of, to Ussher, 
vii. 311.
Dallronnig, Broeseca, daughter of, 
vi. 541.
Dallenaley, chapel of, i. cxvi.
Dalmatians, vernacular liturgy of, xii. 
385; vernacular version of Scriptu-
res of, xii. 423.
Dalaradia. See Dalarad.
Dalrieda. See Dalrieda.
Dalreth, or Dalrede, vi. 147.
Dalreuthini of Bede, vi. 147; origin of 
name, vi. 116; also in Britain, vi. 
245, 556 (Ind. Chr. 216).
Dalribe, a town of Cunningham, vi. 
147.
Dalriada, or Dalrieda, two territories 
so called, vi. 147, 578 (Ind. Chr. 
474).
——, in Ireland, vi. 146, 285, 286; 
twelve princes of, vi. 144, 145.
——, in Scotland, vi. 147, 259, 280; 
Caussus, king of, vi. 246; Alpin, 
son of Eochaidh, king of, vi. 613 
(Ind. Chr. 838); Kenneth mac Al-
pin, king of, vi. 147, 239, 613 (Ind. 
Chr. 838). See Dalreth, Dalre-
din, Dalry.
Dalry, or Dalrie, Agar regius, vi. 148.
Dalvietach, in Ultonia, vi. 286.
Damettes, a name of Riculp, archi-
shop of Mentz, iv. 39.
Damascenes, prayer of, iii. 134, 135.
Damascenus, John, the Peter Lombard 
of the Greeks, iii. 79.
Damb-ywis, or Devenish, vi. 417. See 
Dalmh-Inis.
Damiannus, Peter, negotiates the sub-
jection of Milan to see of Rome, ii. 
111.
——, or Dinan, a messenger to king 
Lucius, v. 74, 75.
Damnans, Corwall so called, vi. 56, 
57.
Danby, Lord, xv. 431, xvi. 485.
Dancaster, or Calr Dann, v. 84.
D'Ancre, Marquis of, assassination of, 
xv. 144.
Danes, called Gentes, vi. 527; date of 
their arrival at Ireland, iv. 506, 
vi. 612 (Ind. Chr. 793); fleet of, 
defeated by Irish, vi. 277, 612 (Ind. 
Chr. 812); Targelius, king of, re-
duces Ireland, vi. 613 (Ind. Chr. 
818); condition of religion under, vi. 
479; literature revived in Ireland 
after, iv. 395; put S. Ositha to 
death, vi. 808 (Ind. Chr. 675); de-
defeated at Sandwich, vi. 258; ravages 
Northumbria, vi. 612 (Ind. Chr. 
734) in Scotland, vi. 250.
Daniel, date of the prophecy, viii. 184; 
Septuagint version of the book of, 
vii. 598.
——, bishop of Bangor, in Arvon, v. 
112, 115, 542, vi. 43, 44, 584 (Ind. 
Chr. 516); death and burial of, vi. 
591 (Ind. Chr. 544).
Daniel, last bishop of Kungresbury, v. 87.

Danistown, parish of, l.xxxv.

Daniu, or Denvus, river, v. 514.

Darcey, Sir Francis, xvi. 383.

Dardalucha, S., of Frisingen, vi. 349.

Dardania, or Mysia Mediterranean, v. 225.

Daren's episcopatus, or Kildare, iv. 581.

Darent, or Derwent, river, v. 472.

Darena, sister of S. Patrick, vi. 381, 560 (Ind. Chr. 374); otherwise Moninna, vi. 382; seven sons of, vi. 383, 568 (Ind. Chr. 432); captive in Ireland, vi. 385; death of, vi. 584 (Ind. Chr. 518). See Moninna.

—, S., of Cill-sleibhe-Cnilinn. See Moneman.

Daria, S., mother of S. Ursula, vi. 162.

—, S., healed by S. Brigid, vi. 163.

Darioc, bishop, vi. 383, 568 (Ind. Chr. 432).

Darius, reign of, viii. 241, 247; death of, viii. 507, 508.

—, or Daire, vi. 418.

Dartford, or Darfort, v. 472.

Darwala. See Derwela.

Daorecadelach, or Derry, vi. 231.

Davenant, Dr. Edward, letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 75; to, from Ussher, xvi. 114.

—, bishop, Ussher introduced to, i. 29; his promotion, xv. 178; his consecration, xvi. 389; his commentary on Colossians, xv. 404; his sermon against Arminianism, xv. 500, xvi. 512; his Determinations, xvi. 521, 526, opinion on infant baptism, xv. 482; his lectures, xv. 540, 542; Ussher's intention to print a posthumous work of, xvi. 70; mentioned, xv. 544, 509, 578, 579, 581, 583, xvi. 9, 46.

Davenport, Christopher, a Jesuit, xv. 467.

—, John, xvi. 462.

David, king, date of his death, viii. 106.

David, S., born at Pediadwic, v. 507, vi. 577 (Ind. Chr. 502); his parents, v. 507; S. Patrick's prophecy concerning, vi. 432; S. Alibhe's, vi. 433; born thirty years after the arrival of S. Patrick, vi. 44; uncle of king Arthur, v. 507, and of S. The- liaus, v. 98; succeeded Derbriof at Caerleon, v. 540, vi. 587 (Ind. Chr. 522); chosen bishop of Menevia, v. 104, 111, vi. 529; ordained in Jerusalem, v. 541; visits Glastonbury, vi. 588 (Ind. Chr. 529); a teacher of second order of the Irish saints, vi. 478; adviser of S. Aidan, vi. 536; his date, vi. 105; his death, vi. 105, 106, vi. 591 (Ind. Chr. 544); in Menevia, vi. 43; his festival, vi. 436; fabled shrine of, at Glastonbury, v. 140, 141, 537; biographers of, v. 508, vi. 492, 521.

—, bishop of Clogher, vi. 417, 418.

—, bishop of Menevia, uncle of Gil- raudus Cambrensis, iv. 566.

—, a name of Charlemagne, iv. 89.

Davies, Sir John, xvi. 346, 348.

—, Richard, xvi. 445, 472.

—, Thomas, obtains Oriental MSS. for Ussher, i. 89; letters of, to Ussher, xv. 229, 223, 285, 323, 354, 375, xvi. 444, 472.

Davis, Sir John, certificate to, xi. 432. See Davies, Sir John.

Dawson, Mr., registrar of Armagh, xv. 366.

—, Robert, bishop of Clonfert, xv. 527.

Des, river, at Inbber Dea, vi. 405, 568 (Ind. Chr. 432).

Dead, prayers for, considered, iii. 198-277; primary intent of, iii. 227, 228; ancient notion about, iv. 269; connected with doctrine of purga- tory, ii. 198, 199; attacked by Aerus, iii. 258-263, 267; Romish practice concerning, different from the ancient, iii. 258-269; legends in proof of, iv. 258; rejected by Protestants, iii. 29; saluting, &c., xil. 518; raised by S. Alibhe, vi. 347,
Decretal Epistles—continued.

Cyrilaca mentioned, in, vi. 161; a gloss in, sets the authority of a pope over Solomon's, xiv. 26; on the use of Scripture, xiii. 465.

Debario, or Σουλαυρος, v. 43, 44.


De Diez, Ludovicius, friend of Ussher, xi. 539; Ussher's praise of, xv. 553; letters of, to Ussher, xvi. 11, 16, 26, 599; of Ussher to, xv. 451, 550, 562, xvi. 18, 24, 27, 62; his praise of Ussher's library; xv. 566; named, xvi. 29, 32.

De Dominis, Antonii, iii. 513, 514.

Dealwin, or Theodwin, ninth archbishop of London, v. 89.

Dec, John, his library, xxv. 227, 271, 351.

Deganwy, v. 86.

Degog, Eucus filios, vi. 410.

Degastane, or Degsa Lapis, battle of, vi. 234, 691 (Ind. Chr. 603).

Degwi, S., or David, v. 123.

Deheu, or Dextraulis, v. 103.

Barth, South Wales, v. 103; a Welsh tribe, v. 98.

Caledonii, East Caledonia, vi. 114.

Decola, disciple of S. Columbanus, v. 58, 603 (Ind. Chr. 629).

Dei Cultores, or Cuidees, vi. 197.

Delfor, or Deira, v. 452.

Del Gratia, an episcopal style, iv. 60, 400, 511, 535, 540.

Misericordia, iv. 511.

Deira subject to York, v. 79, 93; extent of, v. 93, 94, 452, 453.

Delties worshipped in Britain, v. 184, 185.

De la Cerda, Ludovicius, xii. 71.

De Lacy, Hugh, slain at Durrrow, vi. 232; charter of, cited, v. 384.

De Laune, M., xv. 590.

Delciols, church of, in diocese of Dublin, iv. 552.

Demedia, extent of kingdom of, vi. 48, 81, 402.

Demetris, vi. 162.

Decretal Epistles, Ussher's examination of, l. 27; origin of, li. 66; pope
Demetrias, Jeron's letter to, v. 271, 272; xii. 478, 479; Pelagius' letter to, v. 281.
Demetrius Poliorcetes, acts of, ix. 121.
Democedes, a physician, viii. 245.
Dempster, Thomas, exposed by P. Ferraris, vi. 235; called δυσοξυδήμω
της ἤμης, vi. 285; maledictissimus, lv. 446; his perpetuo stupor, vi. 192; not to be credited, vi. 271; a story of, partly false, partly ridiculous, and partly contradictory, vi. 362; his mendacious statements about Ireland, vi. 318; puts Insibeóinle in Scotland, vi. 388; another case, vi. 462; stupidity regarding Hystenitaut, vi. 240; absurd derivation of Kildare, vi. 162; perversion of Bede, vi. 200; ridiculous account of the Settons, vi. 294; audacity of, v. 170, 179, 365, 505, vi. 60, 117, 206, 234, 311, 512; barbarism of, vi. 316; blunders of, v. 22, 23, 166, vi. 127, 128, 183-185, 221, 229, 251, 319, 349-350, 374, 502, 527, 565 (Ind. Chr. 418); contradiction of, vi. 444; credulity of, v. 41, 186; dishonesty of, v. 76, 176, 206, vi. 124, 175, 297, 309; forgeries of, v. 253, vi. 183, 184, 185, 198, 199, 213, 238, 271, 292, 314-316, 383; ignorance of, v. 171, vi. 381, 385; securvility of, vi. 151.
Denzigk, Lord, xv. 411.
Denmark, kingdom of the Goths, v. 446.
Deochon Sannan, vi. 381, 561 (Ind. Chr. 388).
Deodatus, abbot of Winchester, v. 235, 236; subscribes the acts of Arausio, vi. 26; Life of, vi. 486.
Deoelunus Leoclindas, li. 229.
Degrain, vi. 91.
Depravity, human, xiii. 51.
Dere S. Columb, see of, vi. 527.
Derkanema ecclesia, ubi S. Olanus, vi. 518, 578 (Ind. Chr. 474).
Derkelan, or Derkan, vi. 145.
Dermeth, brother of Muichertach, iv. 327, 518, 519, 521.
Dermidius, abbot of Armagh, vi. 421, 613 (Ind. Chr. 848).
-—, filius Kerbail, accession of, vi. 592 (Ind. Chr. 544); his quarrel with S. Columba, vi. 466; defeated, vi. 477, 485, 590 (Ind. Chr. 561); drives the saint into Britain, vi. 256, 466; date of, vi. 515; his assassination, vi. 594 (Ind. Chr. 565).
—- mac Murchadha, king, iv. 553.
-— O'Brien, iv. 518, 519, 521.
-— son of Aedh, vi. 515, 607 (Ind. Chr. 658), 608 (Ind. Chr. 665).
Derry Coluimne, vi. 292, 527; diocese of, vi. 417; or Rathlowry, vi. 417; tertius episcopales in, xi. 448; best bishoprick in Ireland, xv. 578; dean and chapter of, xv. 466; Mr. Warren of, xvi. 521. See Daire Coluimne.
Derswoldina, or Holme-hurst, v. 200.
Dervilanus, of Glastonbury, v. 151.
Dervach or Durow, vi. 232.
Derventis fluvius, v. 453; battle of, v. 471.
Derwela, or Darwala, mother of S. Machutus, vi. 50, 586 (Ind. Chr. 520).
Derwent, two rivers of, v. 472.
Derwlanus, v. 130; labours of, in Britain, vi. 440, 441.
Descentit ad inferos, meaning of, iii. 392, 398.
Deserts, frequented by saints of third order, vi. 478.
Desia. See Nandesi.
Desiderius, bishop, letter of, to S. Galbus, iv. 430, 431.
-— or Victor, successor of Hildebrand, poisoned, ii. 129.
Desistens, early introduction of Christianity among, vi. 335, 560 (Ind. Chr. 364). See Nandesi.
Desmond, earl of, xi. 458-460; old countess of, xii. 79.
Detbilda, i. e. Cuna, mother of S. Declan, vi. 534.
De Thou, or Thuanus, library of, v. 320.
Dethroning of princes, Roman doctrine of, ll. 452-454.

Deucalidoeium mare, vi. 114.

Deuterote, tradition-mongers, iii. 51.

Devenish, vi. 417. See Dalmah-inis., vi. 417.

— George, xvi 487.

Devon, or Dibuenia, in British Duffneyt, v. 556.

De Voragine, Jacobus, his Italian version of the Scriptures, xii. 342; Legend Aurea of, xiii. 516.

Devotus, S., abbot of Winchester, v. 154, vi. 554 (Ind. Chr. 180).

D'Evess, Sir Simon, letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 49; Ussher to, xvi. 60, 69; named, xvi. 147, 231, 555.

Dewi, or David, S., v. 539. See David.

Dextralls for Britannia, meaning of, v. 188; i.e. australis, vi. 187, 567 (Ind. Chr. 450). See Dehesa.

Diasoci, duties of, lv. 504, 505.

Dialis, vi. 503.

Diamond, parish of, i. cxviii.

Diargi Lacus, or Longh Dearg, vi. 482.

Diamanta, reign of, vi. 478.

Διαφηγη, xii. 593.

Διαφθορά, ill. 344.

Dibaldus Beregravissim, v. 482, 483.

Dibuenia, or Devon, v. 556.

Discaloides, vi. 113; derivation of word, vi. 114; a section of the Picta, vi. 116.

Dicho, son of Trichem, vi. 405, 406, 408, 568 (Ind. Chr. 432); an early convert, vi. 300, 301.

Dichull, Hibernus, de Mensura Orbis, vi. 275; his description of Thule, vi. 429.

Dichus, Hibernicus sapiens, vi. 553 (Ind. Chr. 117).

Dicellus, of Snobhersburg, vi. 539, 605 (Ind. Chr. 539).

Δεκάδης, of the apostles, vii. 138; not the Apostolical Constitutions, vii. 139.


Die-burch-te-Britten, or Brittenburg, v. 481.

Dermittus. See Dermittus.

Dies Irae, hymn, iii. 222.

Digby, John, Lord, xvi. 388.

— Kenelm, xvi. 150, xvi. 159, 202, 472.

Diboc, father of S. Kyndus, vi. 45.

Dike, Mr., xvi. 315, 319, 320.

Dilapidations, suits for, xvi. 157.

Dillon, James, converted by Ussher, l. 608; a ward of Ussher, xvi. 417, 419; letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 470.

— Lord, letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 485.

— Mr., of Killiki, xvi. 470.

Dimaus, a Scotic bishop, iv. 1.

Dinam, a bishop, iv. 358.

Dinan, or Duncan, v. 74, 75.

Dinas Enyra, or Prowentosium Ambrosii, on top of Mount Eryli, iv. 562.

Dindyn rupes, or Tintern, vi. 92.

Dingerein, a port in Cornwall, vi. 73, 529 (Ind. Chr. 506).

Dinguein, or Delea, v. 452.

Dinoot, abbot of Bancor, iv. 351, 352.

Dioecetian, persecution of, v. 170, 174, 176, 193, v. 557 (Ind. Chr. 303); Maximianus Herculeus, an agent of, v. 191; date of, v. 202, 203.

Dioecesis or dioecese, a civil term, vi. 21, 28; the seven churches of Asia dioces, vi. 60; distinction between, and eclipse path, iv. 503.

Diogenes, the emperor, taken by the Turks, ii. 122.

Dioneth, or Deo-notus, prince, iv. 155; succeeds Caradoc, iv. 154; governs Cornwall, vi. 243.

Dionysius Areopagita, writings of, first mentioned, lv. 485, xiii. 502-504; arguments against genuineness of, xii. 500, 505; indicative of a later age, xii. 506-512; style debased, xii. 513-516; writer imitated style of earlier age, xii. 519; in what writers mentioned, xii. 499, 519; Ussher's conclusions about, xii. 517; referred to fifth century, xii. 520;
Dionysius Areopagita—continued.
ordained bishop, vii. 53; said to have preached in Gaul, xii. 516;
Johannes Scotts' account of, Iv. 477, 478, his translation of, xii. 516, iv. 474, 476; Anastasius' critique upon, iv. 484, 487; died under Trajan, xii. 508; dissertation on, xii. 497–
520, i. 310, 311.
— bishop of Corinth, xii. 505.
— Exiguus, a guide in arranging the canons, i. 27; his paschal cycle, vi.
492.
Diomitius, minister of S. Columba, vi.
287.
Dioscorus, bishop, statements of iii. 29, 30.
Dirpatricke, parish of, i. cxxx.
Dirowes, parish of, i. cxvi.
Disartley, parish of, i. civ.
Disarte, parish of, i. cxi.
Disciples, 72, of S. Leonorius, vi. 52.
Dispensation of monastic vow to a prince, ii. 105.
Dissenters, Ussher's opinion of, i. 255, 260.
Dithmarri, Saxon tribe, v. 447, 448.
Divinianus, episcopus Guinontiu, vi.
587 (Ind. Chr. 529); rule observed by, vi. 482. See Diwanius.
Divini ruris monasterium, vi. 238.
Divisions in the church, evils of, ii. 423.
Divorce, sentiments of Irish on, iv.
293.
Diwanius, bishop of Guinontia, v. 85.
Dobda, companion of S. Virgilius, iv.
462.
Dobranus, relative of S. Declan, vi.
334; takes charge of the saint, vi.
334.
Doccuminus, or Cungar, v. 540, vi. 578
(Ind. Chr. 474). See Docguinus.
Doccus. See Docus.
Docguinus, iv. 324. See Doccuminus.
Docus, a British teacher of Irish saints, vi. 478; preceptor of S. Cainnech, Docus—continued.
vi. 520, 590 (Ind. Chr. 540); death of, vi. 528 (Ind. Chr. 474).
Decwra, Sir Henry, xv. 196, 412.
Doleh, bishop, iv. 327.
Dogs. Ussher's present of, to Cardinal Richelieu, i. 228.
Dol, in Armorica, vi. 79.
Dolac, or Delomhoir, in Armorica, v. 96, 486, vi. 483, 577 (Ind. Chr. 462); S. Iltuit died at, vi. 42; Samson of, v. 539, vi. 47, 577, (Ind. Chr. 462), 600 (Ind. Chr. 590), succeeded by Maglorius, vi. 50, 600 (Ind. Chr. 590); throws off subjection to bishop of Tours, vi. 48. See Delomhoir.
Dolabela, acts of, x. 334.
Delomhoir, in Armorica, vi. 433, 434. See Dola.
Dola, a city in Armorica, v. 95.
Domeslay, i. e. Domus Del, v. 35.
Dominic, S., ii. 291; introduction to Innocent III., ii. 291; his order of inquisitors, ii. 299.
Dominica, or Domnach, same as Kirk, vi. 384.
Dominii Mons, xv. 15.
Dominicus S., of Ossory, vi. 522, 589 (Ind. Chr. 540).
Dominis, Antonio de. See De Dominis, and Spalato.
Dominus, the title, xvi. 258, iv. 60.
Domnach, or Domnica, vi. 384.
Domnach–Arda, church of, vi. 369; or Domnach- Arte, vi. 368.
— Mor-Maighe-Echnach, vi. 344, 583 (Ind. Chr. 492).
— Padraig, vi. 415, 569 (Ind. Chr. 435).
— Seachain, vi. 583, 567, 570, 571 (Ind. Chr. 429, 448).
Domnaldus, Anselm's letter to, iv. 495, 496; bishop of Armagh, iv. 497, 515, 517, 518, 519.
Domnallus, a bishop ordained by S. Patrick, xi. 518.
DOMNALLUS — DOWNHAM.

Domnallus, filius Aidi, vi. 255, 515, 
vi. 544, 604 (Ind. Chr. 628); slain, 
606 (Ind. Chr. 642).
— mac Allpin, vi. 262.
— mac Erc, vi. 236, 594 (Ind. Chr. 
563).
— Brec, vi. 255, 604 (Ind. Chr. 
627); slain, vi. 606 (Ind. Chr. 
642).
— rex, vi. 479.
Domnizo, presbyter, his Vita Mathil- 
dia, ii. 148, 150.
Domnonensis patria, vi. 78.
Dompananus, vi. 592 (Ind. Chr. 548). 
See Adammanus.
Domaponia, or Devon, v. 137.
Domnel, father of S. Kieran, vi. 336.
Donagh, or Donat, iv. 517.
Donaldus filius Aidi, vi. 544; king, vi. 
149; first Christian prince in Ire-
land, vi. 150, 151.
— alleged Scotch king, vi. 555, 556 
(Ind. Chr. 200, 216).
— son of Tade, sent as regent of 
Western Isles, iv. 521, 522.
— Dalch-dainaigh, vi. 423.
Donamore, parish of, i. 1xxi.
— —, i. xxvi.
Donapatricke, parish of, i. 1xxix.
Donat, or Donus, bishop of Dublin, 
iv. 517.
Donates, St., Ussher's sojourn at, i. 243.
Donatianus, an African bishop, v. 343.
Donatists, S. Augustin's reply to, iii. 
33; censure of, ii. 168, 169; re-
striction of Scripture, xii. 476.
Donatus, S., brother of S. Cataldus, vi. 
308; bishop of Luplia, vi. 308, 553 
(Ind. Chr. 152).
— king of Urgallia, iv. 589.
— or Cyrillius, vi. 170.
— bishop of Dublis, iv. 327; An-
selm's letter to, iv. 515-517; uncle 
of bishop Samuel, iv. 530; conse-
cration of, iv. 531; subject to see of 
Canterbury, iv. 564.
Donboyn, parish of, i. lxix.
Donalack, vi. 562.
Donestowne, parish of, i. lxxvi.
Donia, or Danmure, v. 457.
Donne, John, xvi. 345.
— or Dunne, Sir Daniel, xv. 139.
Donmowe, parish of, l. xcv.
Donowre, parish of, i. lxxvii.
Donsany, parish of, i. lxxii.
Dorchester, or Cair Dairini, v. 86.
Derington, daring conduct of, xv. 455.
Dorislaw, Dr., lectures of, at Cam-
bridge, xv. 402, 403.
Domceastre. See Dernford.
Dorset, or Cair Dorm, v. 86.
Dorni, in Sutherland, vi. 149.
Dorobernia, or Canterbury, v. 87, 88, 
90; derivation of name, v. 117.
Dorodrepana used by the Scoti, vi. 
141.
Dorsam Albaniam, vi. 260, 280.
— Britannicum, vi. 115, 245, 280, 
528; family of lce driven beyond, 
vi. 611 (Ind. Chr. 717).
— Thome, Ermenus of, xi. 541, 605 
(Ind. Chr. 635).
Dorf, a tract by Ussher submitted to 
synod of, i. 304; account of, xv. 
143-145; respect of synod for the 
church of England's confession, xv. 
145.
Doethusus, the Samaritan, vi. 604, 
605.
Donay divines, their rules of expurga-
tion, iii. 25.
Donns, monastery of, vi. 474.
Douss, v. 483.
Dovansch-Sakelin, or Dunshaughlin, 
vi. 384.
Dovenaldus, son of Enengias, vi. 255.
Doveria, church of, built by king Lu-
cius, v. 157, vi. 555 (Ind. Chr. 187).
Down, or Dun-leath-glayse, vi. 456, 
burial-place of S. Patrick, etc. vi. 
450; of S. Brigid, vi. 465; S. Ma-
lachi, bishop of, vi. 480; Malachi 
II., bishop of, vi. 492.
Downes, Andrew, xv. 282, xvi. 177.
— —, Thomas, xvi. 47, 52, 535.
Downfermilin, abbey of, vi. 242.
Downham, bishop George, his sermon, 
i. 75; his book on grace, i. 129, 
130, xv. 538, 549, 543, 582; pro-
Downham—continued.

hiitig, 1. 129; a bigh Calvinist, xv. 505; death of, xv. 578; his letter to Usher, xv. 493; named, xv. 360, 482, 506, 570, xvi. 347.

—Mr., publishes Usher's Body of Divinity, l. 248.

Downing, Emanuel, letter of, to Usher, l. 50, 51.

Downkeld, an episcopal see, vi. 247; or Caldonia Castrum, vi. 247.

Downpatrick, burial-place of the three patron saints of Ireland, vi. 450; anecdotally called Aras Cealltair, Dun-leathglas,Dundaletbgias, Dun-leath-laidh, Rath-Cealltair, Dan, Dunum, which see.

Downi, parish of, l. xxvii.

Draco Insularis, a title of king Malgo, vi. 596 (Ind. Chr. 681).

Dragon seen in the air, ii. 101.

Dratton, or Cair-Driathou, v. 85.

Drake, John, xvi. 38, 395.

—, Thomas, letter of, to Usher, xvi. 489.

Drakestowne, parish of, l. xcv.

Drax, Mr., his character of Usher, xv. 129.

Dreiedale, chapel of, l. lxxxiii.

Drepaxon, v. 222, 223, 224; meaning of, v. 225.

Dredo, Johannes, li. 232.

Drogheed, or Pontana, vi. 417; provincial synod at, i. cxxx.; besieged by rebels in 1642, l. 221, 231; archi-episcopal residence in, l. 74; S. Mary's of, parish of, l. lxxii.

Drog nuts, archbishop of Tarentum, vi. 306.

Drochdyath, or Drogheda, the rural deanry of, vi. 417.

Dromcaival, chapel of, l. cxvi.

Dromconragh, parish of, l. cxxii.

Dromcrees, parish of, l. cxxi.

Dromlaren, parish of, l. lxxix.

Dromones, what, v. 468.

Dromore, on river Loche, church of, founded, vi. 329, 392 (Ind. Chr. 550).

Dromrany, parish of, l. cxi.

Druide, or Magi, S. Patrick's dispute with, vi. 412.

Drum-Albin, or Dorsum Albanie or Britannicum, vi. 115, 260, 280, 528.

Drum-cauilean, S. Barrindus, of, vi. 598 (Ind. Chr. 690).

Druim-roligeach, Crombeth Collait of, vi. 373.

Druinsailech, the old name of Armagh, vi. 418, 570 (Ind. Chr. 445).

Drum, and compounds. See Drom, &c.

Drumind, confirmed to see of Dublin, iv. 552.

Drunkerness of British clergy, v. 428.

Drury, George, presents Usher's letters to Trinity College, Dublin, l. 38.

Drusilla, wife of Felix, xi. 2, 58.

Drusken, son of Eredeth, vi. 256, 260.

Duach, father of Celtar, vi. 457.

Dubh-chuilinn, vi. 530. See Colman Dubh-chuilinn.

Dubh-daimhach, Donaldus, vi. 423.

Dubhgal, or Nigri Advenae, vi. 263.

Dubhthach, abbot of Armagh, vi. 437, vi. 531 (Ind. Chr. 497), 584 (Ind. Chr. 513).

—father of S. Briggid, vi. 163.

—teacher of S. Flich, vi. 374, 411.

—son of Us Lugair, the poet, vi. 410, 569 (Ind. Chr. 403).

Dublin, l. e. Nigra Therma, vi. 422; anciently Baile-atha-chlith, vi. 422, 423; visited by S. Patrick, vi. 571 (Ind. Chr. 448); description of, xv. 10–14; origin of, xv. 13; conversion of inhabitants, vi. 423; character of inhabitants, vi. 422; its pleasing situation, vi. 423; subject to see of Armagh, vi. 423, 424; an Ostman city, iv. 566; when made a metropolitan see, vi. 424, 537; subject to Edgar, iv. 571; synod of, in 1186, iv. 454; churches of, xv. 11; two cathedrals of, vi. 424; church of Holy Trinity, of, iv. 488, called Christ Church, xv. 12; S. Patrick's of, vi. 424; melancholy account of, l. 159; disputes of archbishops of, concerning
Dubricius—continued.

v. 540; blessing Britons before battle, v. 544, vi. 585 (Ind. Chr. 520); ordains Daniel to see of Bangor, iv. 44; places Ilutus over Lan-Ilut, v. 589; retires from his see, vi. 587 (Ind. Chr. 522); death of, 588 (Ind. Chr. 512); buried in Enhy, vi. 537 (Ind. Chr. 522); disciples of, v. 510; references to, v. 84, 102, 300, 541, 542; life of, v. 70, iv. 386.

Dubtachus. See Dubhthach.

Du Chesne, Andrew, xvi. 31, 525.

Duck, Sir Arthur, uses Ussher’s treatise, i. 313; mentioned, xvi. 79, 107.

Duel, a bishop obtains lands by, vi. 345.

Duffneyrnt, or Devon, v. 536.

Dufalan, an Irishman, vi. 278.

Dugdale, Sir William, letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 600.

Dulecke, deanry of, i. lxi.

— S. Kennesy, parish of, i. lxvi.

— S. Marie’s church of, i. lxvii.

— priory of, i. lvii.

Duleene, parish of, i. xc.

Dulla and Latria, iii. 456.

Dulting, granted to Glastonbury, v. 140.

Dumi, son of Tigridda, vi. 382.

Dumianni, v. 80, 81, 300.

Du Moulin, Peter, xvi. 268, 341, 523, 585.

Dumpseldarlaw, church of S. Moninna at, vi. 249.

Dun, or Downpatrick, vi. 372; S. Caylan, bishop of, vi. 529; Malachi, bishop of, vi. 372; William de Eleshale, prior of, vi. 372; city, vi. 405. See Downpatrick.

——, a river beside Formalin, iv. 481.

Dunandus, raised to life, vi. 404.

Dunans, variety of the name, v. 75; bishop of Dublin, iv. 488, 517.

Dunnaus, a Scottic præbiter, iv. 427.

Dunbarton, or Acluid, or Alclyde, or Dumbritton, which see.

Dubolig, battle of, vi. 600 (Ind. Chr. 598).
DUN BRETAN — EADFRID.

Dunbeldar, the eminence, vi. 224; church of Moninna on, vi. 249.
Duns Scotus, MS. of, xv. 543.
Dunsahblen, parish of, i. lxx.
Dunsbaughlin. See Dovenach-Sake-lin, Dunsahblen.
Dunstan, abbot of Glastonbury, v. 152, iv. 569, 571; restorer of Glastonbury, v. 135; induces Edgar to endow Westminster, vi. 289; charter of, v. 35, v. 142; S. Osbern's Life of, iii. 206, and Eadmer's, iii. 245, iv. 572, vi. 458.
Dunsterfeil, M., xv. 465, 533, 537.
Dunsthor, deanry of, v. 76.
Dunn, or Down, vi. 252, 451, 462; invention of reliques in, vi. 454.
Dunus, Thaddaens, xi. 597, xii. 61.
Dunwall, king of Britain, v. 154.
Dupper, bishop, letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 225.
Dur, British for water, v. 117.
Durandus, the Most Resolute Doctor, iii. 576.
Duret, Claudius, xv. 258.
Durham, a bishop of, letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 602.
Durrow, near Campus Breg, vi. 232, 233; the book of, a MS. collated by Ussher with the Vulgate, vi. 232. See Dairmalg.
Dury, John, xvi. 52.
Duvianus, or Deruvianus, v. 34, 35, 79; his mission to Britain, v. 117; goes to Rome, v. 126, 132, 154, 155, 156 (Ind. Chr. 176).
Dunn, Latin word, vi. 57.
Dwywan, missionary to Britain, v. 75.
Dymma, S., vi. 333; teacher of S. Declan, iii. 335; date of, vi. 660 (Ind. Chr. 260).
Dyveta, or West Wales, iv. 526.

Eadbert, or Egbert, king, vi. 876.
Eaderuin, or Enachtrain, vi. 533.
Eadfrid, his translation of Scriptures, xii. 282.
EADULFUS — ECHODIUS.

Eadulfus, earl, vi. 262.
Eahfrid, or Eoffrid, or Egfrid, who, iv. 453; Aldhelm's letter to, iv. 448-452.
Ealderec, of Glastonbury, v. 35.
Ealdsece, Old Saxony, v. 447.
Ean, or Aedhan, king of the Scots, vi. 601 (Ind. Chr. 603).
Pancretius. See Henred.
Earthquake, violent, x. 513; in the eleventh century, ii. 100.
East, churches not always turned towards the, xv. 175.
East Anglia, v. 470, 471, vi. 33.
Easter, computation of, undetermined by apostles, iv. 435; varieties in, vi. 478, 479; early modes of observance of, vii. 157, 158; dissensions concerning, underrated, vi. 491; Sulpicius Severus' correction of cycles, vi. 500; different cycles observed in Rome, vi. 492, 494, 507; Nicene rule of, vi. 506, 507; peculiarities of British observance, vi. 496, derived from Sulpicius Severus, vi. 497, 611 (Ind. Chr. 718); British rule not prospective, vi. 500; Irish computation of, vi. 497; called nova heresis, vi. 507; Bede's statement about, vi. 508; S. Columba's prophecy concerning the divisions regarding, iv. 342; synod of Campus Lene, vi. 501; synod of Campus Albus, iv. 342-343, vi. 508-505; synod of Whitby, iv. 344, vi. 498-500; letter of Honorius I. to Irish on, iv. 337, vi. 501; Cumman's paschal epistle on, iv. 432-443; S. Cuthbert's dying injunction about, iv. 350; Irish charged with agreement with the Jews, vi. 506, 507; inconvenience of their practice, iv. 340, 346, 443; counsel sought from the Eastern church, iv. 326; Peits reduced to Roman order, vi. 498-500, 610 (Ind. Chr. 710); Adamnan partially reduces the Irish to conformity, vi. 610 (Ind. Chr. 703).

Easter—continued.
Columbian monasteries brought round by Egbert, vi. 611 (Ind. Chr. 716); old form retained in South Wales, vi. 612 (Ind. Chr. 802).
East Saxons, extent of, iv. 357; converted by S. Finan, iv. 357.
Eaxcencastre, Exeter, v. 85.
Ehagninus Magistianus, v. 408.
Ebo, bishop of Gratianopolis, iv. 113, 172; author of Valentinian canons, iv. 178, 190, 191.
— archbishop of Rheims, deposition of, iv. 28, 178.
Ebboin, who, xii. 585.
Ebionites observed Sabbath and Lord's day, xii. 585.
Ebo, bishop, of Gratianopolis, iv. 113, 172; author of Valentinian canons, iv. 178, 190, 191.
— archbishop of Rheims, deposition of, iv. 28, 178.
Ebboin, who, xii. 585.
Ebo, bishop, of Gratianopolis, iv. 113, 172; author of Valentinian canons, iv. 178, 190, 191.
— archbishop of Rheims, deposition of, iv. 28, 178.
Ebboin, who, xii. 585.
Echoid, a disciple of S. Columba, vi. 237.

Eclipse at the crucifixion, x. 572, xil. 515; and pestilence, vi. 515; in eleventh century, i. 97; a celebrated one, vi. 516.

Ecoi, island, v. 535, vi. 583 (Ind. Chr. 509).

Ecnisius, vi. 45.

Edan, or Mochdog, same as Aidan, iv. 323, vi. 515.

— bishop of Tuam, iv. 542.

— son of gabhran, i. 145.

Edelfrid, king of Northumbria, iv. 357.

Eden, garden of, xi. 205.

— or Edinburgh, vi. 207.

Edgar, his speech to the English bishops, ii. 72.

Edibert, rex Anglicorum, v. 171.

Edinburgh, or Agneda, and Dun Edin, vi. 104; the προαύσεως του πτολεμαίου of Ptolemy, vi. 104; Caer Eden, vi. 131; capital of Lan- don, vi. 297.

Editha, S., vi. 250, 608 (Ind. Chr. 675).

Edred, of, v. 140.

Etrum, or Nendrum, S. Coelan of, vi. 522.

Edward the Confessor, spurious charter of, vi. 33, 34; interpolated laws of, v. 60, 139, 445; laws of, by Ingulph, ii. 199.

— L., his libellus to Boniface VIII., vi. 185.

— III., diploma of, to Glastonbury, v. 151; patent of primacy to see of Dublin by, i. cxxxii—cxxxv.

Edwin, king of Northumbria, v. 100; baptised, vi. 603 (Ind. Chr. 627); slain, vi. 605 (Ind. Chr. 633).

Efferknocke, see-land of, i. iv.

Egbert, first king of England, vi. 613 (Ind. Chr. 827).

— or Edaebert, king of Northum- bria, vi. 611 (Ind. Chr. 756).

—, archbishop of York, vi. 489.

—, apostle of the Frisones and Sax- ones, vi. 610 (Ind. Chr. 693).

—, a student in Ireland, v. 456; reduces Columbian monasteries to

Egbert—continued.

uniformity, iv. 355, vi. 611 (Ind. Chr. 716). See Egbert.

—, brother of S. Elizabeth, vi. 160.

—, canons of, xil. 553.

—. See Edaebert.

Egfrid, son of Oswy, vi. 208; succeeds his father, vi. 608 (Ind. Chr. 879); sends Berthas to waste Ireland, vi. 609 (Ind. Chr. 684); grants of, to S. Cuthbert, vi. 609 (Ind. Chr. 685); slain by Picts, vi. 609 (Ind. Chr. 685).

Egidora, river, v. 447.

Egija, a Spanish bishop, iv. 9.

Egil, or Eligio, or Helgimon, abbot of Fulda, ill. 24.

Egilwardus, biographer of S. Burchard, iv. 430; and of S. Kilian, iii. 378, iv. 334, 335.

Egilwaldus, iv. 392.

Egilhard, biographer of Charlemagne, iv. 566.

Egesthripi, plain of, v. 471; modern name of, v. 472.

Egli, mountain, vi. 389, 391, 407.

Eglisheagan, chapel of, i. cxvi.

Egees, brother of Gildas, vi. 575 (Ind. Chr. 455).

Egypt, origin of name, viii. 64; dodecaigy in, viii. 161; number of Israelites who settled in, xii. 38-40; sojourn in, xi. 589-598, xil. 19, 20, 43; exodus from, xii. 64-72; subsequent events of, xii. 82; monachism of, introduced into Britain by Pelagius, and into Ireland by SS. Patrick and Conogall, vi. 482; monks of, in Wiston, vi. 554 (Ind. Chr. 150); language of, Psalter in, xii. 421; year of, xv. 147, 148.

Ehnon, date of, xii. 91.

Eldersdell, whence called, v. 455.

Eilea, in the eucharist, ill. 75, 79.

Eldora, river, v. 455.

Eile, region of, scó Dair-mor, vi. 529.

Eilestron, or Eplasford, v. 472.
Eirc. See Ercus.

Eirelimneach, meaning of, xi. 441, 442. See Herenach.

Eirenicus of Dr. Forbes, xv. 549.

Elirisus, son of Pilistus, vi. 378.

Elroes (in textu Cirros), vi. 528.

Elaphius, a Briton, v. 437, 438.

Elbodus introduces Roman Easter into Wales, iv. 356; bishop of Venedo-
tia, vi. 612 (Ind. Chr. 802); death of, vi. 612 (Ind. Chr. 809); same as Elvodusus, v. 110. See Elvo-
dugus.

Eladus, v. 390; bishop of Gloucester, v. 477, 514, 515, 516, vi. 570 (Ind. Chr. 461).

Eldenius. See Eledanius.

Elder, John, letter of, to the bishop of Cathanas, iv. 547.

Eldol, of Gloucester, v. 514.

Ele, or Hele, a territory, vi. 511; in east Munster, alias Elfa Carolina, vi. 541.

Elecphon, doctrine of, xii. 566; senti-
ments of church of Lyons on, iv. 69.

Eledanius, bishop of Alclaid, v. 85, vi.
587 (Ind. Chr. 522).

Eleranus, a biographer of S. Brigid, vi. 584.

Elenetria, vi. 159.

Elenetherus, pope, v. 54; introduces Christiani ty into Britain, v. 61-65, 79, 80, applied to by king Lucius, v. 69, 70; letter to, vi. 55, 56, 82; his letter to Lodus, v. 127-
129, vi. 554 (Ind. Chr. 179).

— brother of Eustachius, vi. 170.

Elga, brother of Guana, vi. 158.

Elgu, episcopal seat of S. Kentigern, v. 85, 226, 591 (Ind. Chr. 543); city of, v. 111.

Elga, or Elvis, or Lanlwy, vi. 86.

Elgernodius, disciple of Dubricius, v. 810.

Elhelmarn, disciple of Dubricius, v. 810.

Elia-Carolina, or Hele, wife of Sir Kieran, vi. 345; granted to Earl of Carrick, vi. 541.

Eliach, in Munster, S. Alibbe born in, vi. 338; Britons there, vi. 338.

Elichmannus, M.S. given by, to Usber, i. 245. See next.

Eiligmannus, Johannes, a friend of De Dieu, xvi. 12, 13, 24, 25.

Ellphius, S., a Scot, vi. 336; his mart-
terydm, vi. 338; his Life by Ruper-
tus, vi. 397, 560 (Ind. Chr. 362).

Ellitheria, or Cervina, monastery of S. Giraldus in Comnacht, vi. 697, 698 (Ind. Chr. 664, 695).

Eliud, or Eilias, v. 196, 541, vi. 45, 583 (Ind. Chr. 518); a name of Samson, v. 167.

Elizabetha, S. Schonaugienas, vi. 154; visions of, vi. 156-161, 168; re-
futation of fables about, vi. 165, 168.

—, of Bohemia, xv. 75.

Elenius, placed by Cadoc over Lan-

christus, v. 536, vi. 50.

Elis, Mr., xvi. 281, 555.

Elmair, village, vi. 217.

Elo, designation added to S. Colman, vi. 530.

Elphio, see of Roscommon transferred to, vi. 532; letter of bishop of, to Usber, xvi. 400.

Elrisius, vi. 134, 190.

Elstan-fiord, near Haddington, battle of, vi. 258; where Athelstan fell by the Picts, vi. 619 (Ind. Chr. 814).

Eltract (Elstrack), errors in an engraving of, xvi. 584, 588.

Elusnus, messenger of king Lucius, v. 69, 70, 159, vi. 554 (Ind. Chr. 179).

Elusnus ecclesia, i.e. S. Asaph's, v. 115.

Elvanus, second archbishop of London, v. 88, vi. 555 (Ind. Chr. 187); and Medwin, v. 159.

Elvia, alias Elgis, or Lanlwy, vi. 86.

Elvodusus, bishop of Llandaff, v. 110, vi. 374. See Elbodusus.

Elwo, river, vi. 86; or Elwy, St. Asaph on, v. 115.

Elxai, heresy of, xii. 469.
Ely, Adam Loftus, viscount, xv. 522, 525, 535, 538.  
Emería, daughters of Milcho, vi. 195, 407, 569 (Ind. Chr. 433).  
Emerita, sister of king Lucius, v. 169; death of, vi. 554 (Ind. Chr. 155).  
Emily, see of S. Allibhe, vi. 428, 572 (Ind. Chr. 449).  
Emmanuel, Usler's work intituled, 202, iv. 573–617.  
Empar, chapel of, i. cxiv.  
Emperor, the sixth head of Rome, ii. 98; sworn to convene bishops, v. 359.  
Empthor, birthplace of S. Patrick, vi. 375, 381. See Nemthur.  
Enach-duin, in Hna Bruin, church of S. Briga, S. Brendan's sister, vi. 523, 596 (Ind. Chr. 577).  
Enach-máthbrenin, in Muskrey-cre, founded by S. Acuda, vi. 534, 596 (Ind. Chr. 580).  
Enach-truim, near Mona Bladma, S. Coeman of, vi. 533, 592 (Ind. Chr. 556).  
Enallage, examples of, viii. 141, xi. 262.  
Enchus, father of S. Cataldus, vi. 553 (Ind. Chr. 117, 144).  
Endeus, or Enna, S., of Aran, early history of, vi. 525, 533, 572 (Ind. Chr. 449), 589 (Ind. Chr. 529); of second order, vi. 478. See Enna.  
Engelont, or England, v. 118.  
England, derivation of name, v. 118; early declension of Christianity in, vi. 599 (Ind. Chr. 597); two metropolitan sees of, vi. 601 (Ind. Chr. 601); Peter-pence paid by, ii. 198–200; Usler's treatise on ancient laws of, i. 313; vernacular Scriptures in, forbidden, xii. 395, 396; a hundred Romish clergy sent to, in 1646, xvi. 293; backward in learning, xv. 130; reproach of, by a Frenchman, xii. 149.  
English, first translation of the Scriptures in, xiii. 343; Bede's version, xii. 356; by Johannes Trevisa, xii. 346; old MSS. of, xii. 559; prayers in, judged beristical, xii. 395; Lord's Prayer in, by Adrian IV., xii. 331; Faulker, xii. 354; bull of Clement VIII. to attack the, iv. 371; advantages derived to, from the Irish, iv. 393, vi. 480; constitution, xi. 278.  
Engra civilitas, v. 445.  
Enhy, or Eni, the island Bardsey, vii. 44, 47, 587 (Ind. Chr. 522); called Roma Britannia, vi. 47; a Culdee establishment, vi. 173.  
Enna, Endeus, or Aeneas, vi. 527; of Aran, meets S. Allibhe, vi. 427, 533. See Endeus.  
Enniskane, parish of, i. xvii.  
Emnsmouthton, parish of, i. xvii.  
Ensevelir and Ennister different in French, iii. 347.  
Ensie, father of Anaumed, vi. 81.  
'E'na(us) — 'E'na(eus), i.ii. 342, 346.  
'Evdoudangh, interpretation of the word, xv. 185, 186.  
Eo, a name of Hy, vi. 240, 246.  
Eochaidh, son of Alpin, vi. 422, 423.  
Eochaig-ridia, vi. 146, 556 (Ind. Chr. 216).  
Echidius, or Eugenius, vi. 254.  
Echidius, son of Alpin, vi. 422, 423.  
Eochad, son of Alpin, vi. 146, 556 (Ind. Chr. 216).  
Eochaidh, or Eugenius, vi. 254.  
Eochmul, vii. 592 (Ind. Chr. 604).  
Fidd, vi. 253.  
Eoghan, S., senior, vi. 527.  
Eoghan, son of Leisre, vi. 478, 527.  
Eoghat, son of Niallan, vi. 418.  
Eogholus. See Fochold.  
Essa, a Saxon, v. 515; or Ebusa, vi. 228, 579 (Ind. Chr. 488).  
Ephemeris of Macedonian year, vii. 413–436.  
Ephraem Syrus, Ussher’s MSS. of, xv. 552; held in esteem, xii. 151.
Ephraim, poet of, xil. 55.
Ephrasmus, on prayers for the dead, iii. 258-263, 268; judgment of Apostolic Constitutions, vii. 142; his use of Macedonian months, vii. 375; creed given by, viii. 313; treatment of a figure in a church, iii. 507; sentiments of, ill. 508.
---, a deacon, ill. 80.
Episcopacy, ground of, vii. 43-45; primitive testimonies to, vii. 70, 71; held in great esteem, vii. 55; distinction of order and degree modern, i. 257; held by Ussher, i. 256, 258; Ussher’s opinion on an archbishop’s supremacy, i. 256-258, misrepresented, i. 256; Baxter’s account of his statement, i. 257; want of, in Continental churches, an embarrassment to Ussher, i. 258; tracts in defence of, i. 224, 225; Dr. Rainold’s judgment on, confirmed by Ussher, vii. 73-85; Ussher’s scheme of moderate, printed by stealth, i. 268; his Reduction of, published by Dr. Bernard, i. 209.
---, synodical, Ussher’s treatise on, xili. 527-536.
Episcopal ordination, by a single bishop, vi. 212; ancient form of, in France, viii. 78.
Episcopalian, sufferings of the, under Cromwell, i. 273.
Episcopatus distinct from diocese, iv. 503.
Ἐπίσκοπος, in lxx. for chief priest, L 257, viii. 44.
Episcopus, episcopi per Hibberniam, lv. 396, vi. 477, 478; and monachus, vi. 463; Pictorum, vi. 208, Scotorum, vi. 173.
Episford, or Satheneghaball, battle of, v. 471; or Aelstria alias Estre, v. 472.
Epistles, the canonicals, subscriptions of, evidence of their lateness, vi. 34, 48.
Epistola Pontificum collected by Charlemagne, iv. 12.

VOL. XVII.

Ephphata, used in Roman ritual, xii. 468.
Equity superior to law, xi. 816.
Eразиус, patriarch of Jerusalem, v. 150.
Erasmus, exposes the spurious Dionysius, xili. 517-519; charged with denial of the resurrection, xiv. 351; deceived by Faustus, v. 496; Dempster’s charge against, vi. 118; pædagogic on, applicable to Ussher, ii. 280.
Erc, lord of Dalriada, father of Fergus, vi. 146, 578 (Ind. Chr. 474).
---, lord of Nandesi, father of S. Declan, vii. 534.
---, S., son of Dego, born, vi. 565 (Ind. Chr. 424); converted, vi. 493; bishop of Slane, vi. 569 (Ind. Chr. 433); his death, vi. 584 (Ind. Chr. 514).
Eremus, vi. 540, 528.
Ergadia, or Argyle, vi. 125, 148.
Ergallia, Conallus Deyre, lord of, vi. 533; or Monaghan, xi. 443.
E hardship, S., Life of, by Conrad, vi. 265.
Err, or Ireland, iv. 112.
Erie of Anxerre, metrical Life of S. Germanus by, iv. 113, 393, 434. See Erric.
Erric, i. e. preumium sanguinis, xi. 427.
Ergieona, or Scotia, vii. 112.
Erkenald, vii. 539.
Ermachus, bishop of Clogher, vi. 375.
Ermessil, a Saxon idol, iv. 448.
Ermann, uncle of S. Columba, vi. 257.
---, or Ethermanus, vii. 258; a saint of third order, vi. 479, 540.
---, father of Oissoneus, vi. 503.
---, or Ernene, i. e. Ferreus, filius Craseni, vi. 541, 605 (Ind. Chr. 633).
Eriannus, a Scotic presbyter, iv. 427.
Erunphus de Monte Gomerlico, iv. 526.
Eros, a Gallican bishop, v. 290, 291, 301, 312, 315.
Erpenius, Thomas, death of, iv. 282; his oriental matrices and MSS., xv. 339, 342; Arabic MSS., xv. 421; named, xv. 451, 468.

Erpinus, Silvanectensium episcopus, iv. 60.

Erric, of Auxerre, biographer of S. Germainus, v. 188, 378; prose and metrical Life, v. 374; date of, v. 438.

Errors, introduction of, iii. 13; difficult to ascertain date of, iii. 12.

Erth, son of Ethac, vi. 121.

Eyrír monks, in Wales, iv. 562.

Eeca, S. Lívius at, iv. 425.

Estre, river, vb. 155, 156, 142.

E'πιερικαί μισθοί, iv. 277.

Essenes, loyalty of, xi. 381.

Esseninns. See Esserinns.


Etia, or Ethenia, iv. 566.

Estre, or Episford, v. 472.

Ebrunnanwer, or Brunnanbyrig, battle of, vi. 263.

Ethach, or Echdibus, vi. 121.

—, father of Erc, vi. 146.

Ethana, where, vi. 257.

Ethelfred, slaughter of Banger monks by, v. 194.

Ethelwulf, king of Westsax, vi. 256.

Etherius, sponsus Ursulae, vi. 158. — and Beatus, contra Elibandum, vi. 314.

Ethermanus, or Emanus, vi. 238.

Ethianus, a bishop, vi. 463.

Ethiopians, origin of, viii. 42; their version of the Scriptures, xiv. 224.

Ethina, mother of S. Columba, vi. 586 (Ind. Chr. 522).

—, mother of S. Kenan, vi. 339.

Ethodius, vi. 153.

Ethus, a Pictish king, vi. 104.

Eunristus, vi. 552 (Ind. Chr. 108).

Eubonia, or Man, vi. 179-181, 243.

Euboria, S. Patrick at, vi. 868.

Eucharist, words of institution of, iii. 63; celebrated on death of a saint, iv. 269; necessity of, iv. 495; ad-

Eucharist—continued.

ministration of, in both kinds, iv. 270, 289; benefit of, xiv. 193; ministration sacra, iv. 277; testimonies concerning, falsified by Roman church, iii. 21-25; finger of Christ found in, ii. 294-225; Itria due to wafer in, ii. 447; syllogism against transubstantiation in, iii. 62; Ratramus or Bertram on, iii. 25; opinion on, in Lombard's time, ii. 212; Waldensian doctrine on, ii. 237; Protestant doctrine of, iii. 52. See Berengarius.

Εὐχαριστήριον τὸ εὐχάριστον, III. 208.

Eucharistomades. iv. 81.

Eucherius, brother of Epiphanius, a Scot, vi. 357, 509 (Ind. Chr. 382).

—, two of the name, vi. 28.

Eucharius, bishop, vi. 221.

Eucliat, heresy of, xii. 468, 469.

Euchius Buidhe, vi. 682 (Ind. Chr. 601). See Echobius.

Euchus, an Irishman, vi. 300; father of S. Cataldus, vi. 303.

Εὐδοκία, meaning of, xiv. 326-385.

Eufrazius, disciple of S. James, xvi. 16.

Eugenius, bishop of Arsocath, vii. 526, 505 (Ind. Chr. 570).

—, bishop of Cenard, vi. 384.

—, Mac Brenoean, the last bishop of Mayo, vi. 535.

—, Buydauli, vi. 254, 255.

—, S., a Scot, vi. 299.


—, king, vi. 242.

—, father of S. Keutigern, vi. 222.

— IV., pope, bull of, iii. 196.

Eulogius, archbishop of Casarea, v. 290.

Eumenes, acts of, ix. 35, 46, 62.

Eunuch, an, ordained bishop, vi. 366.

Eulenerorum (recte Cuolenorum) regio, vi. 465, 568 (Ind. Chr. 432).

Euonia, or Man, vi. 181. See Eubonia.

Euonius, vi. 172.

Εὐδράκοντα, York, v. 98.

Eurandus, charged with heresy, iii. 337.

Eurdila, mother of S. Dabricius, v. 509.
EUSEBIUS — FALKLAND.

Eusebius, a presbyter, friend of Jerom, v. 334.

Eustace, Sir Maurice, xvi. 297, 504.

Eustathius, his version of Dionysius, vi. 267.

Eustochium, a virgin under S. Jerom’s care, v. 297.

Eustora, vi. 171.

Eutonius, bishop of Jericho, v. 290.

Evag. See Ivesagh.

Even-song, meaning of, iv. 277.

Everard, John, xvi. 483.

Evinus, biographer of S. Patrick, vi. 596 (Ind. Chr. 580).

Exarch, borrowed as an ecclesiastical title, vi. 39.

Exchequer of Ireland, White Book of, xii. 452.

Exeter, origin of name, v. 101; formerly Cair Pennanilcolt, v. 85; Isca Damnoniorum, or Eaxcenceastre, v. 85; subject to S. David’s, v. 113. See Cair Isc, Cair Wise.

Exodus of Israel, period from, to building of Solomon’s temple, xii. 81.

Exorcists, duty of the order, iv. 504.

Exposure of infants, vi. 333.

Expurgation of MSS. by Romanists, iii. 23.

Eye, or Hay, an island. See Bride-Hay, Ireland’s Eye.

Eynes, Mr., of Colchester, xvi. 344, 347.

Eyro, William, fellow of Emmanuel college, xv. 19; his epistle to Ussher, vii. 613–622; date of, vii. 607; plan of his work on the Hebrew Scriptures, xv. 21–36; letters of, to Ussher, xv. 21–36, 87, 124, 132, 208; Ussher to, xv. 19; promises to send notes on punctuation, xvi. 344; named, xvi. 188, 197, 222, 315, 347.

F

Faber, Nicholas, iv. 84, 85, 165; MS. of, iv. 138.

Fabiola, funeral of, iii. 208; mentioned by S. Jerom, vi. 394.

Fabius, a Pelagian, banished by pope Celestius, v. 599, 404.

Fabricius, George, iv. 415.

Fabrot, Charles Annibal, xvi. 129.

Fachayrd, in Conaille Muirthemne, birthplace of S. Brigid, vi. 163. See Fochart.

Fachnan, S., church of, at Roscarbrie, vi. 472, 589 (Ind. Chr. 540).

Fachtnamus, disciple of S. Baire, of, 544.

Faculties, dispute concerning, between Usher and Dr. Ryves, i. 71.

Fachus, of Sletty, biographer of S. Patrick, vi. 274. See Flech.

Faganus, various forms of his name, v. 75; sent by Eleutherus to king Lucius, v. 74, 75, 79, 80, 81, vi. 554 (Ind. Chr. 176); at Glastonbury, v. 34, 35; vi. 655 (Ind. Chr. 187); mission of, to Britain, v. 117; bishop of London, v. 101; archbishop of York, vi. 554 (Ind. Chr. 179); goes to Rome, v. 126, vi. 554 (Ind. Chr. 184); episcopal seat of, v. 87; with Duvianus dedicates Winchester, vi. (Ind. Chr. 180); observes the rule of S. Mark, vi. 482, v. 130, 132, 154.

Faghlrt, S. Brigid’s birth-place, vi. 447. See Fochard.

Fallan (see Follain), vi. 479, 539.

Fallens, seventh abbot of Ily, vi. 245, 502, 608, 699 (Ind. Chr. 669, 679).

Faith, justification by, Sedulius and Claudins on, iv. 257, 258; justifying, xiii. 227–244, 245–263; fundamentals of, xiv. 27, 37; nature and illustration, xiii. 163–165, 176–191; Scriptures not the entire rule of, xiv. 24; unity of, Ussher’s reasoning on, xiv. 15–26.

Falertus, a bishop, vi. 518.

Falkland, Viscount, lord deputy, i. 58; weakness of, i. 73; his proclamation, i. 94; departure from Ireland, i. 104; favourable reception in London, xvi. 503; letters of, to Ussher, xv. 372, 438, 442, xvi. 479, 484.
Falkland—continued.

503; Ussher to, xv. 359; mentioned, xv. 180, 402, xvi. 577, 590, 459, 478, 482, 515. See Falkland.

Falsification, Roman, iii. 20—25.

Family, or community, of S. Alban, vi. 427; of S. Declan, vi. 427; of Hy, expelled, vi. 246; of S. Patrick, vi. 404.

Famine, human flesh sold in, ii. 97.

Fane, Sir Francis, Earl of Westmoreland, xvi. 417.

Faramund, or Theodemer, v. 460, vi. 566 (Ind. Chr. 428).

Farannan, or Forannan, archbishop of Armagh, vi. 420, 421, 613 (Ind. Chr. 834); forced from Armagh, vi. 613 (Ind. Chr. 848).

Farinnegil, or Farinnell, vi. 91.

Faro, bishop of Meldi, vi. 512. See Pharoe.

Farrel, or Farel, an Irish family, xv. 470.

Fastidius, a British bishop, v. 364, vi. 565 (Ind. Chr. 420).

Feasting, ancient rule of, iv. 306; theory of, iv. 306, 307; early rules of, vil. 196—204; rigidly observed by Irish monks, vi. 278, 444; days of, observed by Irish, iv. 305, 306.

Fathers, the, study of, recommended by Ussher, i. 301; true estimate of, iii. 35; authority of, rejected by Clemens Scotus, iv. 459, 560; when the testimony of, most valuable, iii. 18; early, not free from error, iii. 32, 33; comparison of moderns with, by Tertullian, iii. 38.

the apostolic, Ussher’s Dissertation on, vil. 87—267.

Faughley, parish of, i. cxix.

Faulkland, Lady, conversion of, xv. 556.

Fauustus, abbot of Lerins, v. 395, 399, 416; a Briton, v. 399, 488, 504, though styled natione Gallus, vi. 2; afterwards bishop of Riez, v. 488, 506; espouses semi-Pelagianism, v. 489, 490; address of, at council of

Faustus—continued.

Lyons, v. 491; deceives councils of Arles and Lyons, v. 499; artfully dissembles his Pelagianism, vil. 577 (Ind. Chr. 463); Vossius’ account of his conduct, v. 500; opposed to Augustine, vi. 4, 497, 498; artful use of Augustine’s writings, v. 498; ambiguous passage of, v. 489, 490; subcriptions to his epistles questioned, v. 501; writings condemned in synod of Rome, v. 535, by council of Byzacium, vi. 7; censured by modern Romanists, v. 495—497; accepted in the popish schools, iil. 543; edited by Erasmus, v. 496; seven books against, lost, vi. 13, 14; Baronius’s statement of his conduct, v. 503; identified with Congallus, by Dempster, v. 505.


—, S., the incestuous son of Vortigern, v. 440, vi. 570 (Ind. Chr. 447).

—, Latin name of S. Comgallus, v. 505, 506.

Favour, Dr., xvi. 316.

Falcon, father of S. Comanus, vi. 532.

Fearcall, in Hy Nell, ubi Drumcuilin and Raythen, vi. 532.

Feargus Mor, son of Ere, vi. 145.

Fearns, at Armagh, granted to S. Patrick, vi. 418, 570 (Ind. Chr. 443).

Feasan, Mr., a fellow of Trinity College, Dublin, i. 194, 197.

Feasar [Fraser], Guillelmus, archbishop of S. Andrews, vi. 198.

Featley, Dr., i. 231; letters to Ussher, xv. 191, xvi. 397, 483; a candidate for provostship of Trinity College, Dublin, xv. 365; named, xv. 193, 217, xvi. 535, 560.

Fecuss Albus, or Feich, vi. 424; ordained by S. Patrick, vi. 518.

Fechin, S., parents of, vi. 533, 600 (Ind. Chr. 599); history of, vi. 533; churches of, vi. 537, 604 (Ind. Chr. 630); a saint of third order, vi. 479; mill of, vi. 511; death of, vi.
Fiacna, S., church of, vi. 543; confession of, iv. 298.
—, king of Iar-Munthan, vi. 544.
Fiacra, S., native of Ireland, vi. 512; monastery of, at Meldi, vi. 514, 606 (Ind. Chr. 670); Beotheas's error regarding, vi. 512; his office, vi. 512; Life of, vi. 512.
—, son of Eugenius, vi. 255.
Ficani, or Fikeys, vi. 33.
Fico, a slave, vi. 475.
Fiction, instance of, in case of Saeto-nius, vi. 294.
Fidelis, contemporaneous of S. Teilo, vi. 80.
Fidh-elo, in Fercall, vi. 530.
Fiech, or Fiegh, bishop of Sletty, vi. 410, 411; son of Ere, vi. 424, 425; a disciple of S. Patrick, vi. 424; bishop of Lagenians, vi. 425, 571 (Ind. Chr. 448); his metrical hymn, vi. 411, 425, or Life of S. Patrick, vi. 274, 374, 375, 435; scholiast on, vi. 376, 378.
Fikeys, or Ficani, vi. 33.
Field, bishop Theophilus, xv. 277, xvi. 385.
Fili Enain, vi. 231.
—, Meic Derull, vi. 231.
Fin, Waffle Gwin, "White," vi. 522, 523.
Finanus, two of the name confounded by Bude, vi. 523; bishop of Lindisfarne, v. 100; successor of S. Aidan, vi. 523, 606 (Ind. Chr. 651); labours among East Saxons, iv. 357; opposed to Roman Easter, iv. 354; vi. 463; Life of, by John of Tinmouth, vi. 514.
—, or Finian, of Moville, vi. 522.
—, or Winnin, vi. 590 (Ind. Chr. 540).
Finbarrus, or Finian, vi. 548.
Finchad, son of Eoghan, vi. 418.
—, father of Sinell, vi. 405.
Findan, taken captive by the Danes, vi. 612 (Ind. Chr. 795).
Find-barrus, or S. Barr, of Cork, vi. 544. See Barrus.
—, or S. Finian. See Finian.
Findloga, or Finnlugh, Brendan son of, vi. 473; Mac-U-Aith, vi. 523.
—, or Findlingus, a disciple of S. Declan, vi. 335, 560 (Ind. Chr. 364).
—, disciple of S. Columba, vi. 544.
Finlucus, king, vi. 172, 173, 356 (Ind. Chr. 263).
Fingar, or Guignan, an Irish saint, son of Clio, vi. 411; history of, vi. 431, 569 (Ind. Chr. 493); goes to Cornwall with a large company, vi. 412, 421, 576 (Ind. Chr. 460); acts of, by Anscin, vi. 411, 431.
Finglas, a river in Leinster, vi. 422.
—, parish of, confirmed to see of Dublin, iv. 552; Ussher's appointment to, and services in, l. 24, 25.
Finian, two of the name, of second order of saints, vi. 478, 522, 523.
—, S., of Clermond, vi. 472, 563 (Ind. Chr. 402); called also Finnio, Findbar, and Vinian, vi. 522; studies under S. David, vi. 580 (Ind. Chr. 490); reputation of, vi. 473; revives religion in Ireland, vi. 586 (Ind. Chr. 520); distinguished disciples of, vi. 473, 590 (Ind. Chr. 540); S. Claran, vi. 525, S. Comman, vi. 332; S. Columba with, vi. 467; his death, vi. 593 (Ind. Chr. 552); his festival, vi. 522; his office, vi. 472, 477; acts of, vi. 473, 522.
—, son of Lippan, vi. 599 (Ind. Chr. 597).
—, S., Scotus, vi. 199.
Finnor, parish of, l. lxviii.
Finian, a common name, vi. 343.
—, S., of Cuanin-elhun NSMutable, vi. 506, 533, 592 (Ind. Chr. 550); his death, vi. 601 (Ind. Chr. 604); Life of, vi. 533.
—, son of Lappan, vi. 245.
—, S., or Finten Munnu, son of Tulchan, vi. 503, 596 (Ind. Chr. 570); visits Ily, vi. 699 (Ind. Chr. 597).
—, king of Dalaradia, vi. 565 (Ind. Chr. 412).
FIONTRAGH — FOCLUTI.

Fiontragh Cler, where S. Kieran was born, vi. 336.
Firmanus, vi. 171.
Fircall, chapels of, i. cxvi.
Fire, Irish mode of trial by, iv. 243, 504; sacred, on Tara, vi. 409.
Firmicus, Julius, two MSS. of, v. 230.
Firminus, S., a Scot, early history of, v. 310, 358; apostolus Pamphilensis, vi. 311; his various scenes of labour, vi. 311, 312; place of his birth undecided, vi. 313.
Firmundina, vi. 158.
Firmanus, an Irish bishop, vi. 518.
Fish, a book found in maw of, a. 344.
Fisher, John, his controversy, xv. 193; named, xvi. 483.
——, Payne, his funeral oration in praise of Usher, i. 279.
Fitz-Aldhelm, William, iv. 550.
Fitz Gerald, family of, descended from Geraldus de Windsor, iv. 526.
——, Sir Edward, named, xvi. 398.
——, Mr., bearer of letters between Usher and Bedell, xvi. 501, 502, 568.
——, a papish priest, xv. 356.
Fitz Gerard, George, xv. 536.
Fitz Ralph, Richard, a native of Dundalk, iii. 574, iv. 302; called S. Richard, iii. 574, iv. 302; teacher of, iii. 574; his Defensio Curatorum, iv. 301, 302, editions of it, iv. 301; his Life of S. Maunchaus, vi. 542; his alleged Irish translation of New Testament, xii. 345; primacy granted to his see, i. cxxxii., revoked, i. cxxxii., controversy on the subject, i. cxxxii.; sermon at St. Paul's Cross, iv. 302; printed, iv. 302.
Fitz-Relicher, John, of Meath, xi. 458.
Fitz-Symonda, Henry, the Jesuit, account of, i. 11; encounters Usher, i. 12; his statement of the discussion, l. 13; Usher's letter on, i. 13.
Five points, the, Usher's statements on, xiii. 360.

Flagellantes, a sect of Waldenses, ii. 252.
Flamines in Britain, v. 79, 82; precursors of bishops, vi. 125.
Flatners (recte Flatthers), William, xv. 580.
Flava Pestis, ravages of, vi. 78, 79, 82. See Icterula.
Flavia, a province of Britain, v. 117.
Flavianus, bishop, vi. 5.
Flavigul, Mr., xvi. 553; named, xvi. 238, 239.
Fleming, bishop, xvi. 466.
——, Mr., Richard, v. 39.
——, William, xv. 464.
Flensburgensis sinus, v. 446.
Florbert, abbot of St. Bavo's, Livinus' letter to, iv. 423, 425.
Florence, council of, iii. 196.
Florintina, vi. 158.
Florentinus, S., an Irishman, patron of Ambasia, or Amboise, vi. 399, 598 (Ind. Chr. 580); age of, doubtful, vi. 310.
Florentius, Wigordensis, follower of Mairianus Scotus, v. 55.
——, an archdeacon, vi. 170.
Floriceense cenobium, founded, vi. 485; library of, vi. 51.
Floriana, vi. 172.
Florns, a bishop, v. 401.
——, Magister, or Lugdunensis, an opponent of Gotteschalc and Johannes Scotus, iv. 84, 113, 123, 125, 158; poems of, iv. 185.
——, a Pelagian, banished by pope Celestius, v. 359, 423.
Flae illii, impression of, found on skull of Raymond of Toulouse, ii. 385, 386.
Floyd, John, fellow of Trinity College, Dublin, xvi. 453.
Fohbar, S. Fechin, of, vi. 604 (Ind. Chr. 630).
Fochard, vi. 248, 249; birth-place of S. Bright, vi. 163, 249, 573 (Ind. Chr. 453); S. Moninna's church at, vi. 248, 264 (Ind. Chr. 630).
Fechloth. See Foclutu.
Focluti sylvia, or Caille Fochlad, in west of Mayo, vi. 390.
Foetadius, bishop of Toledo, vi. 321.

Foilan, or Foilian, S., parents of, vi. 539, 604 (Ind. Chr. 627); called by some Foilannes, vi. 539; brother of Fursa and Ultan, vi. 539, 605 (Ind. Chr. 639); ordained, vi. 506 (Ind. Chr. 648); his church at Fosse, vi. 601 (Ind. Chr. 654).

Foignidhe, vi. 582. See Hifergnidiu.

Forth, son of Feldilmid, vi. 419, 414, 569 (Ind. Chr. 433).

Folmotes, or "conventus popularum," vi. 34.

Folletstowne, parish of, i. lxvi.

Folmanus. See Foilan.

Fontanis, Godfridus de, ii. 301.

Faranan. See Farana.

Forbes, Dr., presents his Irenicum to Ussher, xv. 544; letter of, to Ussher, xv. 544; Ussher to, xv. 549; named, xvi. 356.

Forchern, or Forthkerrus, or Forchern, king of Ireland, vi. 442, 517.

Foreus, son of Erc, vi. 236, 594 (Ind. Chr. 563).

Ford, or Forth, John, xvi. 157, 160, 198.

Forda, Johannes de, distinct from Johannes de Fordue, vi. 210.

Fordene flumen, vi. 203.

Fordon, in le Mernes, S. Palladius retires to, vi. 210, 211. See Fordun.

Forduin, Lugadius, son of Erc, of, vi. 344, 568 (Ind. Chr. 402).

Fordun, in Scotland, vi. 370, 568 (Ind. Chr. 431). See Forden.

Johannes de, forgery in his Scotichronicon, vi. 205; error in, vi. 223; anachronisms of, vi. 256, 260.

Forgeries, Roman, iii. 19–22.

Forgney, alias Cloncall, chapel of, i. cxiv.

Fortmalin, tow, ix. 431.

Forojulium, Lernis in sea of, vi. 415; Joanna, bishop of, iii. 311.

Forth, frith of, a southern boundary of Pictland, vi. 104.

Fortnatha, in east Leinster, Gleannda-loch in, vi. 525.

Fosse, monastery of, founded by S. Foilan, vi. 539, 605, 607 (Ind. Chr. 618, 654); on river Bernenna, vi. 540.

Foster, —, xv. 504, xvi. 600.

Fountain, produced at Saul, vi. 434; produced by S. Benignus, vi. 439;

church built beside, vi. 345; sudden appearance of, vi. 413; church in Dublin built near, vi. 424.

Foure, St. Mary's of, i. cxx., vi. 538.

Fourness abbey, in Meath, xv. 15.

Foveria, or Fore, S. Fechoin's of, in Meath, vi. 511; called Baille-lebha-air, vi. 538. See Foure, Fower.

Fower, rural deanry of, i. cxvii.

— St. Palghine's, parish of, i. cxx.

— St. Mary's, parish of, i. cxx.

Fox, John, Acts and Monuments of, no high authority, xv. 87.

Foyran, parish of, i. cxx.

Fracannes, of Armorica, v. 484, 485, vi. 574 (Ind. Chr. 453).

France, ancient use of the name, v. 218; proper, xii. 290; injury done to, by the Ordo Romanus, xii. 276; a council of, rejects images, ii. 42; great importation of relics into, ii. 104, 106; Protestants of, take refuge in Ireland, xvi. 49.

Francis, S., birth of, ii. 291, 292; hymn of Gregory IX. on, ii. 292, 293.

Francetjon, John, a Dublin printer, i. xxxi.

Franks, succeeded by Saxons, v. 456; their language common, v. 448, 473; German original tongue of, xii. 289, 290; interpreters from the, employed by S. Augustin, v. 473; and Saxons ali the Romans, v. 465; occupy Paris, v. 472; Theodemer, king of, vi. 566 (Ind. Chr. 428).

Fraticelli, xv. 149.

Frederick, of Bohemia, xv. 151, 164.

Freedom of will, Roman doctrine of, discussed; iii. 515–514; canon of synod of Valecne on, iv. 178; Pelagius' doctrine on, iii. 529, 581; sentiments of Irish church on, iv. 253.
GALFRIDUS.

73

Freedom of will—continued.
254; controversy of Hinemar and Remigius on, iv. 87—111; church of Lyons on, iv. 72; Florus' reply to Johannes Scotus on, iv. 145.

French, version of Scriptures in, xiii. 347, 365, 425.

Frey, James, letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 524; mentioned, xv. 550, 558, 566, 569, 577, xvi. 241.

Friars, mendicant, under papal authority, ii. 812, 913; opposed by University of Paris, ii. 302; exposed by Richard Fitz-Ralph, iv. 301, his arguments, iv. 302, assailed by H. Crumpe, iv. 303.

Fridesgodes, date of, iv. 378.

Fridesiarius Barbarossa, resistance of, to see of Rome, ii. 208.

Friendly Debates, the work, i. 275.

Fridigianus, bishop of Lucea, vi. 412, 595 (Ind. Chr. 570).

Frisii, situation of, v. 482; whence Saxons came, v. 446; place of Hengist's birth, v. 455; mentioned by Bede, v. 456.

Frisingen, S. Durdaunus Scotia, commemorated in, vi. 349.

Frisingia, S. Declan, Hibernus, in, iv. 462.


Frithwald, bishop of Candida Casa, vi. 206, 511 (Ind. Chr. 725, 763).

Frivolous stories, apology for, v. 7.

Fyfe, an alleged king of France, vi. 35.

Fronto Deusenus, xvi. 112, 159, 176, 368, 558.

Fridegodarius, on real presence, iii. 82, 83.

Fnaan, a fountain, vi. 345.

Faganus, and Fugatus. See Faganus.

Falconius, bishop of Morini, iv. 60; of Tolouse, ii. 340.

Fulda, Egilo, abbot of, iii. 24.

Fulgentius, Plota hired by, vi. 110, 556, 557 (Ind. Chr. 208, 286).

Fulgentius, African bishop, banished, vi. 6; restored, vi. 14, his confes-

Fulgentius—continued.
sion, vi. 7; styled Audax, vi. 151; writings of, vi. 152, iv. 72; his doctrines, vi. 8—15; his reply to Faustus, v. 499.

—, a familiar name given to Gotteschale by Walfridus Strabo, iv. 39.

—, at Venice, xvi. 139.

Follanus, or Foliannus, abbot of Cnobhernesburg, vi. 539.

Fuller, Thomas, xvi. 249, 588.

Fullerton, James, an agent of James I. in Ireland, i. 3; his honours, i. 3; mentioned, xv. 62.

Fundamenta credenda, Ussher on, xiv. 27—37; fundamentals of faith, xiv. 27—37.

Furna, S., son of Philianus, vi. 539, 604 (Ind. Chr. 627); an Irishman, xil. 268; expert in Holy Writ, iv. 244; goes to England, vi. 605 (Ind. Chr. 637); founds Cnobhernesburg, vi. 605 (Ind. Chr. 639); removes to Gaul, vi. 606 (Ind. Chr. 640); vision of, iv. 266, 267; earlier than Bede, vi. 539.

Furye, or Wherry, pariah of, i. exciv.

Fyacha. See Fiech.

Fyrtheus, on Forth, v. 452, 453.

G

Gabor, Bethlem, xv. 194, xvi. 337, 385.

Gabriel, Sionista, at Paris, xvi. 29.

Gaddeus and Scotia, vi. 105; Gadel, i. e. Scotti, vi. 269.

Gainas, vi. 362.

Galan, burial-place of S. James, v. 17.

Galdia, or Galloway, vi. 201.

Galebroc, whence, v. 191.

Galenses, or Brittones, v. 172.

Galilæa. See Upbilias.

Galfridus, Arthurus, v. 115.

—, of Monmouth, metrical version of Merlin, iv. 562; his date and writings, iv. 562; his fiction concerning Arthur, vi. 35.
Galfridus, de Sancto Leodagario, bishop of Ossory, vi. 345.
Galgacus, vi. 169; defeated, vi. 552 (Ind. Chr. 81).
Gall, St., church of, v. 165, xi. 426; grants to, xi. 426, 427.
Gallic, or Galleen, parish of, i. cxxiv.
Galland, Auguste, xvi. 86.
Gallanus, or Grillaan, vi. 237.
Gall, invasions of, ix. 145, 152, 153.
Galla, provinces in, v. 119.
Gallican church, precedence of, v. 39; mode of calculating the Christian era, v. 127; observes the canon of Victorius, vi. 499; tonsure practised by, vi. 488; synod of, vi. 566 (Ind. Chr. 429); ordo of, general use of, iv. 276.
Gallararia insula, in Tyrrhene sea, vi. 394.
Gallo, of Achaia, xvi. 255.
—, of Ravenna, vi. 123, 133; recuts the Picts and Scots, vi. 566 (Ind. Chr. 429); slain, vi. 566 (Ind. Chr. 427).
Gallow, parish of, i. lxxviii, cxxiv.
Gallowda, or Galloway, in Dalriada, vi. 147; churches of, restored, vi. 255; inter Pictes, vi. 228; occupied by Scotti, vi. 116, 306; S. Ninian's church in, vi. 200; subject to bishop of Sodor in Man, vi. 612 (Ind. Chr. 800).
Gallus, his native country, vi. 277; his mother, iv. 451; date of, iv. 377; accompanies S. Columbanus, vi. 357 (Ind. Chr. 589); founds St. Gall, vi. 487; his church, v. 165, endowments of, xi. 426, 427; adopts S. Columbanus' rule, vi. 457; on mass for the dead, iv. 270; his letter to Desiderius, iv. 318, 430; his sermon at Constance, iv. 252, 299; death of, vi. 609 (Ind. Chr. 623); Life of, by Walafrid Strabo, iv. 324, 269, 270.
Galluvi, or Galloway, vi. 249.
Gallwai, or Galloway, vi. 206.
Galtrym, parish of, i. lxxiv.
Gennadius, bishop of Constantinople, iv. 492, vi. 323.

Marsilius, quotations from, regarding Grace, v. 525; testimony of, concerning Celestius, vi. 340; his writings, v. 525, 528; his charge against S., Augustine, iv. 26; date of his Catalogue, vi. 323.

Pseudo-edo, meaning of, xl. 502, 503.


Genes Kenaflach, or Hy Kinselaclach, vi. 425.

Gene Moc-U-Nethcor, vi. 508.

Generic, king of the Vandals, vi. 570 (Ind. Chr. 446); his mode of piracy, v. 465.

Gentiles, or Nordmen, vi. 421; or Danes, vi. 327.

Gentius, George, xvi. 64, 146.

Geoffrey of Monmouth. See Galfridus.

George, S., alleged Life of, xv. 115.

Gepides, encounter Franks, v. 465.

Geraldus, S., who, vi. 607 (Ind. Chr. 664); follows S. Colman to Ireland, and founds Edetheria, vi. 607 (Ind. Chr. 664); visited by S. Adamman, vi. 609 (Ind. Chr. 692); his donation to S. Adamman, vi. 609 (Ind. Chr. 692); date of his death, vi. 610 (Ind. Chr. 937).

Gerardus Cameracensis, his opinions, li. 105.

Gerasa, Sancta, vi. 153, 159, 169.

Gerbanel, son of Nemedus, vi. 379.

Gerberga, abbes, lii. 296.

Gerbert, or Silvester II., li. 87-90; his writings, li. 49, 50.

Germanus, a king of Cornwall, vi. 79, 507 (Ind. Chr. 588).

Geriacus, Abbas Tuitionis, vi. 165.

German language spoken by Franks, xii. 283, 290; translation of the Scriptures, into, xii. 309, 424.

Germania, origin of name, v. 444; reputed source of the Picts, vi. 102; Torlach, of, plundered Beg-Erie, vi. 430; Gunafort and Gunibald go from Ireland to, vi. 346; emperor of, election of, instituted, lii. 91.

Germanicus, death of, x. 519.

Germanus, S., of Auxerre, v. 95; succeeds S. Amator, v. 395, vi. 565 (Ind. Chr. 418); invited to Britain, v. 367, 468, vi. 566 (Ind. Chr. 429); date of first visit, v. 372, 373, an era, v. 202; frees Britain from Pelagianism, v. 371; his services, vi. 399; meets S. Patrick, vi. 399; with Lupus resuscitates Christianity in Britain, v. 386, 388; ordains British bishops, v. 102; Hittus ordained by, v. 538, bishop of Landaff, iv. 324; introduces Gallican liturgy, v. 394; which was borrowed also by S. Patrick, vi. 480; baptizes British army, vi. 567 (Ind. Chr. 430); occasions their success over Saxons and Picts, v. 381, 383; his conduct to Vortigern, v. 384; returns to Gaul, vi. 567 (Ind. Chr. 430); second journey of, to Britain, v. 372, 494, vi. 571 (Ind. Chr. 448); caused by Palladius, vi. 566; curses Vortigern, v. 439; allowed by Occa to preach to the Saxons, v. 436; visits Oxford, v. 391, 392; miracles performed by, v. 438, vi. 567 (Ind. Chr. 430); opens tomb of S. Alban, v. 376, 377, in whose honour he founds a chapel in Auxerre, v. 375; returns to Gaul, v. 441; sends Palladius to pope Celestius, vi. 568 (Ind. Chr. 432); S. Patrick with, v. 394, whom he destines for Ireland, v. 396, and ordains, vi. 396; and provides with books and utensils, vi. 401; S. Michomeres an Irish disciple of, v. 378; death of, v. 436; celebrity of, v. 395; Constantius, biographer of, v. 395; his date, v. 438; Erric's metrical Life of, v. 438; S. Patrick mentioned in his Life, xv. 5, 9.

— bishop of Man, vi. 179, 181, 571 (Ind. Chr. 447); church of, in Man, vi. 182, 401; disciple of S. Patrick, vi. 401; sent to Ireland, vi. 401; death of, vi. 578 (Ind. Chr. 474).
Germanus, companion of S. Patrick, vi. 568 (Ind. Chr. 432).

Gernobrius, bishop of Tours, iv. 60.

Gernstowne, parish of, i. xxii.

Gertrudis, S., vi. 539.

Geruntius, king of Cornwall, iv. 352;

Aldhelm’s letter to, vi. 489, 609 (Ind. Chr. 696).

Gervastus, abbas Ludensis, vi. 461.

Gessyll, S. Ibar in, vi. 347. See Geashill.

Gevissi, West-Saxons, v. 450, 532.


Ghost, captain Leonel, xv. 18.

Gihilo, companion of S. Gurthago, vi. 315.

Gilbert Folioth, bishop of London, vi. 92.

— of Westminster, confounded with

Gillebert, iv. 611.

—, Dr. William, letter of, to Usaber, vi. 41.

Gildas, or Gillia, vi. 470; two of the name, vi. 520; biographer confounds the two, v. 506, 507, 509; son of Nau, vi. 216; called Querulus in a French MS., vi. 77.

—, Albanius, born, vi. 566 (Ind. Chr. 425), v. 36, 506; brings books from Gaul to Britain, v. 507; different from Gildas Badonicus, vi. 470, 533; labours among the Britons, vi. 573 (Ind. Chr. 451); schools of, in Britain, vi. 577 (Ind. Chr. 463), at Lan-Iltut, v. 539, at Lancarvan, v. 535; attacked by pirates, v. 535, v. 583; studies at Armagh, vi. 420, 471, 581 (Ind. Chr. 498); returns to Glastonbury, v. 536; studies at Armagh, vi. 420, 471, 581 (Ind. Chr. 498); preaches in Ireland, vi. 433, v. 508; leaves Armagh, vi. 582 (Ind. Chr. 508); at Cair Morva, v. 508; Brendan a pupil of, vi. 523; goes to Armorica, vi. 575 (Ind. Chr. 456); at Pedi-
diace, vi. 576 (Ind. Chr. 462); re-
tires to Ecnl, v. 583 (Ind. Chr. 509); present in church with S. Albbe, vi. 433; chaplain of king

Gildas—continued.

Arthur, v. 537; monastery of, near Glastonbury, v. 536, 537; death, and burial of, at Glastonbury, v. 536, 537, v. 583 (Ind. Chr. 512); writings of, vi. 220; Life by Caradoc, v. 535.

— Albanius, v. 606; birth and origin of name of, vi. 585 (Ind. Chr. 520); labours in Ireland, vi. 520, 580 (Ind. Chr. 538), 595 (Ind. Chr. 556); different from G. Albanus, vi. 523; retires to Brittany, vi. 593 (Ind. Chr. 552); his date, vi. 52, 53; letter from seniors of Ireland to, vi. 594 (Ind. Chr. 562); only surviving work of, vi. 53, 594 (Ind. Chr. 564); death of, vi. 595 (Ind. Chr. 570).

— Britannus, vi. 122, 140, 274; object of the Querimonia, v. 75, 76; Geraldus’ testimony concerning, vi. 76; Aulularia of Plautus ascribed to, vi. 76, 77; censure of his style, vi. 77; work de Situ Britanniae, vi. 54, 55; forbearance and zeal of, vi. 218, 219; father an Hibernian Scot, iv. 475; letter of, to seniors of Ireland, vi. 468; invited to Ireland by king Almire, vi. 469; date of, vi. 468; work de Excidio Britanniae vi. 468; letter to S. Columba, vi. 468; his services to religion in Ireland, vi. 470; praise of, vi. 471; biographer inverts occurrences, vi. 471; version of Scriptures used by, iv. 247; MS. of, with name of Cormac, xv. 5; other MSS. of, xv. 6, 153; Life of, v. 472, by John a Bosco, v. 509, 539, vi. 218, 469, by Caradoc Lancarvan, vi. 216.

—, pseudo, v. 69, 77, 80, 94, 95, 101, 243.

Gillimere, grandson of Generic, v. 521.

Gilla, same as Gildas, vi. 470.

Gillas, or Gildas, a Briton, a teacher of second order of saints, vi. 478.

Gildas, bishop, vi. 470.

Gillebert, first papal legate to Ireland, iv. 319; introduces Roman use, iv.
Gillebert—continued.
274; date of, iv. 378; de Usu Eccles., iv. 506–510, vi. 481; present at a consecration in S. David's, iv. 510; confounded with Gilbert, iv. 511; friendship and correspondence of, with Anselm, iv. 513; bishop of Limerick, vi. 432.
—of Luda and Basingwere, vi. 461.
Gillomaurus, king of Ireland, v. 517, vi. 481 (Ind. Chr. 497), 579 (Ind. Chr. 588); stories about, v. 521; confounded with-billion, v. 521.
Giraldus, Maurice, of Landesteffen, iv. 556.
—archbishop of Tarentum, vi. 306.
—de Winesmore, ancestor of the Fitz Gerald, iv. 526, 556.
Giricius, archbishop of S. Andrews, vi. 189.
Girley, parish of, i. 1xxix.
Girvill, a Saxon tribe, v. 450.
Girwanesis terra, or Jarrow, vi. 139.
Gisenhaff, vi. 81.
Gislebert, or Gilbert, of Westminster, iv. 512.
Gladus, wife of Gandleus, v. 530.
Glamorgan, and Landaff, vi. 115; kings of, v. 539, 540, vi. 82. See Morgann.
Glandfinneacht, cross of, vi. 146.
Glanvil, William de, xi. 471.
Glanville, John, xv. 415.
Glas, meaning of, in English and Irish, vi. 457.

Glasconia, v. 34; or Glastonbury, v. 36.
Glasgus, S. Kentigern bishop of, vi. 225, 247; see transferred from Candida Casa to, vi. 265; see of Iona subject to, vi. 183; ancient registry of, vi. 217; noble church of, vi. 251, 252; Andrew Melville in, i. 4.
Glassneden, in diocese of Dublin, iv. 552.
Glasses, false, in examining human conduct, xiii. 35–43.
Glass-Kynn, S. Calmecach's MS. of the four Gospels, vi. 526.
Glasteye, or Glastonbury, v. 140.
Glastibery, vi. 457.
Glastingay, or Glastingica, vi. 27, 139.
See Glastonbury.
Glastonbury, derivation of its name Avalonia and Ynys Gwydrin, vi. 41; Urbs vitres, v. 588; called Ynyswytryn, vi. 440; called Glastingabyri, Glastiberi, Ynis Gutrin, vi. 457, Glasconensis ecclesia, vi. 458; its insular situation, v. 133; osier church of, iv. 605 (Ind. Chr. 525); tons totius religiosi Anglie, v. 151; first seat of monachism in Britain, vi. 482; great antiquity of, v. 27, 132, 133, 142; Joseph of Arimathea, of, v. 25, vi. 551 (Ind. Chr. 63), dies in, vi. 552 (Ind. Chr. 76), royal license to search for his remains, v. 44; king Arthur buried at, v. 144, vi. 38–41; S. Iltut buried in, vi. 42; king Coel buried in, v. 217; S. Patrick at, vi. 459, 449, 572 (Ind. Chr. 449); S. Patrick, junior, died and buried in, v. 186, 187, vi. 373, 381, 576 (Ind. Chr. 459); Johannes de Can-tia, tomb of, in, vi. 463; saints interred in, v. 557, iv. 456, 463; frequented by the Irish, iv. 572; alleged date of S. Benignus' arrival at, vi. 438; visited by SS. Columba and Brigid, vi. 464, 582 (Ind. Chr. 504); Gildas goes to, v. 556; his work written there, v. 556; twelve missionaries settle in, v. 131, 132; verses claiming the three patron saints of Ireland for, vi. 455; an
Glastonbury—continued.

asylum, v. 537; story of early indulgences to, iv. 329; Berthwald, abbot of, vi. 610 (Ind. Chr. 693); first Anglican abbot of, vi. 608 (Ind. Chr. 670); other abbots of, v. 136, 137, 152, vi. 611 (Ind. Chr. 721); Saxon kings benefactors to, v. 141, 142; freed by king Cantwine, vi. 608 (Ind. Chr. 670); two charters to, vi. 609 (Ind. Chr. 681); restored by Dunstan, and endowed by Ina, v. 136, vi. 610 (Ind. Chr. 704); ancient charter of, mentions S. Patrick, vi. 456; various charters of, v. 138—142; lands granted to, v. 139—143, 149, 151; donations to, v. 141; churches of, exempt of see of Wells, v. 142; charters of Henry II to, v. 149, 150, of Edward III, v. 157; burned, v. 148, vi. 456; refounded, vi. 611 (Ind. Chr. 721); brass plate fixed to column in, v. 29, 557, vi. 440, 464; inscription of, in possession of William Howard, v. 30; cross of, v. 45, 46; arms of, v. 46; wooden church of, v. 141; queries about, by bishop Jocelin, v. 152; Chronicle of, v. 32, 87; Libellus de Antiquo, of, vi. 464; verses of, v. 29, vi. 458.

Glannsbold, "vallis duorum stagnorum," founded by St. Cogmen, vi. 525; in Fortunata, vi. 525; see of, united to Dublin, vi. 525; suffragan to Dublin, iv. 551; S. Columban, bishop of, vi. 536, 607 (Ind. Chr. 660); Laurence O'Toole, abbot of St. Kevin's of, iv. 553; donation by Henry II to, xi. 427; sequestration of coarb of, xi. 428; Tad. O'Kelly, coarb of, xi. 438; a layman archdeacon of, l. 114.

Gleannecastre, or Gloucester, iv. 570.

Glegg, major, killed, xvi. 543.

Gleddingbyrli, vi. 457.

Glestons, or Glastonbury, v. 133, vi. 456, 458.

Gloria in excelsis, original version of, vii. 335, 356.

Glesoniensis ecclesia, vi. 458.

Glota, or Gotta, vi. 113, 136; or Clyde, vi. 205, 216; and Bodotria, vi. 552.

Gloucester, formerly Cair Glovi, v. 86; king Lucius buried at, v. 168, 169; lost by the Britons, vi. 90.

Glovis, builder of Gloucester, v. 86.

Gluinn, error concerning, vi. 382.

Gnosimachia, heresy of, xii. 470.

Gnostics, introducers of images, iii. 599, 510.

Goade, Dr. Thomas, letter of, to Usner, xv. 191; mentioned, xv. 214, 215, 336, xvi. 397.

Goar, James, letter of, to Usner, xvi. 284; mentioned, xvi. 169, 178, 181, 281, 584.

Goarxus, Peter, xvi. 169, 181, 581, 582.

Gobbanus, of Cnobbersburg, vi. 639, 605 (Ind. Chr. 639).

— filius Nasacain, vi. 543.

Gobelinus Persona, vi. 165.

God, his attributes, xi. 199, 200; article of 1566 on, i. xxvi; diversity of Persons in Godhead, xi. 202.

Godfridus, of Glastonbury, v. 27.

Godberetus, probster, v. 528; his works, v. 529, vi. 581 (Ind. Chr. 590).

Godens, v. 140; an island belonging to Glastonbury, v. 142, 151.

Gotecir, or Gothic, king of Dublin, iv. 488; Lanfranc's letter to, Iv. 489.

Godfrey, earl of Cappenberg, iii. 206, 297.

Godrons, or Gummond, vi. 91.

Gold found by S. Patrick, vi. 388, 389.

Golgotha, Adam buried in, iii. 360.

Golins, James, xv. 551, 563, 562, 577, xvi. 18, 82, 257.

Gofft, a Briton, vi. 382, 413.

Gomer, Francis, xvi. 33.

Gondemar, count, xvi. 410.

Good, William, account of Glastonbury, v. 45.

Goodman, Christopher, account of, i. 21; visited by Usner, l. 28.
GOODMAN — GOTTESCHALC.

Goodman, bishop Godfrey, letter of, to
Ussher, xvi. 164.
Goodwin, bishop Francis, xvi. 418.
Gordan, or Gowran, parish of, i. 185.
Gormund, an Irish leader, vi. 92.
Gormanstown, the seat of the Prefects,
vi. 93.

—, Viscount, xvi. 398.

Gormon, or Gurnund, name preserved
in Ireland, vi. 92; of Danish origin,
xv. 12.

Gormondi Nenius, and Vaduna, near
Leighlin, vi. 93.

Gornuid, or Cornutus, vi. 378.

Gormund, king of African, vi. 89;
"requoreus lupus," vi. 88.

Gortimer, son of Vertigern, v. 512.

Gorvan, disciple of Dutricius, v. 810.

Gosschus, an Irish bishop, vi. 518.

Goelin, John, xv. 369.

Gospel dispensation, privileges under
the, xiii. 70.

Gospels, the, copied by Adamnan, vi.
610 (Ind. Chr. 697); by Cadoc, v. 595;
used for swearing on, v. 585; copy of,
in France in ivory case, vi. 827; grants to
Glastonbury entered in, v. 135.

Goths, Rome sacked by, v. 271, 445,
446; Gothia, or Jutland, v. 445.

Gothic, version of the Scriptures in,
by Ulphilas, xii. 227, 228, 413-415,
xvi. 189, 190; words in S. Augustin,
xii. 247.

Gothric. See Godeic.

Gotteschalc, brief account of, i. 124-
126; monk of Orbacum, iv. 14; not
a Scot, iv. 14, 180, 181, but a Gaul,
iv. 44; his own form of the name,
iv. 14; same as Ιβάηγηλος, iv. 14;
student of S. Augustin's works, iv.
14; ordained presbyter, iv. 28; as-
sailed by Hincmar for his presed-
tinarium opinions, iv. 15, 39; tenets
embodied in his four capitula, iv. 16;
five topics insisted on, iv. 29-38;
defended by Remigius, iv. 29-38;
teaches northern Germans, iv. 28;
returns, iv. 39; greeted by Walaf.
Strabo, iv. 89-41; and called Ful-
Gotteschalc—continued.
gentius, iv. 39; assailed by Rab-
arus Maurus, iv. 41; condemned at
synod of Mentz, iv. 42; assailed by
Lopus Servatus, iv. 43; his contro-
versy with Rabanus, iv. 44, 45; al-
leged retration, iv. 45, 46; swears
not to return the empire, iv. 45,
46; called Gyrovagus monachus, iv.
46; condemned in a German synod,
and sent back to Rheims, iv. 46;
refuses to present to Hincmar's terms,
iv. 59; condemned of heresy at Ca-
risiacum, and degraded from priest-
hood, and confined in workhouse,
iv. 61; form of sentence against, iv.
61; illegality of his trial, iv. 62,
63; violent treatment of, iv. 68;
sentiments of, defended by church
of Lyons, iv. 66; letter about him
from Rabanus Maurus to Hincmar,
iv. 66, 67; Hincmar's letters, iv.
82; assailed by Florus Magister, iv.
84; his account of him, iv. 133;
alleged connexion with Johannes
Scotus, iv. 85, who condemns his
heresy, iv. 115; doctrines of, espoused
by Gallican church, iv. 164; synods
where he was condemned, iv. 172,
and vindicated, iv. 172; review of
his opponents and advocates, iv.
172; ecclesiastics divided regarding
him, i. 124-126; unguarded in his
language, i. 127, 128; Hincmar's
great work against, iv. 186, his tes-
timony to his abilities, iv. 199; kept
in bonds by Hincmar, iv. 199; kept
twenty-one years in confinement, iv.
292; charged with sublety and
perversion of Scripture, iv. 201; re-
mained firm, iv. 292, 203; Remi-
gius urges his liberation, iv. 202;
Altvillarensense consobium, or Haut-
villier, his place of confinement, iv.
202; monsra over his low condi-
tion, iv. 229; offers to be tried by
boiling water and oil, iv. 203; his
death, iv. 204; his short confession,
iv. 207-209; longer confession, iv.
211-233; Ussher's collection on,
Gotteschalc—continued.
xv. 481; his history of him, i. 123, first Latin book printed in Ireland, xv. 542, rather the third, i. 123; a sequel to Johannes Latinus de Pelagianis, iv. iii.; Ussher's letter to Vossius on, xv. 555.
Goun, king, vi. 153.
Gouge, William, xvi. 598.
Govan, on the Clyde, vi. 237, 597 (Ind. Chr. 590).
Gower, Rev. Stanley, memoir of Ussher on, b. 314.
Gowera occidentallis, in Glamorgan, vi. 45.
Gozebertus, duke of Francois, iv. 292.
Grace, salvation by, iv. 115, 131; throne of, xiii. 299–225; and free will, canons of council of Orange on, vi. 18; of council of Valence, iv. 178; Fulgentius' writings on, vi. 8–11; controversy of Hincmar and Remigius on, iv. 87–111; Gennadius on, v. 402; John Maxentius on, vi. 5; Pelagius and Celestius opposers of, iv. 259; Pelagius' sentiments on, iii. 529–531, three kinds of Grace, iii. 532, his definition of, v. 282; sentiments of Irish writers on, iv. 255, 256; Irish article of 1615 on, i. xxxix.
Gradallis, or Grael, v. 30, 31.
Gradus accipere, vi. 545.
Graemysdyke, or Graham's dyke, or Arthur's Oven, or Julius Hoff, vi. 112, 132, 135, 142, 567 (Ind. Chr. 431).
Grammar, Lilly's, use of, enjoined by statute, i. 3.
Grampii Montes, vi. 115.
Grampysdyke. See Graemysdyke.
Granard, vicarage of, xvi. 511.
Grandis, town of, vi. 337.
Grandison, lord deputy, removed, i. 58; letter of, to Ussher, i. 52, xvi. 374, 390; Ussher to, xv. 180.
Grange-Gorman, in Dublin, vi. 92.
Granieus, battle of, viii. 445.
Granta, river of Cambridge, v. 83.
Grantacaster, or Cambridge, v. 83.
Grantebridgeshire, or Cambridgeshire, v. 83.
Gratian, created emperor, vi. 563 (Ind. Chr. 407); toleration enacted by, v. 240; defeats Piets and Hun, vi. 120; murdered, vi. 128.
—, his collections of canon law, Dr. James on, xv. 265, 327; on obedience, xi. 354.
Graungethe, parish of, i. xxvii.
Gravius, Henricus, professor at Louvain, v. 501.
Greaves, John, letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 73; writes Ussher's epitaph, i. 246, 322.
Greek, original of New Testament defended, xiv. 237, by Jerem, xiv. 239; alleged variations of, xiv. 246–249; corruptions of, by heretics, xiv. 252, 309; fathers alleged against, xiv. 242; version of Old Testament censured by Jerem, xiv. 238, 239; spoken by Palestine bishops at Dioclea, v. 294; Dobdan, S. Virgilius' companion, a. iv. 462; church at Trim, iv. 462; unknown to Gregory I., xii. 268; studied by Aldhelm, iv. 445; called Romana lingua, xii. 419; ignorance of verb in, cause of a predestinarian error, iv. 121; name given to a Welsh saint, v. 107; church, opposed to Latin on purgatory, iii. 195, 196.
Greclena, in Johannes Scotus, iv. 474, 481, 482 vi. 140; amusingly abundant in Aldhelm's letter, iv. 448–459.
Grennocks, parish of, i. lxxii.
Gregorius Ariminesis, a defender of S. Augustin, iii. 576.
—, of Dublin, bishop, iv. 328; ordained at Sarum, iv. 533; consecrated at Lambeth, iv. 533; presided over obedience to Canterbury, iv. 565; archbishop of Dublin, iv. 542.
—, I., pope, "Oris aurel," iv. 489; ignorant of Greek, xii. 268; preached in Latin as understood by the people, xii. 268; low state of literature under, xii. 268; his purgatory, iii.
Gregorius—continued.
101, 193; sends Augustinus to convert the Saxons, vi. 598 (Ind. Chr. 596); creates two archiepiscopal sees in Britain, vi. 601 (Ind. Chr. 601).
— II., pope, ii. 65.
— VII., pope, how he obtained the popedom, ii. 112, or Hildebrand, ii. 128; great usurpations by, ii. 138, 139; Cotton MS. of his letter to the Irish, iv. 321, 399, 498.
— Nazianzenus, creed found in works of, vii. 333; an error of, vi. 470.
— of Tours, vi. 561 (Ind. Chr. 383).
Grellan, a disciple of S. Columba, vi. 237.
Grene-kyric, l. e. Viridls Ecclesia, vi. 513.
Greter, his edition of Adamannus de Lode Sancta, iv. 456; witty quotation from, xiv. 224; Usher on his guard against, xv. 78.
Griffith, son of Cenau, iv. 566; Life of, xvi. 591, 597.
Grimoldus, majordomus of king Sigmund, vi. 539.
Grimus, a quo Grime's Dyke, vi. 142.
Gismund's Tower, vi. 90.
Groclinus, Guilhelmus, xlii. 517.
Gronno of Largau, vi. 541.
Gronia. See Granta.
Grothed, bishop Robert, his works, xv. 93; proposed publication of his epistles, xv. 118.
Grotius, Hugo, notice of, xv. 129; his congratulations to Vossius, i. 113; mentioned, xvi, 19, 291, 529.
— Peter, xvi. 119.
Grannus, the precursor of Celestius, v. 254; a name of Rufinus, v. 278.
Grueter, Isaac, letters of, to Ussher, xvi. 136, 141.
Grymsdyke. See Gramysdyke.
Guasia, river, same as Vaga and Gwy, v. 84. See Guy, Gwy.

Gualchmay, son of Llow, vi. 32.
Guallus, Jacobus, vi. 848.
Guanus, king of the Huns, vi. 119, 120, 561 (Ind. Chr. 383).
Guanora. See Guenevera.
Guarius, an Irish king, vi. 538.
Guasmaric, near Carlisle, v. 84.
Guatul, l. e. vallum, or wall, vi. 138.
Gucaunus, bishop of Landaff, iv. 825.
Guillum, or Guthrum, vi. 91.
Gueneotia, Maileo, king of, vi. 73.
Guenet, city where S. Paternus was born, same as Yennes, vi. 47.
Guenevera, wife of king Arthur, v. 144, 205, 536, vi. 590, 591 (Ind. Chr. 452).
Guennmar. See Guenevera.
Guent, or Venetia, Mommouth, vi. 48.
Guentonia, an episcopal seat, v. 116.
Guearnabin, disciple of S. Dubricius, v. 816.
Guid-cruic, or Mold, in Wales, v. 833.
Guidelinus, or Vitalinus, twelfth archbishop of London, v. 89; goes to Armorica, v. 89.
Gnil, city in Inchekeith, vii. 122, 221.
Guide, papal commissary against the Waldenses, ii. 288, 288.
—, an Austin friar, condemned by theological faculty of Paris, iii. 578; his recantation, iii. 579.
Guignier, S., same as Fingar, acts of, by Anselm, vi. 402, 411, 431.
Guill filii, vi. 346, 562 (Ind. Chr. 401).
Guincon, castellum, vi. 176.
Guintonia, v. 85, 516, vi. 58.
Gufr-a-brinalch, Bernidici, vi. 452.
Guiclin, bishop of London, v. 426, 512, 564 (Ind. Chr. 411).
Guillelmus Malmesburyensis, date of, iv. 397; ancient MS. of, vi. 357.
— Martellus, of St. Alban's, v. 185, 186.
Gundleus, S., his lineage, v. 530, vi. 579 (Ind. Chr. 499).
Gunibald, a Scot, vi. 348, 349, 350; 565 (Ind. Chr. 418).
Gunfort, a Scot, his acts, vi. 348; his death, vi. 349, 565 (Ind. Chr. 418).
Gunning, bishop, statement of Usher's sentiments, i. 293.
Gundinus, pupil of Dubricius, v. 510.
Guothigern, Caer of, v. 83; curious story about, v. 439, 440; reign of, v. 461; shame of, vi. 32.
Guothigirius, Radnorshire, v. 440, 521, vi. 577 (Ind. Chr. 466).
Guothmir, or Vortemir, son of Vortigern, v. 439, 473.
Guothgilirius, receives the Saxons, vi. 566 (Ind. Chr. 428). See Vortigern.
Gurcant the Great, v. 110; Welsh king, vi. 80.
Gurd-birnech, Bernicia, v. 452.
Gurnaet, a contemporary of Telle, vi. 80.
Gurnmundus the Norwegian, vi. 479; age of, vi. 91; ravages of, vi. 93; subjugates Meath and Leinster, vi. 598 (Ind. Chr. 593); leads his Africans to Britain, vi. 599 (Ind. Chr. 596); destruction of Irish MSS. under, vi. 873; Giraldus' account of, vi. 92; name of, preserved in Ireland, vi. 92, 93; Gurnmundi Porta, and Grange Gorman, vi. 92. See Gormund.
Gurthrenion, in Wales, vi. 84; situate in Powis, v. 439. See Guarthennain.
Gutch, Collectanea Curiosa, l. 314.
Gutenburga arx, v. 165.
Guthagon, S., of Oostkerke, vi. 315, 316, 556 (Ind. Chr. 249), 557 (Ind. Chr. 299).
Gut. See Jute.
Guthland subjugated by king Arthur, vi. 34.
Gutrin, i. e. Vitrea, vi. 457.
Guy, or Vaga, river in Wales, v. 510, vi. 581 (Ind. Chr. 498). See Gwy.
Gwynedd, a Welsh tribe, v. 98.
Gwarth, i. e. calumnius, v. 439.
Gwin, and Win, Welsh for white, vi. 522.
Gwy, river, or Vaga, or Guania, v. 84. See Guania, Vaga.
Gwydyl Phictild, vi. 105.
Gwyrfesyr, or Vortriporus, vi. 96.
Gyrovagus monachus, Gotteschalc, termed, iv. 46.

II

Habassines, or Ethiopian Christians, a practice of, ill. 29.
Habrinum flumen, or Severn, vi. 49.
Haeket, bishop, his prophecy, l. 302.
Hades, what, i. clxxv., ill. 316, 317, 318; a meaning of, ill. 326-331, 338, 339, 383, 391; Christ's descent into, xiv. 165-177.
Hadian, reduction of Britain by, vi. 553 (Ind. Chr. 117); wall of, vi. 108, vi. 113, 555 (Ind. Chr. 208); his distinction of bishops and presbyters, vi. 59; allusion to patriarch, vi. 64.

I. pope, letter of, to Spanish bishops, iv. 9, 10.

II. pope, his arrogance, ii. 46; answer to Charlemagne, v. 491.
Hael, great stone of, vi. 217.
Haemrodius, Cornelius, v. 483.
Harres Patriecc, i. e. Abbas Armachanus, vi. 421, 437.
Haerticus, definition of, ii. 225; alleged influence of heretics on Greek text of the New Testament, xiv. 152.
Haggaeus, prophet, age of, viii. 244.
Hagioleptes, a title of Dempster, vi. 285.
Hagustaldensis ecclesis, or Hexham, v. 453, vi. 137; Acca of, vi. 205, 611 (Ind. Chr. 731).
Halle-mont, a port in Cornwall, vi. 441.
Halae, fabled writings of, v. 455.
Haithaby, Danish name for Sleawic, v. 446.
Hakewell, Dr. George, Ussher's respect for, i. 109; letter of, to Ussher, xv. 417.

Halduinus, abbas Altivarrensis monasterii, iv. 60.

Hale, Sir Matthew, friend of Ussher, i. 250; his estimation of Ussher's writings, xl. 586; his extracts from Ussher's MSS., i. 324.

Haledon, or Hefenfeld, vi. 137.

Halldemus, a Danish leader, vi. 263.

Hall, bishop, urges Ussher to write on episcopacy, i. 225; letters of, to Ussher, xvi. 92, 117, 291, 457; letter of Ussher to, xvi. 118.

Halliox, Peter, his edition of the apostolic fathers, vii. 77, &c.

Hau, age of, xl. 520; his offence, xl. 521.

Hamberg, capital of Stormarni, v. 448.

Hamden I[ll], near Glastonbury, v. 45.

Hamilton, Archibald, letter of, to Ussher, xv. 435.

Hampden, James, his sojourn in Ireland, v. 3.

Hammond, Dr. Henry, meets Ussher at Oxford, i. 252; consulted in Ignatian controversy, i. 234; his correspondence, i. 290-292; letters to Ussher, xvi. 148, 172, 173, 456; Ussher to, xvi. 135, 174.

Hampole, Richard, xii. 853, 857.

Hampton, primate, seeks the deansry of Armagh for Ussher, xv. 158; consecrates Ussher, i. 56; letters of, to Ussher, xv. 159, 183, 199; Ussher to, xv. 155.

Hamulus, or Amolus, iv. 83.

Hana, Sibylla Christina Countess of, letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 66.

Hangustald, or Hexham, iv. 344.

Hamner, bishop John, letter of, to Ussher, xv. 378.

Hannibal, acts of, ix. 183; his death, ix. 255.

Harald Harfagir, iv. 566; king of Norway, vi. 182.

Harau, date of, xl. 576.

Hardericus, Comes, vi. 169.

Harding, answer to Jewell's challenge, iii. 12.

Harding, Dr., vice-provost of Trinity College, Dublin, i. 195, 199.

Hardmachia, or Arnaugh, vi. 249.

Harteclia, or Cai Colom, v. 82.

Hartlib, Mr. Samuel, Ussher's letters to, xvi. 52, 64.

Hautvillier, or Altivarrense cenobium, iv. 202.

Hauthem, formerly Holtzem, iv. 424.

Hautvilliers, or Altivarrense cenobium, where Gotteschael was confined, i. 125, iv. 202.

Hay, or Eya, "an island." See Bride-hay, Bardsey, Ireland's Eya.

Hearp, or harp, v. 133.

Heartwell, Mr. J., letters of, to Ussher, xvi. 331, 338, 354.

Heathordens, bishop of Candida Casa, vi. 206; last Anglo-Saxon, vi. 612 (Ind. Chr. 899).

Heaven, admission to, before Christ's death, xiv. 178.

Hebrew, language, studied by the Irish, vi. 544; letters, Scaliger's opinion of, vii. 617; their antiquity, vii. 617, 618, xv. 25; suppression of gutturals, xv. 257; points, Buxtorf's opinion of, xv. 568; vowels, xv. 258, 259; text, Ussher's opinion of, vii. 608; integrity of, see or vision on, xiv. 201, &c., xvi. 216; chronology of, by whom followed, xi. 542, 549; controversy on, see Boaso, Capellus; Facler, excellence of, iv. 243; studied, iv. 83; the south called the right in, as in Welsh, v. 103; citations, iii. 147, 148, 318, 326, 327, 328, 332, 336, 393.

Hebrews, S. Paul's Epistle to the, xi. 89.

Heda, Guilelmus, v. 454.

Hedda, or Hedde, bishop, v. 139, 140; of Winchester, vi. 608, 609 (Ind. Chr. 675, 681).

Hefenfeld, "coelestis campus," now Haledon, vi. 137.

Hegelmithe, river, vi. 84.

Hegeissipus, date of, vii. 53.

Heidelberg, capture of, xv. 177; library of, removed, xv. 177.
HEILEMUTHE — HERENACHS.

HEILEMUTHE, river, vi. 84.
Helo, plebs, or Elia Carolina, vi. 345.
Helena, queen, alleged birth-place of, vi. 556 (Ind. Chr. 273); repudiated by Constantin, vi. 557 (Ind. Chr. 286); legend of, v. 174; letter of, v. 223; stories concerning, v. 223, 224.
——, queen of Adiabeni, xi. 34, 35.
Helennopolis, in Bithynia, v. 223.
Helenas Sapins, biographer of S. Patrick, vi. 375.
Heliea, or Heliea, v. 21, 28, vi. 310.
Heli, derivation of word, iii. 316, &c.; meaning of, i. clxxvi., iii. 383, 383; Hebrew and Greek for, iii. 344; for whom destined, xiii. 103, &c.; nature of, xiii. 114–125; Christ's descent into, Uscher's opinion on, i. clxxii.–clxxiv.; discussed, iii. 278–419; his reason for enlarging on, iii. 418, 419; not a necessary article of faith, iii. 417, 418; in the creed, iii. 311–313; when introduced, iii. 341; sentiments of Calvin, and article of 1615 on, i. 45.
Helmuin, vi. 381.
Heltu, archbishop of Treves, iv. 42.
Helut. See Ititus.
Helvelin, S. Beatus, apostle of, vi. 293, 552 (Ind. Chr. 66, 99).
Hemoldus, prince of Demetia, v. 123.
Hemigiselus, abbot of Glastonbury, v. 158.
Hen, or Scan, v. 509.
Hencred, or Eancred, in S. Patrick's genealogy, vi. 378.
Henford, i.e. Vetus Via, now Hereford, v. 114.
Hen-menun, i.e. Vetus Rubus, or Me nevia, v. 509.
Henriciani, who, ii. 264.
Henry, son of Conrad, deposes three rival popes, ii. 112, 113.
——, the emperor, cited by Hildebrand, ii. 142; his letter to Hildebrand, ii. 143; his abject submission, ii. 147.
——II. or IV., contends with Hildebrand, ii. 128; succeeds against, ii. 157.
——II., bull of Adrian to, iv. 546; date of, iv. 548; professed object in invasion of Ireland, iv. 546, 547; his palace at Dublin, xv. 11; charter to Glastonbury, v. 150; charter to Glandoloch, xi. 427.
——VI., praise of, xiii. 305.
——de Londres, archbishop of Dublin, i. cxix.
——Saltreyensis, date of, iv. 379; narrative of S. Patrick's purgatory, vi. 461, 462; expression about the two Patricks explained, vi. 463.
——de Soll, or Sully, v. 144, 146.
——of Winchester, vi. 162.
Henlum, podium, v. 510; school of, S. Dubricius at, vi. 581 (Ind. Chr. 498).
Heracleides, bishop of Ephesus, vii. 38; imprisoned, vi. 382.
Heracilus, bishop, at synod of Arausio or Orange, vi. 26.
——, martyr, v. 179, 203, vi. 557 (Ind. Chr. 303).
Herculanus, father of Linus, v. 21.
Hereford, see of, v. 114.
Herefrid, administered the eucharist to S. Cuthbert, iv. 279.
Herenachs, who, i. 28; Eirelumeach, Oirchindeach, same as archdiac nus, xl. 450, 441, 442; duties and orders of, xl. 431, 440; their lands and services, xl. 428; married, xl. 433; spoke Latin, xl. 434; regarded as clerics, xl. 434; account of, in inquisition of 1608, xl. 434; subject to visitation, xl. 435; tenure, xl. 435; charges, xl. 435, 436, 440;
HERENACHS — HIBERNIA.

85

Herenachs—continued.

grants to, in Armagh registers, xi. 436-439; how their land became tributary to bishops, xi. 442; endowment of, in Derry and Raphoe, xi. 441; and corbes, Usher's treatise on, xi. 449-445.

Heresy, temporal and temporal employed against, ii. 285; Irish rule of Easter styled, vi. 507.

Heretics, form of admission of, iv. 402. See Hereticus.

Hering, a tribe in Britain, v. 84.

Hesegust, son of Fergus, Pictish king, vi. 560, 561 (Ind. Chr. 369, 379).

Herbald, bishop of Auxerre, ill. 23, 24, iv. 189; question to Rabanus, iii. 32.

Heri, or Snowden, vi. 114. See Eryri.

Herlewin, a monk, ii. 221.

Hermannus, Comes, v. 485.

Hermathia, of Boethius, vi. 231.

Hermithial life of monks, vi. 49.

Hermogenes, Tertullian's controversy with, ill. 42.

Hermyn, iv. 448.

Herod, the Great, acts of, x. 297, 306, 310, 324, 370, 394, 415, 422, 424, 434, 455, 441, 448, 449, 452-464; last illness, x. 477-479; death, x. 479; kingdom of, divided, x. 487.

—— Agrippa, his end, xi. 27.

—— the Tetrarch, his end, xi. 8, 9.

Herodotus, completes his history, viii. 309.

Herotes of Arela, v. 399.


Hesychius, bishop, vi. 501.

Heth, in Britain, visited by S. Brendan, vi. 528, 584 (Ind. Chr. 614); and by S. Comgall, vi. 524.

Hethland, or the Shetland Islands, vi. 275.

Herbuys to Britten "Domus Britannias," v. 481.

Heul, a port in Cornwall, vi. 431.

Hevelius, John, Usher's letter to, xvi. 167.

Hexameters, poems in, by S. Columbanus, iv. 412-414.

Hexapla of Origen, vii. 485.

Ilexham, or Hanguistald, iv. 844, vi. 137; anniversary commemoration at, ill. 205.

Heydin, Dr., charges of, against articles of 1615, i. 44, 45; against Usher, i. 289, James Tyrrell's vindication in answer to i. cxlv.-clxxxiv.; on the Sabbath, xii. 577, 578; combated, xii. 585, 593-595.

Hezekiah, king, date of, viii. 144.

Hibernia confounded with Hibernia, vi. 812, 317.

Hiberio for Hibernia, in S. Patrick's Confessio, vi. 386, 390; and in Antonini Monumentum, vi. 390.

Hibernia and Scoti interchangeable terms, vi. 112.

Hibernia, Bede's description of, vi. 101; in ancient Life of S. Patrick, vi. 368, 369; ancient notices of, vi. 266-269; Greek names for, vi. 267, 268; derivation of name, vi. 281; called Iren and Iris, vi. 471; Juverna, vi. 319; Britannia Parva, vi. 268; called Scotia by the Saxons, vi. 278; and till a late period, vi. 269; derived from Hebrew by Petaellus, v. 11; reckoned in Barbaria, vi. 582; most westerly country, vi. 369; said by Dempster to be a mountainous part of Scotland, vi. 301; not subject to the Romans, vi. 558, 559 (Ind. Chr. 384, 387).


—— Character of inhabitants: Bede and William of Malmesbury's testimony of their inoffensiveness, iv. 36; friendly to the Angli, vi. 276, 609 (Ind. Chr. 884); "impudentes grassatores," vi. 143.

—— Christianized; legend of S. James, v. 16, vi. 599 (Ind. Chr. 599); origin of the error, v. 18; by Joseph of Arimathæa, vi. 800; who banished noxious animals, vi. 562 (Ind. Chr. 76); received the faith from the
Hibernia—continued.

British, iv. 338, vi. 287; mission of a Christian priest to, long before S. Patrick, v. 533; other saints antecedent to S. Patrick, vi. 545, 553; see Ailbe, Beatus, Cataldus, Ciaran, Declan, Dichus, Denatus, Firminus, Florencius, Iar, Manusclus; conversion of, erroneously ascribed to S. Cataldus, vi. 306; in time of Manusclus had many Christians, vi. 297; its Christianity probably alluded to by S. Augustin, vi. 334; Scotch tradition as to its conversion, vi. 316.

—Church of; Pelagian heresy in, iv. 1-3; sites in, varying from the Roman, iv. 276; schismatical orders, iv. 509; ordinances not allowed by Roman party, iv. 351; condemned as schismatical by Baronius, iv. 351, 352; deposed condition of, in reign of Aimhrin, vi. 469; irish darkness, what, vi. 473; lament ever, iv. 298; ignorance of, iv. 518; martyrdom of a bishop, v. 206; Ostmen bishops of, subject to Canterbury, iv. 564-566; Lanfranc's censure of irregularities, iv. 400-403, Anschlm's, iv. 521; his instructions to Gilleberti, iv. 513; cause of innovation in, vi. 480; degradation of, according to Alexander III., iv. 549; papal claim to, iv. 804; its gradual subjection to Roman see, iv. 498; subsequent darkness of, xv. 95; lamentable state of, l. 165, 166, 169; instigated by Popery in reign of James I., ii. v.; appeal of clergy to Charles I., i. 189; Ussher's efforts for its independence, i. 176; preference in, xvi. 35; receptacle for English malcontents, i. 17; canons of, xv. 53; tithes in escheated counties, xv. 196, 197.

—Kings of; from 423 to 658, vi. 514, 515; benefactions of James I. to, ii. iv. See Dublin, Trinity College, Ulster.

Language of; that spoken in

Hibernia—continued.

Scotland, vi. 103; words of, offensive to a Latin ear, vi. 844; inquiries about, xvi. 13; alleged version of New Testament in, xii. 345; interdicted by Elizabethan policy, i. 19; Latin preferred to, in the Church, i. 19; Bedell's efforts for cultivation of, censured, i. 117, 118; two Englishmen its warmest advocates, i. 118; acquired by an English mechanic, i. 289; order in canon for officiating in, i. 183; lecture on, begun by Bedell, xv. 443, 536; Ussher's praise of, xvi. 25; fines in, by S. Patrick, vi. 428; character of, resembles Saxon, xvi. 161.

—Laws of; Ussher's treatise on, i. 313; treatise on establishment of English laws and parliaments, xi. 447-463; whether imperial laws were received in, xi. 465-473; laws, native, confirmed; xi. 449-452; English statutes introduced, i. 312, xi. 451, 453-456; appeal from courts of, to England, xi. 451; inhabitants study canon law, xi. 467.

—Literature of; early celebrity of, l. 145, iv. 587-594, vi. 474; Hebrew studied in, vi. 544; Septuagint followed in the Old Testament, and the Greek text in the New, iv. 245-247; Ussher's Götchelschule said to be the first Latin book printed in, xv. 512, but incorrectly, i. 123; MSS. found in, ii. 801; class of writing, xii. 151.

—Missionaries of; in England, iv. 858; founded monasteries there, iv. 297; bishop procured from, to consecrate S. Kentigern, vi. 225; flock to Glastonbury, iv. 572; attend Theodorus, iv. 451, 452; Tathenus teaches at Caer Wint, v. 116; many on the Continent, vi. 279; two in Gaul, vi. 279; found the universities of Paris and Télinum, vi. 612 (Ind. Chr. 791); commendation of, in Life of S. Erbhard, vi. 265; S. Summino, in Norway, iv. 347; others in
Hibernia—continued.

Thule, vi. 429; several virgins from, in S. Ursula's train, vi. 171; 30,000 Christians forsake, vi. 519; youth of, sent to Rome, v. 197.

— Monasticon of, whence it was moulded, vi. 482; its effect on neighbouring countries, vi. 483; Rattram's testimony of Irish monks, vi. 278; great diversity of rules, vi. 481.

— Paschal observance in; cycle of Easter, vi. 496; rules of, vi. 498, 500; epistles from Citerus Romanus on, iv. 250; northern and southern portions varied, iv. 387, vi. 604 (Ind. Chr. 531); when latter conformed, iv. 528, vi. 501; Honorius I. remonstrates, vi. 501; papal letters on Easter and Paschalism, vi. 506, 606 (Ind. Chr. 640).

— Religion in; Usher's discourse on the, of the ancient Irish, iv. 235, xv. 186; character of work, l. 182; primitive, true way to judge of, iv. 375; simplicity of, vi. 519.

— Resort to, in monasteries, by foreigners, lv. 297; the school of the Anglo-Saxons, lv. 593, and Welsh, lv. 594; Aldhelm's sermon at, lv. 449; crowds of English students, iv. 451; visited by Samuel, vi. 43, Paternus comes to, from Britanny, vi. 45, 46, with 847 followers, vi. 45, 40; Rel- veus summoned from, to baptize S. David, v. 808; S. Machutus educated in, by Brendan, vi. 50; S. Petrec educated in, vi. 83; Egbert taught in, v. 456; Willhibrod educated in, v. 510 (Ind. Chr. 693); a seminary in time of Charles, xv. 2; Umbrad, father of Maglorius, an abbot in, vi. 50; Gildas Alba- rius, and other British, in, lv. 433; S. Aben retires to, v. 476; retreat for the British during the Iceniata, v. 28; king of Wales retires to, vi. 60; English monasteries in, vi. 535.

— Sanctity of; called the Island of Saints, iv. 519, vi. 519; panegyric

Hibernia—continued.
on, by Cogitosus, vi. 274; catalogue of saints, vi. 477; early assemblage of saints of various nations in, vi. 478.

— Subjugation of; reduced to Roman sway, vi. 121; subject to Maximus, vi. 121; Picts and Huns defeated and driven to, vi. 120; conquered by king Arthur, vi. 34; in greater part subject to Edgar, iv. 569; ravaged by Danes, vi. 612 (Ind. Chr. 795); Northmen defeated, xv. 17; William Rufus' beast about its conquest, iv. 526; kings of, at Henry I.'s pleasure, iv. 534; con- quest mediated by Henry II., iv. 548; reason of delay, iv. 548; pope's title to, iv. 546, 548; grants it by Investiture to Henry II., iv. 548; possessed object of the grant, iv. 548; detail of its submission, iv. 360-371; bishops testify their by sealed indentures, iv. 307; cause of the subjugation, xl. 364; character of country at the conquest, iv. 548; John created Lord of, iv. 568; Irish bishops on their way to Lateran council swear allegiance to king of England, iv. 553.

— Superstitious of; represented in charges against Adelbert, iv. 458, 459.

— Tenure of. See Tenure.

— Traditions of; concerning Stone- henge, v. 517.

— valuable of, carried to Wales by Petroc, vi. 84; ancient costumes of, vi. 520; collection of antiquities of, Usher's recreation, xv. 4; "parents ingressa" to him, xi. 460; several nobles of, converted by Camden, xv. 140; Hibernia totius archiepisco- pus, vi. 400; army of, l. 72; griev- ances of, l. 72; redress purchased, l. 93; wants of; in 1647, xvi. 543.

See Ierne, Ireland.

Hibernia Oculum, Ireland's Eye, or Tis-mac Nessa, vi. 531. See Eye.

— umbilicus, or central point of, at Killair, or Dirr, v. 518.
Hibernia-Parva, or Bride Hay, an island near Glastonbury, vi. 464. See Beg-Erin.

Hicil, [erroneously represented as] a son of Tigrida, vi. 382.

Hiculiusi, vi. 231.

Hida, extent of an, v. 85.

Hierapolis, a metropolis, vii. 34, 85; church of, founded, vi. 58.

Hierogust. See Urgust.

Hieronymus, S., testimony to his learning, v. 352; at Bethlehem, addressed by S. Augustin, v. 333; his writings against Pelagianism, v. 271-277; his community assailed by Pelagians, v. 297; some of Pelagius' works ascribed to, lii. 543, iv. 12; his testimony of the British, v. 218; his account of the sack of Rome, v. 264; remarks on Origen's labours on the Scriptures, vii. 482, 483, 187; his version of the Psalter, MS of, iv. 248, of the Scriptures, xvi. 210; on the Septuagint, vii. 501, 502; old editions of his works, vi. 117, 118.

Hiforgnydiu [‘in Forgney,’ erroneously represented as a person], vi. 382.

Higges, John, xii. 882.

High church, the party of, censured, i. 229.

High Commission, court of, revived in Ireland, i. 187; first acts of, i. 188, 189.

Highgate, bishop, xvi. 519.

Hili, insula, vi. 228.

Hil, “to cover,” iii. 517.

Hilary, two of the name, v. 397, 398, 414, 491.

Hilary, bishop of Arles, v. 360; his elevation, v. 355.

Hilary, archbishop of London, v. 89.

Hildegardis, S., prophecy of, ii. 74.

Hildesheim, name of, iv. 378.

Hilderic, see Thrasamund, iv. 14; dethroned, v. 521.

Hild, Mr. John, letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 435.
Hillel, date of, x. 571, xii. 156.
Hilmun, Richard, xii. 366.
Him, S., of Glastonbury, v. 132.
Hincmar, bishop of Laudes, nephew to Hincmar of Rheims, iv. 201; letters against him by other Hincmar, ii. 67, iii. 50.
—, archbishop of Rheims, called Ingumarus, iv. 46; letters regarding Gotteschal, iv. 82; to Amelius, iv. 82, 83; to King Charles the Bald, iv. 16, 17, 179; work of fifty-five chapters addressed to his nephew, Hincmar, iv. 201; to Pops Nicholas I., against Gotteschal, iv. 15; to Prudentius, iv. 82; to Rabanus Manrurs, iv. 82; Rabanus to him, iv. 46, 47; to Rathadns, iv. 83; discussion with Remigius on Gotteschal controversy, iv. 87-111; his great work against Gotteschal, iv. 186, 199; author of canons of Crecel, iv. 178; MS. of his work preserved at Rheims, iv. 195; misstatements of, iv. 26, 27; in a difficulty, iv. 182; his continued severity against Gotteschal, iv. 202; eulogy on, xv. 52.
Hildegardus, S., of Glastonbury, v. 132.
Hippas, date of, viii. 251.
Hismuel, a Welsh bishop, vi. 80, 599 (Ind. Chr. 397).
Histieus, viii. 256.
Historia Britonum, translated from the British, v. 115.
—, Dogmatica, Usher's, treatises appended to, i. 310.
Hithe, in Britain, vi. 239, 248, 523, 624.
Hivel, prince of Mercannus, iv. 325.
Hudouvicus, Ludovicus, iv. 66, 47.
Hoa, king of the Britons, vi. 256, 606 (Ind. Chr. 442).
Hody, Dr. Humphrey, on the Septuagist, i. 271.
Hocl, same as Howel, king of Armorica, v. 99.
Hoelec, father of S. Leonarius, vi. 52.
Holcroft, Mr. H., letter of, to Usher, xvii. 189, xvi. 394.

Holdelia, plain of, vi. 227.
Holidays, church, observance of, i. 189, 199.
Holland, Arminian controversy in, xv. 129.
—, Randolph, letter of, to Usher, xvi. 403.
Holins, fabled writings of, v. 455.
Holme, in Man, vi. 183.
Holme Culrain, canobium de Ulmo, v. 200.
Holme Hurst, near Verolam, vi. 200, vi. 557 (Ind. Chr. 309).
Holme Patrick, island of, vi. 455, 583 (Ind. Chr. 432).
Holsati, a Saxon tribe, v. 477.
Holsatia, duchy of, represents ancient Saxony, v. 448.
Holstienius, Lucas, xv. 253.
Holta, or Holtem, iv. 424.
Holy Ghost, procession of, inserted in the Creed, vii. 324.
Holyhead, where is Llan y Gwydhy, vi. 105.
Homea, or Humble river, v. 449.
Homer, a familiar name of Angelbert, in Alcuin, iv. 59.
Homilies, translation of ancient, into vernacular language of the Germans, xii. 275.
—, English, on peril of idolatry, ii. 446.
Homoeosios, introduction of the term, vi. 321.
Honestus, a presbyter, vi. 310, 312.
Honrarious, abbot of Lerins, v. 394, 395; where he introduced the ecclesiastical life, vi. 394; made bishop of Arles, v. 369, 373.
—, bishop of Marselles, v. 435.
—, bishop of Tolouse, vi. 519, 511.
Honor villa, xi. 436.
Honorious, emperor, aids the Britons against the Scots, vi. 565 (Ind. Chr. 429).
HONORIUS — HY.

Honorius I., pope, regulation for Easter, vi. 501; remiss in suppressing heresy, vi. 501; epistle to Honorius of Canterbury, v. 91; epistle to the Irish church, iv. 377, 428, vi. 506; reduces southern Scots to paschal uniformity, vi. 604 (Ind. Chr. 629).
--- III., bull of, granting primacy to see of Dublin, i. cxxx.
---, son of Thesfrancus, in Ramsey, vi. 43.
Hoods, graduates', use of, recommended by Usker, i. 26.
Hooker, his explanation of a sacrament praised, xv. 511.
Horstil in Scotland, vi. 247.
Horning, George, of Leyden, his praise of Usker's Chronologia, xi. 585.
Horrenum Patricii, or Saul, vi. 466.
Horsa, death of, v. 471, vi. 575 (Ind. Chr. 455); monument of, v. 472.
Horsley, called from Horsa, v. 472.
Hoc, Arnold, an Albigensian, ii. 541, 542.
Hotton, Gothofrid, letter of, to Usker, xvi. 227.
Hourglass, used by Usker in the pulpit, i. 285; story about, i. 285.
Howard, Lord William, son of the Duke of Norfolk, xv. 556; of North, his MS. of Aldhelm's letter, iv. 452; his MS. of Marianus, xv. 556.
Howel, or Hoel, or Huel, or Huelans, or Cuellus, son of Cannus, vi. 217; death of, 352 (Ind. Chr. 505).
Howel Dwn, or the Good, date of, iv. 295, 387, v. 128.
Howlet, Mr., proposed as Provost of Trinity College, Dublin, f. 199.
Howth, called an island, i. cxxxv.
---, Book of, xi. 459; Garland of, vi. 531.
Hoyle, Joshua, divinity professor in Trinity College, Dublin, i. 56; his history, i. 56; replies to Malone, i. 66, 67.
---, Mr., a junior fellow of Trinity College, Dublin, i. 191, 192.
Hrothadus, a bishop, iv. 60.
Hna Brinin, in Connaught, ubi Enachduin, vi. 528.
Hna Chensealany, or Hna Kessallach, ubi Beg Erin, vi. 348, 430.
Hna Garreoun, ubi Coillimor, vi. 309.
Hna Mairche, Subhine, lord of, vi. 504, 604 (Ind. Chr. 630).
Huchald, biographer of Livinus, vi. 264, 278.
Huc, or Hoel, vi. 218.
Hugh, bishop of Coventry, iii. 245, 246.
Hugh, Sir Thomas, of Wells, v. 29.
Hugo Slane, or Aedh II., king of Ireland, vi. 515.
--- Uaireddhnaich, kling, vi. 515.
Hul Bain, Miline son of, vi. 389.
Huiscii, among whom was Ciar Ceri, v. 86.
Hulnefoch, in Meath, vi. 180.
Hulugayr, or Vulgayr, vi. 411.
Hulvester, or Ulster, vi. 372.
Human nature, depravity of, xiii. 51-59.
Inniber, the river, southern boundary of Deira, v. 452.
Humiliati, a sect, ii. 277, 278, 316, 317.
Hunnalde, letter of S. Columbanus to, iv. 412, 414.
Hungus, filius Fergus, vi. 256, 257, 612 (Ind. Chr. 814).
Hunibert Scotus, a writer created by Dempster, v. 206.
Hans, defeated by Allies, vi. 573 (Ind. Chr. 451); death of S. Ursula by, vi. 154.
Harey, bishop, his death, i. 85.
Hurst, Saxan for wood, v. 200.
Itwichey, or Whitby. See Whitby.
Hy, or Iona, vi. 239; fables concerning, vi. 246, 561 (Ind. Chr. 378), 564, (Ind. Chr. 418); Bode's statement of its extent, vi. 238; granted to S. Columba, vi. 594 (Ind. Chr. 568); abbey of, founded, vi. 474; S. Columba buried in, vi. 252; visited, vi. 563; monks of, resist Roman Easter, vi. 610 (Ind. Chr. 704); expulsion family trans Dor-
I

I, the letter, S. Brendan's omen from, vi. 340.

—, or Iona. See Hy.

Iae, or Iona, See Hy.

Iarlath, S., son of Loga, of Tuasy Mochuic, i. vi. 524, 581 (Ind. Chr. 560); a saint of the second order, vi. 478.

Iarlath, son of Trena, abbot of Armagh, vi. 437, 577 (Ind. Chr. 465); death of, vi. 578 (Ind. Chr. 482).

Ibar, S., or Yvorus, his race, vi. 335; his parentage, vi. 336; where born, and brought up, vi. 336, 562 (Ind. Chr. 588); dwells in Gessyll, Aran, and Beg-Ere, vi. 347; uncle of S. Albanus, vi. 430; a precursor of S. Patrick, vi. 332, 347; refuses submission to S. Patrick, vi. 355; warned by an angel to yield, vi. 355, submits, vi. 572 (Ind. Chr. 440); his labours, vi. 348, 565 (Ind. Chr. 420); his chief school in Beg-Ere, vi. 430, 586 (Ind. Chr. 490); great age at his death, vi. 430, 581 (Ind. Chr. 500); buried in Beg-Ere, vi. 348; his ring carried away by Tor- lich, vi. 430; his Life, vi. 430.

Iberi, Asiatic, conversion of, vi. 317.

Iberia and Hibernia confounded, iv. 405.

Iberne glacialis, vi. 300.

Ibors confounded with Iberns, vi. 558 (Ind. Chr. 508).

Ibors, S., ordained bishop by S. Patrick, vi. 518.

Iceland, or Vyle, Diceli's description of, vi. 429; S. Kentigern's disciples repair to, vi. 228.

Ieterics, or Flava Pestis, vi. 96, vi. 596, 598 (Ind. Chr. 588, 596); Welsh name of, vi. 98. See Bodi Consyll.

Ictium Mare, or Mair-Nich, between Gaul and Britain, vi. 351.

Idon, son of Yruf-Guen, vi. 123; contemporary of S. Tello, vi. 50.

Idolatry, vindicated by Romish writers, ii. 446.

Idumon, bishop of Meath, iv. 519.

Ierne, Ireland, vi. 268; mentioned by Claudian, vi. 105, 123; inhabited by Scott, vi. 272; written Ierna, vi. 487.

Iipov pronomitorium of Ptolemy, or Mona Dominici, vi. 522.

Igis, a mountainous tract in the diocese of Dublin, iv. 559.
IGNATIUS — IMAGES.

Ignatius, S., ordained, vii. 48; bishop of Antioch, vii. 48; his Acta, vii. 289, 290; martyrdom of, vii. 291; MSS. of his epistles, vii. 289, 290; his testimony for episcopacy, vii. 47, 78; works of, vii. 91; early authority for existence and esteem of his epistles, vii. 102, 103; collected by Polycarp, vii. 95, coupled with Polycarp’s, vii. 95; Jerom’s testimony to number of his epistles, vii. 120; twelve ascribed to, vii. 259; misstatements of writers as to epistles, vii. 121, 122; different collections of his epistles, vii. 246-257; different order of, in MSS., vii. 259, 261; collations of, vii. 107, 111-117, 247-251; specimen of corrupt Greek text, vii. 108; interpolations proved, vii. 111-117; Greek and Latin copies equally corrupt, vii. 105; cause of genuineness being suspected, vii. 104; what epistles genuine, what spurious, vii. 119, 121; apocryphal works of, vii. 89, 99; means of ascertaining spurious works of, vii. 123; Epist. ad Magnes. later than Valentinus, vii. 281; Epist. ad Polycarpum spurious, vii. 97-99; date of interpolations, vii. 127, 128; earliest citations of corrupt text, vii. 127, 128; by same hand as Apost. Const. vii. 128, 164, 174, 184, 196; whether orthodox, vii. 214; versions of epistles, vii. 117; two ancient Latin versions, vii. 258, xil. 584; Syriac version discovered by Mr. Cureton, i. 235; early Greek MSS. of, rare, vii. 122, 123; Medicean MS., vii. 284; two English MSS. of Latin version, their fidelity, vii. 106, 107, 111-117; printed by Ussher, vii. 118; Latin MS. of, belonging to Bishop Montague, vii. 261; Ussher’s clue to the correct text, vii. 106, 107; his mode of correction, i. 235; passages cited by Theodore, W. Wedderburn, and Robert of Lincoln, vii. 105, 106; early Greek editions, Ignatius—continued. vii. 273, 274; early Latin, vii. 274, 275; Greek text published by Isaac Vossius from Florentine MS., vii. 279; superiority of it, vii. 280; other MSS. collated by Ussher, i. 233, vii. 275; his Dissertation on Ignatius and Polycarp, vii. 87-267; preface to interpolated epistles, vii. 273-275; to genuine epistles, vii. 273-285; his collections on, xv. 482; review of his work, i. 232-235; assailed by Blondel and Salmasius, i. 233; his reply, i. 234; Hammond’s confirmation, i. 234; Syriac and other versions sought in vain, i. 255; the Appendix Ignatiana, i. 250.

Ilandus, or Iundus, bishop, vii. 534, 590 (Ind. Chr. 540).

Ichester. See Ivelcester.

Hdefosaurus, king, edict of, against Waldenses, ii. 279.

Idutus, S. of Lan Iltit, iv. 324.

Ictetum, or Holm-hurst, v. 200.

Ilium, a bishop of, vii. 30.

Ilandus, S., vi. 534. See Ilandus.

Ilminster, Lullus of, iv. 462.

Istatus, S., parentage of, v. 539, vi. 382 (Ind. Chr. 609); renounces the world, v. 533; advanced in court of Glamorgan, v. 538; ordained, v. 538, 539; his learning, v. 538, 539; appointed by Dubricius, v. 539; gives name to Lan-Iltut, v. 539; famous school of, vi. 49; death of, vi. 590 (Ind. Chr. 540); buried in Glastonbury, or in Dola, vi. 42.

——, eighth archbishop of London, v. 89.

——, or Heltutus, master of S. Leonarius, vi. 52.

Iundus, S., or Ilandus, teacher of S. Aldus, vi. 534. See Ilandus.

Images, not the actual gods of the heathen, ii. 441; not necessary for idolatry, ii. 443; adoration of, introduced into the church, ii. 40, 41, iii. 509; use of, opposed by Epi-
India, visited by S. Petroe, vi. 84, 592
(Ind. Chr. 548).

Indies, in Church of Rome, xv. 267.

Indictions, when commenced, v. 201; two kinds of, vi. 288; Renan and imperial, iv. 42.

Indractus, S., v. 537.

Indus Alius Candidus, vi. 78.

Indulences, a novelty, iv. 329; to pilgrims at Glastonbury, v. 151.

Indulphus, king, vi. 207.

Indul, a class of Waldenses, ii. 234.

Ines, monastery of, xv. 15.


Indulality, seat of, xiv. 25, 26.

Infants, the holy communion given to, iii. 28, 29.

Inferri, or Hades, iii. 317, 318.

Incest, xiv. 25, 26.

Ingrum, or Hincmar, iv. 46.

Inis Aingean, in Shannon, SS. Ciaran and Adomnannus of, vi. 525.

Inis Beg-Ery. See Beg-Er.

Inis-bofinda, off Mayo, or Insula vacans albae, vi. 383, 535; S. Columban's monastery of, vi. 535; which he leaves, vi. 608 (Ind. Chr. 665).

—, in Loch-Rigbi, or Insula vacans albae, vi. 382, S. Rioc of, vi. 382, 568 (Ind. Chr. 482).

Inis-cattl, or Iniscahtay, in the Shannon, an episcopal seat, vi. 436; how divided, vi. 436; S. Senan of, vi. 516, 525, 577 (Ind. Chr. 403).

Inisfallen, Annals of, vi. 370, 401, 404, 470, 523, 538.

Inis-kealtair, in Loch-Dergid, Temple Cammini of, vi. 544, 606 (Ind. Chr. 655).

Inis-na-meicdub, Insula vivamentum, in county of Tipperary, vi. 173.

Innocent I., his country, vi. 127, 128, 564 (Ind. Chr. 412); letters of, against Pelagianism, v. 302, 304.

— III., pope at the age of 30, li. 281, his address, li. 281-283; next to Hildebrand in infamy, li. 284; his Lateran council, iii. 114; fixed
Innocent—continued.

the corrupt doctrine of the real presence, iii. 89; favourable to use of Scriptures, xli. 336, 337; his epistle against the Waldenses, ii. 288.

— IV., his death and commemoration, v. 306.

Inquisition, the, office of, ii. 287, delegated, ii. 290; committed to mendicant orders, ii. 313, 314.

Inquisition sped at Cavan, xi. 440, 442.

— at Coleraine, xi. 428.

— for Tyre, in 1608, xi. 434.

Insabbatati, a name of Waldenses, ii. 284, 295, 279.

Inscription, a Latin, Uscher's reading of, xvi. 221.

Insignia of an abbess, vi. 465.

Insula Angia, vi. 525. See Inis Aingean.


Insula filiorum Nessani, church of, iv. 532.

Insula Patricil, a promontory in Man, vi. 179, 182.

—, or Holm Patrick, on east coast of Ireland, vi. 406.

Insula Vaceae Albe, or Inisbofind, vi. 585, 556.

Insula Viventium, or Inis-na-m-beoch, vi. 173.

Insulanaus miles, vi. 221.

Insular situation indicating honesta ten, vi. 44.

Intention, Roman doctrine of, ii. 449.

Invention of S. Alban, v. 292.

— of SS. Patrick, &c., vi. 452; verses on, vi. 454.

Inverkethin, vi. 247.

Invigco, name in Bede for Mageo, or Maio, vi. 235.

Invocation of saints, earliest traces of, iii. 445; Ronab shifts to support, iii. 470, 471, 474; Uscher's syllogism on, iii. 434.

Iogen, brother of S. Columba, vi. 231, 590 (Ind. Chr. 560).

Iona, island of, vi. 231; etymology and correct form of name, vi. 239.

Iona—continued.

its donation differently stated, vi. 246; an abbot of, before Columba, vi. 221, 240, 241; cemetery of, vi. 241; rector of, a presbyter, vi. 244; Bede's testimony concerning, misunderstood, vi. 244; had bishops, vi. 244; chief among Columbian monasteries, vi. 248; catalogue of first ten abbots of, vi. 245; first royal burial in, vi. 242; six islands belonging to, vi. 248; two monasteries on, vi. 242; see of the Insulan fixed at, vi. 188; failed preservation of MSS. in, vi. 125-127; intention of Xeneas Sylvius to visit, vi. 127; account of the MSS. vi. 126, 241, pretended citation from, by Dempster, vi. 302; Buchanan's description of, vi. 242, 243. See Hy. Fomphria, Ireland, vi. 267, 268.

Iova, for Iona, vi. 239.

Ireland. See Hibernia.

Ireland's Eye, Oculos Hiberniae, or Ins Mac Nessan, vi. 531.

Iren, name of Ireland in Life of S. Gildas, vi. 471.

Irneeus, or Iris, the Irish, vi. 281, 471.

Iris, name for Ireland in Diodorus Siculus, vi. 471.

Irnerius, or Warner, first commentator on the Pancepts, xi. 469.

Isaac, description of his death, lii. 556.

—, bishop of Langres, iv. 60.

Isamus, of Lan-llut, vii. 12, 590 (Ind. Chr. 540).

Isara, river, lv. 60.

Isca Dannoniorum, or Exeter, v. 85; Silurum, v. 101.


— river. See Cair Leglon.

Ischaid, v. 85.

Isenbertus, v. 89.

Iserninus, ordained deacon, vi. 568 (Ind. Chr. 432); companion of S. Patrick, vi. 398, 400; when sent on Irish mission, vi. 401, 569 (Ind. Chr. 439); death of, vi. 578 (Ind. Chr. 469).

Ischiarius, disciple of S. James, v. 16, 17.
ISICHIUS — JEPHTHA.

Ischius, bishop of Toledo, vi. 321.
Isidore Hispalensis, on oaths of allegiance, xl. 380.

— Mercator, craft of, iii. 471; his decretal epistle brewed in Spain, xv. 22; MS. of, in Cotton library, lv. 328, 583.
Isla-gruesa, or Mevania, vi. 179.
Island-Mages, in Ulster, vi. 266.
Islands chosen for abbeys, vi. 45; jurisdiction over, claimed by Adrian IV., iv. 363; as patrimony of S. Peter, iv. 546, 548.
I. E., Western, send to Ireland for a regent, iv. 521, 522; bishops of, seat of, in Hy, vi. 243.
Ismael, S., vi. 81.
Israelites, number of, who went to Egypt, xii. 58-40; chronology of, xi. 589-538; sejourn of, xii. 19, 20-42, 48; multiplication of, xii. 52-60; passage of, through Red Sea, xv. 915-918; exodus of, from Egypt, viii. 50, xii. 64-72; stages of their journey, viii. 49-51; stations of, vii. 61, 62; wanderings of, xii. 82; and Judah, parallel chronology of kingdoms of, xii. 11-147, of kings of, xii. 95-144; table of kings of, xii. 101, 102, 107-111, 114-117; kingdom of, overthrown, vi. 147.
Italy, S. Enna of Aran, over a monastery in, vi. 583; Mac Carthein in, vi. 417; Scriptures translated into language of, xii. 342.
Judaecus, of Armontica, vi. 52, 503 (Ind. Chr. 554).
Iva, or Ina, king, v. 540.
Ivenagh, or Ovens, Clann-Conall in, vi. 249; the young lord of, placed in Ussher's care, i. 109.
Ivelcester, or Pontefal, v. 85.

J

Jacob, the sons of, chronology of, xii. 32-36.
James, S., son of Zebedoe, scene of his

James, S.—continued.

Iahours in the West, v. 16-18, in Britain, vi. 290, 561 (Ind. Chr. 41); said to have visited Ireland, vi. 290, 291; itnugy of, iii. 211; tonsure of, vi. 468.

— I. of England, secret agents of, before his accession, in Ireland, i. 2; elevation of Ussher to primacy almost the last act of, i. 67; flattered by Ussher, ii. iv.; iii. iv.—vi.; iv. 350; xiii. 348; his paraphrase on the Revelation honourably mentioned, ill. vii.; his Basilikon Doron cited, xi. 271; praise of his style, xi. 271; Ussher's standard, xiii. 348; Ussher dedicates his Christ. Ec. Suec. to, ii. i.—vi., also his answer to the Jesuit's challenge, iii. iii.—ix.; his reply to petition about recusants, iii. vii.; his protest against popery, iii. viii.; charged with favouring popery, i. 53; state of religion in Ireland under, ii. vi.; opposed to Romanists, ii. iv.; a skilful polemic, iii. iv.; Moreh's description of, i. 46.

— Richard, his talents, xv. 206, 218, 263.

— Dr. Thomas, on the Sixtine Bible controversy, xv. 265; on popish frauds, xv. 266; his literary projects, xv. 207, 214, 218; his literary energy, xv. 267; death of, xv. 455; letters of, to Ussher, xv. 205, 218, 282, 264, 227; to Mr. Calandrine, xii. 211, 214.

Jannes and Jambres, viii. 46.
Januarius, ancient Greek name for, vii. 380.
Japhet, chronology of, xi. 525-528.
Jarrow, or Girvensis terra, vi. 139.
Jechonias, date of his captivity, xii. 124.
Jehoiakim, reign of, xii. 124-131; forms of name of, xii. 126.
Jephtha, date of, xii. 90.
Jer, meaning of word, iii. 328.
Jeremiah, captivity of, viii. 201.
Jericho, balsam of, x. 357.
Jerusalem, sieges of, xii. 122, 123, 128; taken by Ptolemy Lagus, ix. 47; by Pompey, x. 49-55; pillaged by Crassus, x. 101; presages of destruction of, xi. 84, 85; disturbances in, xi. 95; besieged by Titus, xi. 104-108.
—, temple of, rebuilt, viii. 248, 304, x. 445-447.
—, bishopric of, founded by S. John, v. 315; first bishop of, vii. 54; fifteen bishops of, before destroyed by Hadrian, vii. 156; John, bishop of, succeeded by Praylius, v. 297; next in ecclesiastical honour to Rome, ii. 108; holy sepulchre of, ii. 104; synod at, on Pelagian heresy, v. 285; an early place of pilgrimage, v. 197, 247, 541, vi. 461; king Arthur's journey to, vi. 176; SS. Patermi, David, and Tello visit, vi. 46, 583 (Ind. Chr. 518); S. Petroc, vi. 84, 592 (Ind. Chr. 648); Pelagius resident at, v. 274, 275.
—, templum S. Crucis of, at Rome, ii. 88.
—, See Palestine.
Jesuit's Challenge, the, iii. 3-5; date of, iii. xi.
Jesuits, doctrines of, approaching to heresy, iii. 47; documents concerning controversy of, with Dominicans, xv. 519; sent into England as dissenters, xvi. 294.
Jesus Christ, incarnation of, xiii. 506; birth of, x. 473; genealogies of, xi. 556, xiv. 261; baptism of, x. 529; conduct of, when twelve years old, x. 605; humiliation of, xiii. 140-158; obedience of, xiii. 143; sinlessness of, xiii. 144; sketch of Life of, xiii. 147-154, chronological summary of, x. 533-570; ransom paid by, xiii. 139; sacrifice of, voluntary, xiii. 160, paid for, and to, men, xiii. 162; end of his humili-
Jesus Christ—continued.
—, conversation and sacrifice, xiii. 128-139; did not suffer pains of hell, xiii. 155; Divinity of, necessary, xi. 187.
Jews, return of, viii. 225, 304; state under the Maccabees, ix. 271,272; slaughter of, at Alexandria, xi. 5-7; Caius' attempt to force idolatry on, xi. 11, 385-388; dissensions of, at Jerusalem, xi. 100; evils of, commenced with disloyalty, xli. 389, 390; number who fell in last war, xi. 112; disperses and sufferings of, xi. 110; sects of, x. 504; alleged corruption of Scripture by, xiv. 227-229.
Joan, pope, Alexander Cooke's history of, li. 89.
Job, age of, xii. 44-47; author of book of, viii. 41; addition to, in the Septuagint, xii. 49, 50, discrepancies therein, vii. 595.
Jocelin, bishop of Bath and Wells, inquiry of, about Glastonbury, v. 122.
— of Furnes, xv. 15; date of, iv. 579; publication of his Life of S. Patrick, vi. 452; motive to his writing it, vi. 372; editions of, vi. 415; confounds Colman and Colmanelo, v. 529; error of schollast on, vi. 413.
Jocubed, chronology of, xi. 587.
Johannes Baptista, S., commencement of his ministry, x. 528.
—, Evangelista, S., episcopal labours of, vii. 58; returns from Patmos to Ephesus, vii. 84; authority of, in observance of Easter, vi. 507.
—, Antiochenus patriarcha, v. 409, 410.
—, Constantiensis patriarcha, v. 409, 410.
—, de Bello Monte, subdues the Albigenses, ii. 411.
—, de Cours, or Cursi, his conquest of Uladis, vi. 452; Princeps Uldis, vi. 372, 373; his translation of S. Patrick's relics, vi. 452, 453; devo-
Johannes—continued.

tion to S. Patrick's memory, vi. 372.

— de Craticulus, bishop of Aletha, vi. 51.

— de Merton, statement of, concerning Marius Scots, vi. 282.

— de Sancto Stephano in Celio monte,legate to Ireland, vi. 458.

— de Tinnouth, date of lv. 379; author of a tripartite Life of S. Patrick, vi. 595.

—, diocesan, elected pope, lv. 427; principal in letter of Clesrus Romanus, iv. 428, vi. 506.

Gischalensis, xi. 101, 109.


— Hispalensis, his version of the Scriptures, xii. 285.


— Maxentius, reply of, to Hormisdas' letter, vi. 3.

— papa, IV., election of, lv. 427; epistle of, to the Irish church, lv. 428; v. 506.

— papa, XII., immorality of, ii. 48.

— Portensius, advocate of Hilda-brand, ii. 144.

— Retalicense, S., lv. 435.

— rex Angliæ, submission of, to the pope, lv. 561; jurisdiction of, in Ireland, xi. 450; patents of, vi. 147, xv. 11.

— Rosenius, v. 510.

— Sigebertiæs, bishop of Man, vi. 182.

— Sarisbariensis, negotiates between Adrian IV. and Henry II., lv. 566, 548; episcopus Carcnotensis, lv. 648, 650.

— Scottus Erigena, date of, lv. 378; styled Chryseotom, lv. 86; John the Wise, iii. 84; a favourite with Ca-

Johannes—continued.

rolus Calvinus, ill. 84, lv. 113, and with Alfred, iii. 84, lv. 285; expunged from the Roman martyro-

logy, ill. 84; praise of, lv. 475; his version of Dionysius Areopagita, ii. 55, lv. 475, 464, 487; by some reckoned a follower of Gotteschale, lv. 85, but incorrectly; lv. 85; his nineteen chapters to Hincmar, lv. 112, 113; on predestination, lv. 114-123; reply of Florus to, lv. 14, 84, 125-158; impugns the doctrine of real presence, ii. 55; his book on the encharist condemned in 1050, li. 85; allied vir barbarus, Scotigena, but commended, by Anastasius, ii. 55, lv. 494; Berengarius, a follower of, ii. 219; compelled to burn the treatise on the encharist, ii. 222; his book condemned by Lanfranc, iii. 85, and Leo IX., lv. 285; assailed by Florus Magister, lv. 84, with invective, lv. 125, 157; Capitula of, assailed by Prudentius, lv. 85, 138, 159; censured by Remigius of Lyons, lv. 180; condemned at council in Andemantinno Lingomum, lv. 190; his writings, lv. 482; his translation of Dionysius, ii. 55, lv. 200, 475, 484, 487, xii. 516; pope Nicholas offended at, lv. 200; Erasmus' opinion of the work, xii. 517; verses in his dedication, lv. 200, 474, 475; prose epistle of, to Charles, lv. 476-482; MSS. of, lv. 476, said to be buried at Glastonbury, ii. 56; concealed censure of, lv. 176, 178, 180.

— Scythæs, a monk, vi. 7.

—, son of Sulgen, lv. 272; biogra-

pher of his father, lv. 394, vi. 281.

Johenius, coadjutor of S. Paulus, vi. 78.

Jona, son of Rlada, vi. 52.

Jona, the biographer, date of, lv. 878.

Jona, archbishop of Dublin, takes precedence of the Primate, i. 89.

Jordan, passage of, date of, xii. 85; flowing of, xv. 221.
Jornandes, author of Annales, same as Hermanus Contractus, v. 463.
Joseph, the patriarch, chronology of, xii. 32, 35.
—, of Arimathea, v. 37, vi. 300; arrival of in Gaul, vi. 551 (Ind. Chr. 48); arguments urged at Basil for his British mission, v. 39, 40; date of his alleged visit to Britain, v. 42, 43, vi. 551 (Ind. Chr. 63), discussed by Ussher, v. 41; died at Glastonbury, vi. 552 (Ind. Chr. 76); buried near Glastonbury, v. 45; said to have freed Ireland from reptiles, vi. 552 (Ind. Chr. 76).
—, of Exeter, xi. 560.
—, of Ireland, mentioned by Albinus, iv. 467; epistle to, iv. 467.
—, bishop of Landaff, iv. 325.
—, Ben Gorion, vi. 271.
Josephus, Flavius, charged by Cappell with ignorance of Hebrew, vii. 692; unfaithful in parts, vii. 693; correction of a passage in his Jewish War, xi. 58; his mode of citation, xvi. 218; version of, by Ruffinus, xi. 515; spurious tract of, iiil. 240.
Josephus, a name for the Albigenses, li. 272, 274.
Josiah, reign of, viii. 172—176; his goodness, xiii. 568.
Jota, daughter of Lucius, vi. 169.
Jotapata, siege of, xi. 99.
Jovan, disciple of S. Dubricius, v. 810.
Jovian, alluded to by Jerom, v. 276.
Joy, true, xii. 292.
Jubilees, dates of, viii. 158, 320.
Judah and Israel, parallel chronology of, viii. 111—147; chronology of kings of, xii. 95—144.
Judas, of Galilee, x. 404.
—, Macæatus, ix. 302, 327.
Judges, dates of, xii. 75; chronology of the book of, xii. 72, MSS. of Greek version of, vi. 578—583.
Judgments, two, after death, xli. 193.
Judiciæm Dei, trial by fire, iv. 203, 509; challenged by Gotteschale, iv. 229, 230.
Juell, bishop. See Jewel.
Jule, or Gule, vii. 879.
Juliana, v. 159, 332.
Julianus, the Pelagian, v. 231, 428; considered a third leader of the heresy of Pelagius, v. 316; deprived of his see, and banished from Italy, v. 354, 359; condemned in Roman syned, v. 523; suppressed, v. 428; advocates restricted use of Scripture, xii. 481; accuses Catholics of Manicheism, v. 551; opposition of, to Augustin, v. 355—358; Augustin employed in replying to, at time of his death, v. 408.
—, Eclanensis, anathematized in council of Byzacenum, vi. 7; Rede's work against, iv. 3.
—, of Larsea, present at a council of Antioch, v. 409.
Julius Agricola, his wall, vi. 562 (Ind. Chr. 77).
—, Amartolus, subscribes acts of synod of Orange, vi. 25.
—, bishop, bearer of letters to Innocent I, v. 304.
—, Ioff, or Arthur's Ovam, vi. 112.
—, the Hun, vi. 159, 160.
—, Maximus Thrax, vi. 160.
—, S., of Wales, v. 109; martyrdom of, v. 177, 203; his church, v. 205.
Junnabin, disciple of Dubricius, v. 510.
Junius, Patrike, library of, lii. 58; or Young, his communications to Ussher, vii. 325, 328.
Justellus, Christopher, Ussher's letters to, xvi. 110, 129.
Justianus, a bishop in Ireland, vi. 518.
Justification, what, xl. 212, 213, xii. 263; doctrine of, xl. 188, 189; by faith, xiii. 237—245; stated by S. Paul and S. James, xili. 264; sentiments of Irish writers on, iv 255—257; Irish article of 1615 on, i. xxxix, xli.
Justin Martyr, his quotations of Scripture compared with the Korâb, vii. 477—479.
Justianus, civil law of, published, xi.
K

Kael, or cancelli, i. e. quay, xv. 10.  
Kalqovia, of Dio, vi 113.  
Kalgohe, in diocese of Dublin, iv. 552.  
Kalixtus, vi. 170. See Calixtus.  
Kanicsa, S. See Cainnichus.  
Karedic. See Careticus.  
Karnian, in Cornwall, battle of, vi. 40.  
Karx6vV, meaning of, v. 87.  
Kareh6vV, meaning of, ill. 392, 393.  
Kazer and Keter. German words for heretic, ii. 248.  
Keale, B., an island in Bantry Bay, xvi. 490.  
Keblus, S., educated in Cornwall, v. 237, vi. 389; ordained by S. Hilary, vi. 340; bishop of Caer Goby, v. 116, vi. 560 (Ind. Chr. 364); retires from Ireland to Mona, vi. 560 (Ind. Chr. 365).  
Keel, or Cyull, v. 463.  
Keith-coty House, monument of Car- 
gimson, v. 472.  
Kelvin, S., vi. 524. See Coemghen.  
Kelma. See Calama, Caylan.  
Kelcharmannus, father of S. Fechin, vi. 538.  
Keldir, or Culdees, vi. 197, 618 (Ind. 
Chr. 1108), 622 (Ind. Chr. 1272, 
1297). See Colidei, Culdees.  
Kla66, like mando, force of, iv. 328; 
forensic use of, iv. 534.  
Kells, archdeaconry of, i. xi.; parish 
of, i. ix.; book of, collated by 
Ussher, vi. 232. See Kenlis.  
Kelly, John, assists Ussher in the 
translation of Irish, vi. 428.  
K6la6 g6 y6voc, vi. 350.  
Kenan, S., vi. 573 (Ind. Chr. 450), 
581 (Ind. Chr. 458).  
Kenedus, king of Dalriada, vi. 613 
(Ind. Chr. 838); or Kenneth, in-
vades Pictavia, vi. 613 (Ind. Chr. 
640); subdues the Picts, vi. 613 (Ind. 
Chr. 842); defeats the Saxons, vi. 
613 (Ind. Chr. 833); his laws, vi. 
613 (Ind. Chr. 838); consolidated the 
Scottish throne, vi. 613 (Ind. Chr. 
813). See Keneth and Kenneth.  
Kened, and compounds. See Cine 
and compounds.  
Kened-Cunnilla, or Tirconnell, vi. 231.  
Kened-Eogain, or Tir-Oen, Ardstraw 
in, vi. 417.  
Kenneth, son of Alpin, vi. 259, 261. 
See Kenedus, Kenneth.  
Kennethus, or Kenedus, or Kyndus, 
vi. 45. See Kenneth.  
Kenau, episcopal seat of, in North 
Wales, v. 111.  
Kennelawch, v. 140; king of the W. 
Saxons, vi. 606 (Ind. Chr. 643), 
608 (Ind. Chr. 670).  
Kennellach, wb1 Magarnoide, vi. 336.  
Kenlis, or Kells, deanry of, i. lxxvii.; 
parish of, i. lxxvii.  
Kenneth Ker, son of Conal, vi. 254, 
602 (Ind. Chr. 604).  
—— M'Alpine, subdues the Picts, vi. 
147, 613 (Ind. Chr. 640, 642); 
limits of his kingdom, vi. 260—262; 
date of his reign, vi. 261; his code 
of laws, vi. 613 (Ind. Chr. 838), xi.
Kenneth—continued.

407, 468; the first king of all Alba, vi. 613 (Ind. Chr. 483), xi. 467.
Kenny, S., vi. 526. See Cainnicus.
Kenric, the Saxon, his punishment, v. 436; son of Kerdic, v. 591.
Kensealach, Gens, Ferna in, vi. 425.
Kent, formerly Cair Ceint, v. 84; kings of, v. 515.
Kentestown, parish of, i. lxii.
Kentonern, S., birth of, vi. 222, 584 (Ind. Chr. 514); legend concerning, vi. 224; his parents, vi. 222; mistakes concerning, vi. 223; meaning of name, vi. 224, 225; Munghu, his familiar name, vi. 225; disciple of S. Servanus, vi. 214, 215, 224, 225; irregular consecration of, vi. 225, 590 (Ind. Chr. 540); goes to Rome, vi. 225; has the defect supplied, vi. 226; missions of, to islands, vi. 228; contemporary of S. Columba, vi. 228, whom he meets, vi. 247, 250, 251, 596 (Ind. Chr. 579); bishop of Glasgow, v. 111, 112, vi. 85; administration of his diocese, vi. 226; expelled by Mar- ken, and retires to Elgu, vi. 226, 591 (Ind. Chr. 543); places S. Asaph over it, vi. 593 (Ind. Chr. 560); recalled by Roderic, vi. 226, 593 (Ind. Chr. 560); number of his disciples, vi. 85; his alleged mission, vi. 597 (Ind. Chr. 581); transfers episcopal seat from Whit- hern to Glasgow, vi. 205; visits pope Gregory, vi. 598 (Ind. Chr. 593); opposes the Pelagians, vi. 87; miracles wrought by, vi. 85, 86; his church, vi. 86; age at his death, vi. 251, 603 (Ind. Chr. 601); spuri- ous works of, vi. 251; biographers of, vi. 223, 224; long extract from his Life, vi. 224-228.
Kentwin, king, v. 140; grants of, to Glastonbury, vi. 608 (Ind. Chr. 675); succeeded by Cadwalla, vi. 609 (Ind. Chr. 686).
Kentyre, converted by S. Constantinus, vi. 237.

Kenulph, king, his letter to Leo III., v. 91, vi. 612 (Ind. Chr. 802).
Keran, abbot of Clonmacnoise, vi. 200, 502. See Ciaran.
Kerdic, the Saxon, v. 581; or Car- ticus, vi. 90; king of Cericcia, vi. 407, 585 (Ind. Chr. 519); his perse- cutions, v. 531.
Kerkill, chapel of, i. xxxi.
Ker-lowe, or Garland of Howth, an evangelistarium of S. Nessan, vi. 531.
Kertennus, or Mac Cartin, S., bishop of Clogher, vi. 416; date of his death, vi. 417. See Mac Cartin.
Ketter, and Kazar, German words for a heretic, ii. 248.
Kevin, S. See Coemgen.
Keys, the power of the, i. 101, 131, xiii. 129, xiv. 71; Jerom's exposition of, iii. 160; sentiments of Irish church on, iv. 290; Uaheer on, i. clxvi.; and sword, power of, dis- tinct, ii. 463.
Kiaran, Mac-an-taileir, or filius Ar- tificis, of Clonmacnoise, his history, vi. 473; a pupil of S. Finian, vi. 473; rule of, vi. 484, 611 (Ind. Chr. 743). See Ciaran.
—, of Saghair, birth of, vi. 559 (Ind. Chr. 352); baptized, vi. 561 (Ind. Chr. 382); a preceptor of S. Pa- trick, vi. 332; met by S. Patrick, vi. 563 (Ind. Chr. 402); pupil of S. Finian, vi. 473; submits to S. Patrick, vi. 572 (Ind. Chr. 449); founds Saiger, vi. 563 (Ind. Chr. 402); Life of, vi. 146, 400. See Ciaran.
Kien-tiern, or Kentigern, meaning of, vi. 224, 225.
Kleran. See Ciaran, Kiaran.
Kilbeggan, parish of, i. xxvi.
Kilbegg, parish of, i. xxvii.
Kilberry, parish of, i. xxii.
Kilbiackey, parish of, i. xxii.
Kilbrow, parish of, i. lxviii.
Kilbride, parish of, i. lxvii.
Kildeard, derivation of name, vi. 163, 657 (Ind. Chr. 484); Dempster's derivation, vi. 162; abbot of, called Episcopus Lagomensis, vi. 537; metropolis of Lagani, vi. 425, 637; plate of, in which was the Chorea Gigantum, v. 518.

Kilchurn, a poor bishopric, xv. 457, 479; Mr. Highgate, bishop of, xvi. 519.

Kilclun, same as Quilinans, vi. 170, 502; a native of Ireland, xli. 280; an early student of Scripture, iv. 244; ordained at Rome, iv. 334, 335; bishop of Wirtzburg, vi. 279, 502, 609 (Ind. Chr. 687); S. Arnaud, a disciple of, vi. 610 (Ind. Chr. 694); his martyrdom, iv. 292, vi. 609 (Ind. Chr. 682); festival of, vi. 609 (Ind. Chr. 689); ancient Life of, iv. 2, 244, vi. 279, by Georgius Wise

Kilkeare, parish of, i. lxvii.

Kilkenny, i. e. Cellu or Fanum Can

Kilkearny, p. of, l. xxv.

Kilkenny, vi. 97, See Kilruil.

Kilkennyan, p. of, i. cxiv.

Kilshane, Chalk, p. of, i. cxvii.

Kilkenny, vi. 97, See Kilruil.

Kilkennyan, p. of, l. xxxiv.

Kilshane, Chalk, p. of, i. cxvii.

Kilkenny, vi. 97, See Kilruil.

Kilkennyan, p. of, i. cxiv.

Kilshane, Chalk, p. of, i. cxvii.

Kilkenny, vi. 97, See Kilruil.

Kilkennyan, p. of, l. xxv.

Kilshane, Chalk, p. of, i. cxvii.

Kilkenny, vi. 97, See Kilruil.

Kilkennyan, p. of, i. cxiv.

Kilshane, Chalk, p. of, i. cxvii.

Kilkenny, vi. 97, See Kilruil.

Kilkennyan, p. of, l. xxv.
Kilskevin, or Killevy, vi. 604 (Ind. Chr. 639).
Kiittaile, parish of, i. xxxix.
Kilwiniun, abbot of, vi. 184, 559 (Ind. Chr. 314).
Kinaidus, son of Alpin, v. 452. See Kenneth.
King, Mr., recommended to execute the Irish translation of the Scriptures, i. 202; his preferment, and sufferings, i. 202.
—, bishop, his version of the Psalms, vi. 198, 199; letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 198.
—, Dr., xvi. 35.
—, Sir John, letter of, to Ussher, xv. 412.
Kingdom of heaven, xiii. 542.
Kings, foundation of their authority, xi. 340; divine right of, xi. 272; inviolability of, xi. 355; their independence of laws, xi. 305-315, 318-320; example of, xi. 311-315; obligations of, xi. 322, 323; oath exacted by, xi. 378-380; privileges of, xi. 361, 365; vicars of God, v. 129, 130; no exemption from submission to, xi. 359; where limited, xi. 352-358; power of, on permission, xi. 378, 374; submission of early Christians to, xi. 406-411; sentiments of early fathers about, xi. 281-281, 394, of later writers, xi. 296-297; tithes given by the ancients to, xi. 238-285; declarations of councils on, xi. 291-294; Arian kings prayed for, xi. 411-416; form of coronation of, xi. 298; styles of, xi. 297; jura majestatis, xi. 299; various dispositions of, xi. 367; submit their crowns to popes, ii. 91; anciently the patrons of bishopricks, iv. 324; or necessary as assenting, v. 512; a king of Ireland exhorted to reform religious abuses, iv. 493, and control bishops, iv. 523; office of abbot held by, v. 530, of bishop, vi. 398; become hermits, vi. 82; and parliament, duty between, i.
Kings—continued.
239-241; Ussher's sermon on royal authority, xiii. 363, 364.
Kiugltn's, king, v. 522.
Kinocus, S., successor of S. David, v. 106, vi. 591 (Ind. Chr. 544); or Cenaeus, v. 114, bishop of Lampeter, vi. 43, 590 (Ind. Chr. 540); death of, vi. 599 (Ind. Chr. 597).
Kinale, Lord, letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 506.
Kircher, Ussher's opinion of, i. 273.
Kirtath-Sepher, like Baile-leabhair, vi. 538.
Kirk, church, from Kyrtych, vi. 384.
Kirk-Patrick, on Clyde, vi. 131, 132, 185, or Kilpatrick, between Dunbarton and Glasgow, vi. 375, xv. 9.
Kistauns, S., bishop, vi. 339.
Knadle, in Dalriada, vi. 147.
Knovet, Sir Thomas, library, iv. 351.
Knockaman, parish of, i. lxvii.
Knocken, in Flanders, vi. 315.
Knockmoke, parish of, i. lxxv.
Knough, parish of, i. 94.
Knowledge, different kinds of, li. 501, 502.
Kövpt, or Vulgate of Greek Version, vi. 470.
Kothraig, or Cothirge, a name of S. Patrick, vi. 887.
Kritect, force of word, xi. 259, 261.
Kungresbury, near Wells, v. 87. See Congersbury.
Kynan Wledic, or Aurelius Conanus, vi. 56.
Kyndus, S., or Keneda, son of Dihoc, a chief of Gower, vi. 45.
Kyvius, father of Crudhinc, vi. 104.
Kynotus, or Kynocus, of Cambridge, and Lampeter, vi. 31, 588 (Ind. Chr. 529). See Linocus.
Kynreca, S., interfered with S. Senan, vi. 510.

L.
L, office of the letter 5, in Hebrew, xv. 301.
Lacedæmonians famed for civil obedience, vi. 324, 325.
Lachgill, Loman of, vi. 537.
Lachbavari, Loman of, vi. 537.
Lachminus, disciple of S. Declan, vi. 335.
Lachminus [incorrectly referred to as] a nephew of S. Patrick, vi. 382.
Lacus. See Loch.
Lademmid, an alleged abbot of Glas- tonbury, v. 137.
Leogarins, or Laoghaire, king, vi. 412, 478; son of Niall, vi. 514, 517, vi. 566 (Ind. Chr. 427); date of S. Patrick’s appearance before, vi. 509 (Ind. Chr. 433); his death, vi. 577 (Ind. Chr. 469); Leogaritus subicus, the Irish tonsure referred to, in contempt, vi. 490, 491.
Lazia, or Queen’s County, vi. 374, nbi Cluainmargh, vi. 533.
Lactunara Armaire, Britannia, vi. 381.
Laffuanec, or Loderic, now Padstow, S. Petrocous of, vi. 84.
Lagenia, Quinta pars Hiberniae, vi. 384; Nathi, son of Garcehu, king of, vi. 568, Brudalth, king of, vi. 557; Dublin in, vi. 422; Sletty, Ferns, Kildare, and Dublin, successively the metropolis of, vi. 537, 425; Auxilius, bishop of, vi. 384; Maelhog, archbishop of, vi. 557; Portomach, bishop of, vi. 519, vi. 537.
Laperius, king, vi. 339. See Leogarins.
Lagmannus, death of, vi. 521.
Laighes, Osory, and Ele, junction of, at Cluainfortamduis, vi. 511.
Laires, Lasreanns. See Lasreanns.
Lasrianus, a Sono presbyter, iv. 1, 427.
Lately, voice of, in ecclesiastical appointments, vi. 425, 427; persecution from, dreaded by S. Geraldus, vi. 610 (Ind. Chr. 092).
Lambard, William, editor of Knighton’s Chronicle, ii. 199.

Lamberton, William, bishop of St. Andrew’s, vi. 198.
Lamptonensis ecclesia, Kynotus, bishop of, vi. 31.
Lan, compounds of. See Llan.
Lancarvan, or Lhancarvan, in Glamorgan, v. 539; Cadoc, abbot of, v. 530, 538, 539; under S. Brendan, vi. 50.
Landaf, see of, founded, iv. 324, v. 193; under S. Teilo, vi. 89; privileges of, vi. 89; capital of South Wales, v. 110, 111; or Morganen- sis ecclesia, v. 11; called Tanensis, v. 114; S. Dubricius patron of, v. 510; ancient mode of electing and consecrating bishops of, iv. 324, 523; Liber Landavensis, iv. 278, 324, 325, or Tilo, iv. 379, a register, v. 109, 132, 539, v. 47, 582, 587 (Ind. Chr. 508, 522), 602 (Ind. Chr. 604).
Land-Elo, in Fereall, vi. 475; S. Colman of, vi. 530, 556 (Ind. Chr. 580); Aodthe Lin-alli, vi. 530.
Lands, church, seizure of, xvi. 588.
Lan-Ela. See Land-Elo.
Landelvensis ecclesia, or Elgynensis, vi. 86.
Lan-Elythe, in west of Glamorganshire, vi. 43.
Lanforin, near Dundee, vi. 240; S. Mounina of, vi. 607 (Ind. Chr. 606).
Lanfrancus, abbot of Caen, assails Berengarius, ii. 219, 221, 223; discussion with, at council of Rome, ii. 221; when archbishop of Canterbury, promotes papal influence in England, ii. 210; first establishes doctrine of real presence, ii. 85; his donations to see of Dublin, bishops of Dublin profess obedience to, iv. 564; endeavours of, to subject the Irish church to the English primacy, iv. 567; foundation of his claim, iv. 567; epistle of, to clergy and citizens of Dublin, iv. 488; MS. collection of his epistles, ii. 200; his letter to Donaldus, iv. 435, to Gothic, iv. 291, 459, to Tiridaelva, iv. 287, 291, 322, 492.
Laughtaine, Dr. Gerard, letters of, to Ussher, xvi. 78, 84, 87, xvi. 105, 181, 149, 638, 546, 547, 568, 570, 573.

Languages of civilized Europe, origin of, xii. 274; three sufficient for the church, xii. 295; provision of Charlemagne for instruction in, xii. 275; Erasmus's statement about the disuse of Latin, iii. 12, 13; prayers in an unknown tongue, origin of, xii. 272-276; contrary to Scripture, iii. 15, 16, vernacular, prayer in, desired by some Romanists, xii. 443.

Laughtan, or Lan-Twit in Glamorgan, v. 539; so called from S. Iltutus, v. 582 (Ind. Chr. 508); Isauus, abbot of, vi. 42, 43. See Lantwyt, Lan-Elythe, Lan-Twit, Lan-Iltu.

Laughton, v. 140.

Lan-Twit, in Glamorgan, olim Lan-Ilut, v. 539.

Laodicæa, metropolis of Phrygia Pacatiana, vili. 34; S. Paul's Epistle to, xiv. 113, 114; Ussher's treatise on, i. 311, xii. 521-526.

Lalhaire. See Laogarias.

Laonensis diœcesis, or Killaloe, vi. 541; Roscre joined to, vi. 541.

Lapides longi, v. 518.

Lappa conquered by king Arthur, vi. 34.

Lasacor, parish of, i. lxxii.

Lascarden, parish of, i. lxxii.

Laseraunus. See Laseraunos.

Lasrea, mother of S. Fechin, v. 838.

Laseraunos, or Laisre, alias Molaisi, son of Kiarellus, vi. 563, 591; abbot of Leighlin, vi. 342; visits Rome, vi. 604 (Ind. Chr. 621); consecrated, vi. 605 (Ind. Chr. 633); his community, iv. 304; at synod of Campus Albus, vi. 504, 505, 604 (Ind. Chr. 639); his death, vi. 605 (Ind. Chr. 639).

——, or Lasreaneus, alias Molaisi, son of Nadfraich, vi. 531; disciple of S. Flidain, vi. 473, 590 (Ind. Chr. 540); of second order of saints, vi. 478; builds a monastery in Devenish, vi.

Lasreanus—continued.

532; converts Conallus Rubeus; enjoins exile on S. Columba, vi. 532; death of, vi. 595 (Ind. Chr. 570); his Life, vi. 532; alphabetical hymn of, vi. 531.

——, son of Nasca, vi. 543.

——, a relative of S. Columba, vi. 231.

Lateran, the parish church of the pope, ii. 117; councils of, ii. 115, 285, ii. 114; Laurence O'Toole, and other Irish bishops at, iv. 553; council of, fixes the doctrine of real presence, in 1215, iii. 89; canons of, claim S. Patrick, vi. 393; office of, vi. 401; rule of, vi. 426.

Latham, or Molyneux, a priest, xvi. 520.

Latineæ camellium, in Italy, under S. Enna, vi. 593.

Latin language, great extent of its use, xii. 412; vernacular in time of S. Gregory, xii. 268; use of, in Britain, xii. 412, in Spain, xii. 412; diffusion of, xii. 272, 273; encouraged by Charlemagne, xii. 275; use of, enforced by Romish church, xii. 272; corruptions of, xii. 274; debased in 800, xii. 275; Erasmus on its disuse, ill. 12, 13; involved, v. 488; a generic tongue for the Scriptures, iv. 243; a cloud obscuring the Hebrew original, iv. 249; Latina lingua tota used for orthodoxy, vi. 492; version of Scriptures in, defects of, xiv. 218 (see Vulgate); inconvenience of prayers in, xiii. 587, 588; a priest ignorant of, iv. 461.

Latinus, Johannes, his treatise de Polagianis, Ussher's Gotzaschali Historia, a sequel to, iv. iii.

Latrou, Roman doctrine of, ii. 445, 447, and Dulia, iii. 466, 499.

Land, Ussher's respect for, i. 154, 155, 290; his opposition to abuses, xv. 526, 627; chancellor of Oxford, xv. 527, of Dablia University, i. 154, 155, xv. 572, 574; his view of the
LAUD—LEGHLINENSIS.

105

Laud—continued.
quarrels there, l. 183, 194; prepares
new statutes and charter for Trinity
College, Dublin, l. 195; his praise of
Provoost Chappell, l. 195; approves
of Bedell’s promotion, i. 97; his re-
marks about Ussher, i. 200, 201; op-
inion on Lords’ committee, l. 229;
the subject of unjust charges, l. 158;
his intercourse with Ussher, i. 92; no
papist, i. 92; his letters to Ussher,
xx. 423, 443, 445, 455, 477, 525,
xxvi. 7, 22, 535; letters of Ussher to,
xx. 449, 571, 574, xvi. 36.
Lauden, or Lodonesia, Pictland, vi. 81.
Laudon, Pictish cities in, vi. 104, 202,
or Pictland, vi. 31, 206; derivation
of, vi. 222; mistakes about, vi. 284.
Laurentius, archbishop of Armalphi, ii.
108.
—, archbishop of Canterbury, letter
of, to the Scotic church, iv. 421,
vi. 602 (Ind. Chr. 604); with Mel-
itus and Justus, iv. 541, 551, 568,
580; date of, iv. 377.
—, bishop of Man, vi. 182.
—, of Novaria, ill. 109.
— O’Toole, his parentage, iv. 553;
history of, iv. 553; archbishop of
Dublin, iv. 553, vi. 531; swears al-
legiance to Henry II., iv. 553; at-
tends Lateran council, iv. 553; dies
at Eux, iv. 553; bell of Alexander
I. to, iv. 551, 552; letter of Alex-
ander III. to, iv. 551; canonized in
1225, iv. 554; his Life by a monk of
Augia, or Eux, iv. 553, vi. 524.
—, rex, vi. 171.
Lavallia, or Lavaux, siege of, ii. 353.
Law, its relation to man, xiii. 61-70;
justification by the, sentiments of
the Irish church on, iv. 254; laws
may be overruled, xl. 305, 306;
various kinds of, xl. 301; different
codes of, in England, i. 318, in Ire-
land, i. 313; Brehon, used by Irish,
i. 313, xl. 467; civil and canon,
known to the Irish, xl. 467; civil,
studied by the English clergy, vi.
472; common, joined with civil, xi.
Law—continued.
471; imperial, xl. 467; restitution
of, in England, xl. 471, 472; Ro-
man, British subject to, xl. 468;
Welsh, where compiled, xl. 468,
469; Scotch, xl. 469.
Laymen having ecclesiastical prefer-
ment, l. 118, 114.
Laynestrir, or Leinster, iv. 491.
Layton, Alexander, xvi. 515.
Lazarus, Illustration of abolution from
the case of, iii. 161, 162; arrives at
Marseilles, vi. 551 (Ind. Chr. 48).
—, a Gallican bishop, v. 290, 301.
—, and Eros, v. 312, 315.
Learning, Ussher’s directions for the
advancement of, i. 300, 301; his
estimate of, i. 302; its value to the
church, i. 302.
Leath-Laidhí, Arx, or Leath-glaryase,
vi. 450.
Lebert, king of East Saxons, vi. 98, 99.
Lebuinus, S., Life of, vi. 264, 278.
Lechlin, synod of, in Campus Albus,
vi. 604 (Ind. Chr. 630).
Lechlinensis ecclesia, suffragan of Dub-
lin, iv. 551. See Leighton.
Lecheceasandi, church of, in diocese of
Dublin, iv. 552.
Leenow, parish of, i. 136.
Lecturees at British ordinations, vi. 71.
Lector, Colcus, iv. 466, 467.
Lectores and Clerici, iv. 488; duty of,
iv. 504; in Armagh, vi. 421.
Ledon, fluvius, vi. 214; and Malina,
vi. 215, 216.
Leet, xl. 379.
Legale, papal, in Ireland, vi. 505,
506; Gilibert the first, vi. 432,
481; cardinal John, vi. 453; arch-
bishop Malachi, iv. 535; Christian
Oconnachy, iv. 542.
Legaestria, v. 84; or West Chester,
vi. 258; or Leicester, v. 450.
Legenda, of saints’ miracles, v. 531;
some of amusing origin, vi. 294;
some objectionable, ii. 231.
Legas Mol mAuthina, v. 154.
Legh-leni, Campus Leniae, vi. 503.
Leghlinensis. See Leighton.
Legionensis civitas, or Chester, vi. 603
(Ind. Chr. 618).
— ecclesia, united to St. David's, vi. 592 (Ind. Chr. 604); synod of, vi. 587 (Ind. Chr. 592); metropolitical jurisdiction of, vi. 599 (Ind. Chr. 597).
Legionum Urbis. See Caerleon.
Leicester, vi. 84, 85, 450; Olóv Cair Lenion, vi. 85.
Leiden, when, and by whom founded, vi. 482.
Leighlin, Lascanus, or Molaisi, bishop and abbot of, iv. 342, 343, vi. 593, 594; synod of, vi. 593; Gor- mond's inscription on church of, vi. 93; annals of, iv. 525. See Leighlin.
Lein, in Venetocia, iv. 590.
Leinster, metropolis of, transferred from Sletty to Ferns, vi. 699 (Ind. Chr. 598); and Meath, junction of, at Clonard, vi. 472; and Munster, junction of, at Chaunfort Molus, vi. 511; and Meath and Munster, junction of, at Drumcullen, vi. 592; Book of, xvi. 461.
Leithreidense praedium, vi. 253, 597 (Ind. Chr. 590).
Leix. See Leasia, Laighes.
Lemannus, v. 483.
Lemnicus, use of, in MSS. of Septuagint, vi. 508—509.
L'Empereur Constantine, letters of, to Ussher, xiv. 576, 585, 589, xvi. 32; of Ussher to, xvi. 20.
Lene, Campus, synod of, iv. 442, v. 39.
Lenia, Burchard, founder of, vi. 93.
Lent, eggs eaten in, iv. 306.
Leny, parish of, i. cix.
Leo, deacon, afterwards Magnus, sil- lences Julianus, v. 243; pope, abolishes publication of faults in church, iii. 106, 197.
— II., complaints of, against his predecessor, vi. 501.
— IX., 'Deryngarius' names for, ii. 219.
— Usuratus, authority of, rejected by Rome, ii. 65.
Leo, son of Maximus, vi. 378.
Leodebodus, Testament of, vi. 485.
Leodegarrius, son of Nclly, vi. 514.
Leodgarwick, parish of, i. cxxi.
Leodici, ivory case of the Gospels pre- served among the, vi. 327.
Leogarius, son of Nclly, vi. 514. See Leosgorius.
Leodinus, king of Demetia, vi. 204.
Leon, S. Paul de, in Britannia.
Leonensis pagus, vi. 78.
Leoniis, king of Sparta, vii. 273.
— martyr, xii. 167.
Leontine verses, nature of, iv. 411.
Leonistae, or Pameres Lagdunenses, ii. 168, Reiner's name for the Wal- denses, ii. 232; derivation of, ii. 237; Reiner's statement about, ii. 168—172, 228; examination of one, ii. 321, 322.
Leonorius, a British bishop, his parents, vi. 52, 593 (Ind. Chr. 554).
— Forojuilensis, v. 415.
— Santonum episcopus, vi. 51.
— a Scythian monk, vi. 7.
Leporius, a Pelagian, v. 368—370.
Lerins, the island, v. 372; cremites of, vi. 394; clergy of, ordained by Leontius Forojulensis, v. 415; dis- tinguished members of, v. 395; ordo ecclesiasticus used by, v. 394; Honoratus first abbot of, v. 369; abbot of, v. 488, 489; monks of, vi. 16. See Lirinensis Insula.
Leschassier, his arrangement of the an- cient canons, i. 27.
Leadey, bishop of Raphoe, his zeal for episcopacy, i. 154.
— dean, iv. 490.
Less-mor. See Lismore.
Leasthield, a city, v. 85.
Letafenius Sinus, vi. 113.
Letavia, or America, Aldroenus, king of, v. 89, 103, vi. 381; British settle- ment in, v. 486.
Letoce Britones, or Luthi, or Letavie- nes, vi. 381.
Letha, or Armiric—Lethanica, vi. 434.
Lethani Nepos, Cormacns, vi. 528.
LETTERS.

Letters, to and from Ussher, not before published, xvi. 315, &c.
Letter, Abbot, archbishop, from to Ussher, xvi. 375.
—, Almert, Theophilus, from xvi. 414.
—, Bainbridge, J., from xv. 113, 251, 394, 447.
—, Baltazarus, Christopher, from xvi. 583.
—, Barclay, T., from xvi. 464.
—, Barruel, bishop, from xii. 303, xvi. 98, 268, 585.
—, Basset, Isaac, from xvi. 121.
—, Bath, bishop of, from xv. 586.
—, Battie, J., from xvi. 29.
—, Bernard, Richard, from xvi. 360.
—, Bleweth, Francis, from xvi. 849.
—, Bloodel, David, from xvi. 67.
—, Borwell, Sir William, from xvi. 166.
—, Bradwall, Thomas, from xvi. 516.
—, Bramhall, bishop, from xvi. 293.
—, Briggs, liceny, from xvi. 62, 89.
—, Brouncker, Edward, from xv. 153, xvi. 576.
—, Baxtorf, John, from xvi. 565, 287.
—, Camden, William, from xv. 5, 139.
—, Capelles, Ludovicius, from xvi. 178, 192, 200, 242.
—, Carter, John, from xvi. 407.
—, Cassalton, Dr. Meric, from xvi. 165.
—, Caesel, archbishop of, from xvi. 551.
Letter, Chalonser, Dr., from xvi. 322.
—, Chauney, Charles, from xvi. 477.
—, Chichester, bishop of, from xvi. 430.
—, Clerk, William, from xvi. 421.
—, Conway, Lord, from xvi. 575, 593.
—, Cook, Alexander, from xv. 80, 356.
—, Cotton, John, from xv. 830.
—, Cotton, Sir Robert, from xv. 171.
—, Craggs, J., from xvi. 542.
—, Crashaw, William, from xv. 115, xvi. 407.
—, Cudworth, R., from xvi. 346.
—, Dallaus, from xvi. 311.
—, Davissant, Dr., from xvi. 75.
—, Davies, Thomas, from xvi. 229, 225, 285, 323, 354, 376, xvi. 444, 472.
—, De Dine, Ludovicius, from xvi. 11, 15, 26, 529.
—, D'Ewes, Sir Simon, from xvi. 49.
—, Duppa, bishop, from xvi. 225.
—, Dillon, James, from xvi. 470; Lord Dillon, from xvi. 485.
—, Downham, bishop, from xvi. 493.
—, Drake, Thomas, from xvi. 480.
—, Dugdale, Sir Wm., from xvi. 600.
—, Durham, bishop of, from xvi. 562.
—, Elphin, bishop of, from xvi. 400.
—, Eyre, William, from xv. 21-36, 87, 132, 208.
—, Falkland, Lord, from xv. 372, 438, 442, xvi. 479, 484, 503.
—, Featly, Dr. Daniel, from xvi. 397, 493.
—, Fetherston, Henry, from xvi. 466.
—, Forbes, Dr., from xvi. 544.
—, Frey, James, from xvi. 524.
—, J. G., from xvi. 534.
—, Gattaker, Dr. Thomas, from xv. 92, 117, 164, xvi. 162.
LETTERS.

Letters, Gilbert, Dr. William, from, xvi. 41.
—, Good, Dr., from, xv. 101.
—, Goar, James, from, xvi. 284.
—, Goodman, bishop, from, xvi. 154.
—, Grandison, Lord, from, xvi. 374, 390.
—, Greaves, John, from, xii. 73.
—, Gruter, Isaac, from, xvi. 196, 141.
—, Hakewell, Dr., from, xv. 417.
—, Hall, bishop, from, xvi. 92, 117, 157, 291.
—, Hamilton, Archibald, from, xv. 433.
—, Hammond, Dr. Henry, from, xvi. 148, 172, 173.
—, Hampton, primate, from, xv. 159, 183, 193, 358.
—, Hanau, Countess of, from, xvi. 66.
—, Hamner, bishop, from, xv. 378.
—, Heartwell, J., from, xvi. 331, 358, 354.
—, Hill, John, from, xvi. 435.
—, Hidcroft, H., from, xv. 189, xvi. 394.
—, Holland, Rand., from, xvi. 403.
—, Bolton, Gothofrid, xvi. 227.
—, James, Dr. Thomas, to Mr. Ca- landrine, xv. 211, 214; from, xv. 205, 211, 262, 264, 327.
—, Justices, Lords, from, xv. 523, 529.
—, King, bishop, from, xvi. 198.
—, King, Sir John, from, xv. 412.
—, Kissale, Lord, from, xvi. 506.
—, Langhaine, Dr. Gerard, from, xvi. 78, 84, 87, 105, 131, 149, 538, 546, 547, 588, 570, 573.
—, Land, archbishop, from, xv. 423, 443, 445, 456, 477, 525, xvi. 7, 22, 536.
—, L'Empereur, Constantine, from, xv. 576, 585, 589, xvi. 32.
—, Ley, John, from, xvi. 364.
—, Lichfield, bishop of, from, xvi. 438.
—, Loftus, Dudley, from, xvi. 55.
—, Lydiat, Thomas, from, xv. 65, 98, 120, xvi. 70.
—, Mathew, archbishop Tobias, from, xv. 91.
—, Mayerus, Wolfgangus, from, xvi. 560.
—, Meda, Joseph, from, xv. 399, 406, 404, xvi. 455.
—, Mercator, Nicholas, from, xvi. 286.
—, More, Alexander, from, xvi. 183, 566, 593.
—, Morton, bishop, from, xv. 143, 195, 401, xvi. 265, 351.
—, J. M., from, xvi. 598.
—, Norwich, bishop of, from, xvi. 598.
—, Nugent, Walter, from, xvi. 508.
—, Nuremberg, divines of, from, xvi. 545.
—, Parker, John, from, xvi. 425.
—, Parry, Edward, from, xvi. 467.
—, Pembroke, Lord, from, xvi. 437.
—, Phillpot, Dr., from, xvi. 440, xvi. 419.
—, Pickering, Thomas, from, xv. 223.
—, Preston, John, from, xvi. 370, 373.
—, Price, Dr. John, from, xvi. 68, 244, 261, 531.
—, Prideaux, Dr. John, from, xvi. 419.
—, Protestants of Belgium, from, xvi. 543.
—, Quarles, William, from, xvi. 512.
—, R. T., from, xvi. 123.
—, Rams, Robert, from, xvi. 345.
—, Ravus, Christianus, from, xvi. 146.
—, Roberts, Michael, from, xvi. 462.
—, Robinson, L., from, xv. 450.
—, Rowe, Thomas, from, xvi. 375.
—, Ryves, Dr. Thomas, from, xvi. 301, 410, 540, 549, 564.
—, Sarravus, Claudius, from, xvi. 101.
LETTERS.

Letters, Scavenius, Petrus, from, xvi. 138, 142.
— Selden, John, from, xv. 170, 220, 302, xvi. 250, 252, 255.
— Sharp, Alexander, from, xvi. 450.
— Shortall, Leonard, from, xvi. 447.
— Sibbs, R., from, xvi. 225, 257, 304, 315, 319.
— Skinner, Ralph, from, xvi. 235, 257, 304, 315, 319.
— Spanheim, Frederick, from, xvi. 103.
— Spelman, Sir Henry, from, xvi. 168, 409, 415, xvi. 388.
— Stephens, Jeremiah, from, xvi. 388.
— Suffrife, Isaiah, from, xvi. 386.
— T., from, xvi. 90.
— Taylor, Francis, from, xvi. 3.
— Temple, Sir William, from, xvi. 329, 336.
— Testardus, Paul, from, xvi. 144.
— Thordike, Henry, from, xvi. 306.
— Tronesinns, Thomas S., from, xvi. 572.
— Ussher, Robert, from, xvi. 95.
— Valesius, Henricus, from, xvi. 298.
— Vaughan, Robert, from, xvi. 184, 250, 555, 565, 591, 597.
— Voestius, Gerhard, from, xvi. 119.
— Voetius, Isaac, from, xvi. 160.
— Walton, Dr. Brian, from, xvi. 248.
— Ware, Sir James, from, xvi. 461.
— Warren, Edward, from, xvi. 126, xvi. 324, 327, 341, 342.
— Warren, T., from, xvi. 141.
— Whalley, Thomas, from, xvi. 269, 271, 275, 278.
— Wheelock, Abraham, from, xv. 281, xvi. 175, 414.
— White, James, from, xv. 334.

Letters, Whitehall, James, from, xvi. 370.
— Winchester, bishop of, from, xvi. 402.
— Young, Patrick, from, xvi. 94.
Letters from Ussher to
— Abbot, archbishop, xv. 861, 865.
— Bedell, bishop, xv. 473.
— Buxtorf, John, xvi. 240.
— Camden, William, xv. 5, 77, 134.
— Capellus, Ludovicus, xvi. 204-224, 239.
— Chadner, Dr., xv. 72, xvi. 815, 318, 320.
— Cotton, Sir Robert, xv. 276, 283, 428.
— Davenport, Dr., xvi. 114.
— Dean [Mackeson], xv. 388.
— De Dieu, Ludovicus, xv. 451, 550, 552, xvi. 18, 24, 27, 62.
— D'Ewes, Sir Simon, xvi. 60, 69.
— Eyre, William, xv. 19, 20.
— Falkland, Lord, xv. 253.
— Fermoy, Lord, xv. 437.
— Forbes, Dr., xv. 549.
— Hale, Sir Matthew, xii. 118.
— Hammond, Dr. Henry, xvi. 135, 174, 456.
— Hampton, primate, xv. 155, 196.
— Hartlib, Samuel, xvi. 52, 64.
— Ievelius, Jo., xvi. 167.
— Irish bishops, xvi. 532.
— Jusitus, Francis, xvi. 189.
— Justellus, Christianus, xvi. 110.
— Justices, Lords, xvi. 487.
— Keepers of great Seal, xv. 286.
— Laud, archbishop, xv. 449, 571, 574, xvi. 36.
— L'Empereur, Constantine, xvi. 20.
— Ley, Mr., on the Sabbath, xii. 589.
— Liddal, James, xvi. 415.
— Lincoln, bishop of, xv. 273.
— Lincoln's Inn, Society of, xv. 368.
Letters from Ussher to —

— Mede, Joseph, xv, 561.
— Mercator, Nicholas, xvi, 267.
— Ravius, Christianus, xv, 53.
— Salmusius, Claudius, xvi, 72.
— Sarravius, Claudius, xvi, 112.
— Selden, John, xv, 175, 380.
— Spanheim, Frederick, xvi, 17, 95.
— Stanhurst, Richard, xv, 3.
— Twiss, Dr., xii, 573, 903.
— Tyrrell, Lady, xvi, 297.
— Valesius, Icnricus, xili, 301, xvi, 300.
— Vossius, Gerard John, xv, 355, xvi, 96, 134.
— Vossius, Isaac, xvi, 116.
— — , xv, 151, 161, 421, xvi, 439, 453, 509.

Letitia, a tract of Livonia, iv, 566.
Lecander, or Whitman, Andrew, his Life of Oswald, iv, 571.
Leucel, ubi urbs Tullenæs, vi, 294-299; converted by S. Mansuetus, vi, 592 (Ind. Chr. 66).
Lener Maur, or Lucius, v, 58.
Levanaghán, parish of, i, cxxiv.
Levita Del, v, 204; humiliss, iv, 466.
Levidal rule observed in S. Patrick's slavery, vi, 388.
Lewyn, island of, vi, 221.
Lex Brendani et Civani, vi, 484.
Ley, or Lega, castle of, xi, 457.
Ley, Mr. John, letter to, on Sabbath, xii, 589; letter from, to Ussher, xvi, 364.
Leydian, or Leiden, by whom founded, v, 482; university of, offers a professorship to Ussher, i, 228.
Lhan, and compounds. See Lan.
Lhan-Padern-vaur, church of, vi, 80.
Lhan-Padern-vaur—continued. 516; called also Mauritania, vi, 45, 46, 585 (Ind. Chr. 519).
Lhan-y-Gwydyl, at Holy-head, vi, 105.
Lhawhir, or Longimanus, vi, 105.
Lhuyd, Humphrey, error of, v, 194.
Lhydaw, or Letavia, v, 109.
Lindain, mother of S. Kieran, vi, 356, 364, 568 (Ind. Chr. 402).
Lladecus, neos Dalan, See Lyadecus.
Llamain, sister of S. Patrick, vi, 581.
Liban, i.e. Muirgen, S., vi, 536.
Libaria, S., martyr dom of, vi, 560 (Ind. Chr. 362).
— , sister of Ethphilus, vi, 337, 338.
Liber, bishop, vi, 544.
Liber Pontificalis, alleged authority of, v, 64.
Liberratus diaconus, v, 408.
Liberiana Basilica, Arazieniana, vi, 17; when built, vi, 18.
Liberty, wherein it consists, xili, 385-396; of will, Maxentius on, vi, 5; Cassarius of Arles on, vi, 16.
Library, of Alexandria, extent of, ix, 146; at London, collected by Elvanus, v, 88, vi, 555 (Ind. Chr. 187); of Ussher, praised, i, 10, 25, placed in Drogheads, i, 231, coveted by the rebels, 231, Dr. Bernard, keeper of, i, 115, removed to Chester, i, 231, deposited in Chelsea College, i, 231, confiscated, L229, some hocks of, embezelled, i, 282, restored, i, 232, removed to Lincoln's Inn, i, 250, consisting of 10,000 volumes, intended for Trinity College, Dublin, i, 302, bequeathed to daughter, i, 308, competition for, at sale, i, 308, purchased by Irish army, and sent into Ireland, i, 203, detained in Castle of Dublin, i, 308, depredations on, i, 303, presented to the College, i, 303; sales of libraries, xv, 227.
Lich, Saxon for cadaver, v, 194.
Lichfield, cadaverum campus, v, 194.
Lickblae, parish of, i, cxxix.
Liddal, James, Ussher's letter to, xvi, 415.
LIDI — LLES.

Lidi, or Liti, the city, xi. 426.
Lidyat. See Lydiat.
Lietredre, or Bective, iv. 539.
Liffey, river, xv. 10.
Ligence, oath of, xi. 379.
Liggesa basilica, v. 141, 142.
Lilly’s Grammar, use of enjoined by statute, i. 3.
Lilton, William, of Meath, i. cxxv.
Limeneia insula, or Ramsey, vi. 45.
Limerick, an Ostman city, iv. 556; Patricius, bishop of, iv. 565; Gillebert, bishop of, iv. 560.
Limina apostolorum, necessary to be visited, iv. 459.
Limmus. See Limenia insula.
Lin, river, beside Formalin, iv. 431.
Lincoln, see Cair Luirt-coyt, Cair Lindcoit; bishop of, letter to, xv. 278; college at Oxford, xiv. 39.
Lincoln’s Inn, Usher prescherat, i. 250; his letter to the society of, xv. 365.
Lio-Alli, or Lann Elga, in Forecal, vi. 530. See Land Eto.
Lindcoto, near Lincoln, v. 86.
Lindisfarne, or Holy Island, iv. 355; see of, transferred to, from York, vi. 606 (Ind. Chr. 634); or Hagnalst, v. 453; bishops of, v. 100; Aldan, bishop of, vi. 483, 606 (Ind. Chr. 651); succeeded by Finan, vi. 523, 606 (Ind. Chr. 651); succeeded by Colman, vi. 535, 607 (Ind. Chr. 661); succeeded by Tuda, vi. 607 (Ind. Chr. 664); Eadbert, bishop of, iv. 452.
Lindisfensis provincia, v. 85.
Lindseal, Augustin, MS. of, ill. 290.
Lingenensis synodus, iv. 190, 198.
Linus, S., v. 21; bishop of Rome, vi. 551 (Ind. Chr. 63).

Lirinam, or Lerins, vi. 394. See Lerins.
Lishuam, in diocese of Dublin, iv. 552.
Lismore, in Maghis Scethch, vi. 335; S. Mochnda, or Carthagh, first bishop of, vi. 483, 604 (Ind. Chr. 630); S. Cataldus born near, vi. 302; students flock to, vi. 303, 553 (Ind. Chr. 144); S. Taranus of, vi. 209; strict rule of, vi. 510, 511; Malchus bishop of, iv. 528, 529; Christian O’Conarchy bishop of, iv. 542; MS. belonging to, vi. 149, council of, xi. 549; registry of, iv. 548.
Lisoua, a Manichee, ii. 254.
Lissan, primate’s woods of, i. 206.
Litchfield, bishop of, letter of, xvi. 433.
Liturgy, in, vernacular language, i. 309, xii. 441–449; why Latin the language of the, in western church, iii. 12; origina of, in an unknown language, xii. 273; Anglican communion office referred to, xiv. 163; Ussher’s respect for, i. 283, impugned, xv. 318; Armenian, ii. 213; of Basil and Chrysostom, iii. 229, 359; of Cyril, iii. 216; Gallican, brought into Britain, v. 394; Greek, iii. 345, 351, 352, 405, 407; modern Greek, iii. 359; ancient Irish, iv. 273; Cursua Scotorum, iv. 274, vi. 480, 481; order of reading, in Ireland, i. 40; of S. James, iii. 134, 211; of S. Mark, iii. 259; various vernacular, xii. 450, 451; Armeniæ, xii. 452, 453; Indian, xii. 452; Museovite, xii. 453; Slavonic, xii. 456; Oriental, cited, iii. 202; Roman, xii. 407.
Llère Lenach, or Book of Leinster, xvi. 461.
Liverdum, vi. 337.
Livinus, S., an Irishman, xii. 208, his metrical epistle, iv. 423–425; an Irish bishop, iv. 425; his history, iv. 423–425; his life by Boniface, iv. 245, 323, 424.
Livonia, three districts of, iv. 566.
Livy, lost Decades of, inquired after in Tona, vi. 126, 127.
Lles, or Lucius, king, v. 58.
LLOW — LOTHARINGIA.

Llow, or Lothian, of Laudan, vi. 81.
Lloyd, Mr., Vice-Provost of Trinity College, xvi. 458, 468.
Learm, brother of Fergus, vi. 242; son of Ere, vi. 145.
Locha, or Lagan, river, near Dromore, vi. 529, 592 (Ind. Chr. 550).
Lochanus, son of Luidir, vi. 333.
—, S., vi. 527.
—, or Findbarrus, vi. 544.
Loch Cree, church of S. Cronan, at, vi. 541.
— Derg, iv. 263.
— Dergid, in Shannon, vi. 544.
— Erne, Cluainis in, vi. 503; Dalmhuicn in, vi. 532; S. Ninnidh's monastery in, vi. 525.
— Righi, vi. 582, 508 (Ind. Chr. 432).
Loderick, or Padstow, vi. 84, 585 (Ind. Chr. 618). See Lodoreun.
Lodonia, or Louden, Pictland, vi. 31.
Lodoreun monasterium, vi. 592 (Ind. Chr. 648). See Loderick.
Loegria, or England, v. 116; in Britain, vi. 93; subject to see of London, vi. 79; separated by Severn from Wales, vi. 111.
Loftus, archbishop, his fallings, i. 6, 115.
—, Adam, Viscount Ely, his preferences, i. 114, xv. 525.
—, Dudley, MS. collections of, i. 41; his letter to Ussher, xvi. 55.
Logaraens rex, vi. 407, 409. See Leaguarus.
Logarithms, discovery of, xv. 90.
Logh-fol, or Carfull, vi. 257.
Logium, iv. 443.
Logwernesbeorh, Mons Aecitus, vi. 149.
Logwor, belonging to Glastonbury, vi. 149.
Loigeri, son of Nial, his herd, vi. 490, 491; king, vi. 517. See Leagaurus.
Lollards, favoured by Gregory XII., xv. 150.
Lollius Urbicus, conquists, and wall of, in Britain, vi. 533 (Ind. Chr. 144).
Lomanus, or Luman, nephew of S. Patrick, vi. 537; sent to Trim, vi. 414; speaks British language, vi. 414. Lomanus, bishop of third order, vi. 479, 606 (Ind. Chr. 606); from whom Port Loman, vi. 53.
—, S., Lachagilli, vi. 557.
—, S., Lachavair, vi. 557.
Lombard, Peter, titular archbishop of Armagh, v. 309.
Lombardy, chief seat of the Cathari, ii. 251.
London, civi Calr Lundel, vi. 88, 87; 
Ludovici, vi. 87; or Augusta, v. 206; Urbs Trinobantuam, v. 78; mentioned by Tacitus and Ammianus Marcellinus, v. 122; an early see, v. 79; archiepiscopal see, vi. 554 (Ind. Chr. 179); catalogue of archbishops of, v. 88-90; primacy transferred from, v. 90, vi. 601 (Ind. Chr. 604); attempts of, to regain primacy, v. 92, 93; S. Peter's, the first church in, v. 88; cathedral of, transferred to S. Paul's, v. 88; Restitutus, bishop of, at council of Arles, v. 236; where Germans met the Pelagians, v. 376; Theon translated to, from Gloucester, vi. 43; S. Paul's of, v. 87; wall of, v. 114, 116; letter of bishop of, to Ussher, xvi. 518. See Calr Lundel.
Longevity, examples of, vi. 78, 430, 448, xii. 78-80.
Longius, John, of Cracow, ii. 109.
Longland, bishop of Lincoln, register of, xii. 375-382.
Longobardus, Restitutus, vi. 383.
Longur, disciple of Dubricius, v. 510.
Lord's Prayer, ancient forms of, iii. 390, 591; Pelagian notion on a part of, v. 326; Doxology of, xii. 304, 305.
Lord's Supper, sacrament of, xi. 194, discourse on, xiii. 192; worthy eating, xiii. 194, 195, danger of unworthy, xiii. 196-200; a seal of conjunction, ii. 437; article of 1615 on, i. xlix.
Lorna, In Dalriada, vi. 147.
Lot. See Lothus.
Lotharingia, S. Mansuetus sent into, vi. 297.
LOTHARINGUS — LUDUNUM.

Lotharingus, Robertus, bishop, his
Computus, viii. 6, xv. 481.

Lotharius, king, iv. 172; and Ludovicus, diploma of, vi. 50.

Lothra, S. Ruanian's monastery, vi.
472, 590 (Ind. Chr. 540).

Lotius, consal Lodenesis, or Llow,
vi. 31; king of Picts, vi. 222-224,
584 (Ind. Chr. 514); grandfather
of S. Kentigern, vi. 222, 224; bro-
ther of Melothon father of Brudeus,
vi. 234.

Loughbrachan, parish of, l. xcvii.

Loughcrewe, parish of, l. cxxix.

Lough Dergh. See Diargi Lactus.

Lough-Rie. See Stagnum Righ.

Lous, Macedonian month, vii. 350.

Louth, church of, founded, vi. 570
(Ind. Chr. 443); S. Motheus, bish-
op of, vi. 415; visited by S. Pa-
trick, vi. 415; called also Lughr, or
Ludha, vi. 415; diocese of, merged
in Clogher, lv. 514, vi. 417; the
corrupt forms Lavedun and Lugs-
dunum, used for Clogher, vi. 417;
three deanries of, taken from Clogher,
and annexed to Armagh, vi. 417;
county of, vi. 249; Conaille Muir-
theimna in, vi. 385; Ussher's report
on churches in, lost, l. 112.

Lovancius schola docetissima, v. 527.

Lover, S., of Glastonbury, v. 132.

Lunch-Imphage, an Irish fine, xl.
428.

Luaerach Muns, in Nepotes Torns
v. 543.

Luanus, or Lua, S., educated at Ban-
gor, vi. 478, 603 (Ind. Chr. 520).

Lucce, Frigidan bishop of, vi. 412.

Lucia, vi. 169.

Lucianus, martyr, revives Septuagint,
vii. 502-504.

Lucius, Hibernus, alleged procurator of
republic, vi. 55.

Lucius, king, birth, and parentage of,
vi. 553 (Ind. Chr. 118); succeeds
his father, vi. 553 (Ind. Chr. 124);
appli es to Rome, from which two
missionaries are sent, vi. 554 (Ind.
Chr. 176); receives letter from pope
Eleutherius, v. 127; founds see in
Britain, vi. 554 (Ind. Chr. 179);
other particulars of, v. 34, 62-65;
the date of his conversion, v. 53, vi. 552
(Ind. Chr. 108); authoritie s as to
his date, v. 56; a propagator of
Christianity, v. 61; his liberality to
religion, v. 153; founds academy at
Bangor, v. 160; visits Cambridge,
v. 155, 160; founds St. Peter's at
London, v. 88; his grant of Glas-
tonbury, v. 132; where he died, v.
165, 169; builds church of Winches-
ter, v. 154-156, vi. 554 (Ind. Chr.
180), of Westminster, v. 158, of
Dover, v. 158; goes on a pilgrim-
age, v. 163; authoritie s for his reli-
gious labours, v. 164, 165; various
dates assigned to his journeys, v.

Lucus, pope, his mandate, ii. 151.

Lucus, pope, III., decree against the
Albigenses, ii. 272.

Lucus, or Lua, S., educated at Ban-
gor, vi. 478, 603 (Ind. Chr. 520).

Lucius, or Luctius, bishop of,
vi. 412.

Lucius, vi. 169.

Lucianus, martyr, revives Septuagint,
vii. 502-504.

Lucaeus, or Luke, S., educated at Banz-
gor, vi. 478, 603 (Ind. Chr. 520).

Lucce, Frigidan bishop of, vi. 412.

Lucia, vi. 169.

Lucianus, martyr, revives Septuagint,
vii. 502-504.

Lucaeus, or Luke, S., educated at Ban-
gor, vi. 478, 603 (Ind. Chr. 520).

Lucce, Frigidan bishop of, vi. 412.

Lucia, vi. 169.

Lucianus, martyr, revives Septuagint,
vii. 502-504.

Lucius, Hibernus, alleged procurator of
republic, vi. 55.

Lucius, king, birth, and parentage of,
vi. 553 (Ind. Chr. 118); succeeds
his father, vi. 553 (Ind. Chr. 124);
appli es to Rome, from which two
missionaries are sent, vi. 554 (Ind.
Chr. 176); receives letter from pope
Eleutherius, v. 127; founds see in
Britain, vi. 554 (Ind. Chr. 179);
other particulars of, v. 34, 62-65;
the date of his conversion, v. 53, vi. 552
(Ind. Chr. 108); authoritie s as to
his date, v. 56; a propagator of
Christianity, v. 61; his liberality to
religion, v. 153; founds academy at
Bangor, v. 160; visits Cambridge,
v. 155, 160; founds St. Peter's at
London, v. 88; his grant of Glas-
tonbury, v. 132; where he died, v.
165, 169; builds church of Winches-
ter, v. 154-156, vi. 554 (Ind. Chr.
180), of Westminster, v. 158, of
Dover, v. 158; goes on a pilgrim-
age, v. 163; authoritie s for his reli-
gious labours, v. 164, 165; various
dates assigned to his journeys, v.

Lucus, pope, his mandate, ii. 151.

Lucus, pope, III., decree against the
Albigenses, ii. 272.

Lucus, or Lua, S., educated at Banz-
gor, vi. 478, 603 (Ind. Chr. 520).

Lucce, Frigidan bishop of, vi. 412.

Lucia, vi. 169.

Lucianus, martyr, revives Septuagint,
vii. 502-504.

—-, S., legend concerning, v. 224.

Lucidus, presbyter, deceived by Faust-
tus, v. 499; correspondence of, ap-
proved by council of Lyons, v. 500.

Lucidus, presbyter, deceived by Faust-
tus, v. 499; correspondence of, ap-
proved by council of Lyons, v. 500.

Lucil clivus, v. 165.

Lucionum ecclesia, named from Lucius,
v. 218.

Lucius, Britannus, vi. 554 (Ind. Chr.
165).

VOL. XVII.
LUGACIUS — LUTHER.

Lugacius, S., of Cillaairthir, vi. 344, 563 (Ind. Chr. 402).
Lugada, son of Læoghaire, vi. 478, 514, 517. See Lugdech.
Lugadius, S., son of Erce, of Fordrum, vi. 344, 563 (Ind. Chr. 402).
— , S., abbot of Hacima, vi. 527.
— , Laithair, vi. 527, 558 (Ind. Chr. 590).
Lugaidius, king. See Lugdech.
Lugdech, son of Laighoighaire, king, vi. 478, 514, 517, 569 (Ind. Chr. 402), 578 (Ind. Chr. 483).
Lugdunensis ecclesia, Libellus of, iv. 66, 67–81, Floras supposed writer, iv. 123; Lugdunenses Pauperes, ii. 168, 189, their tenets, ii. 175. See Waldenses.
Lugduno, Johannes de, a follower of Waldco, ii. 238.
Lugdunnus, for Louth, vi. 417.
Lugdanum Batavorum, v. 483.
Lugens, S., of second order, vi. 478.
— , or Ludeus, or Lugidus, vi. 527.
Lagh, or Louth, vi. 415.
Lugidus, or Molua, of Clonfort-Molua, vi. 484, 527, 596 (Ind. Chr. 590) ; mentioned by Cummian, vi. 501 ; death of, vi. 602 (Ind. Chr. 604) ; rule of, vi. 484 ; Life of, vi. 472, 611, 637, 641.
— , S., ordains S. Comgall, vi. 527. See Lugadius.
Lugna, father of S. Ibar, vi. 336.
Lugnath, S., son of Restitutus and Da- rerca, vi. 513 ; nephew of S. Patrick, vi. 568 (Ind. Chr. 432).
Lugneus, father of S. Kieran, vi. 356.
Luguballia, ofis Calr Liguulidh, v. 82 ; Guasamoric near, v. 84 ; or Carlisle, vi. 106–109, 114.
Lugudius, son of Tallchan, of Clon- fincholl, vi. 527.
Lugudun, S. Mary’s church of, vi. 417.
— , or Clougher, diocese of, vi. 417.
Luguld Mocuithme, vi. 237.
Luhill, a disciple of S. Durricus, vi. 80.
Laidhard, bishop, vi. 600 (Ind. Chr. 597).
Luidir, Lochanas son of, vi. 333.
Lullus, bishop of Ilminster, iv. 462.
Lumanus, S., nephew of S. Patrick, vi. 382, 408, 568 (Ind. Chr. 432), 569 (Ind. Chr. 432) ; first bishop of Trim, vi. 413, 537, v. 569 (Ind. Chr. 433). See Lomanus.
— , S., biographer of S. Patrick, vi. 373.
Luminaria, xl. 422.
Lumley, Lord, library of, v. 159, 393.
Lumnicensis, or Limericensis, vi. 131 ; Gillebertus episcopus, iv. 500, vi. 481 ; confounded with Luvdies, or Louth, iv. 613.
Lunanlus, a Roman, follows Declan, vi. 343.
Lupaelus, a contemporary of S. Tellus, vi. 80.
Lunatica controversia, or Paschal contro- versy, vi. 492. See Easter.
Lupait, sister of S. Patrick, vi. 381, sold with him, v. 585. See Lupita.
Lupia, Donatus, an Irishman, bishop of, vi. 309.
Lupita, or Lupait, sister of S. Patrick, nunny of, near Armagh, vi. 381 ; buried at Fearta, vi. 418. See Lupait.
Lupus, Catalaunensius episcopus, iv. 60.
— Ferrariensis, his epistle to Got- teschulc, v. 15 ; an abbat, iv. 163, 171.
— Servatus, assails Gotteschulc, at synod of Mentz, iv. 43 ; biographer of S. Wignert, v. 442, 453.
— , Trecesis episcopus, vi. 55, 368 ; brother of Vincentius Lirincensis, v. 372, 375 ; Life of, v. 366, 371, 375, 437 ; visits Britain with Ger- manus, v. 372, vi. 366 (Ind. Chr. 429) ; his address to the English, ii. 75.
— , Virias, vi. 203, 555 (Ind. Chr. 201).
Lurgan, or gronna, vi. 541.
Lusca, Petramus, bishop of, vi. 354, 608 (Ind. Chr. 616) ; in diocese of Dub- lin, iv. 552.
Luther, not perjured, xv. 115.
LUE — MACRA.

Luev, or Louth, vi. 249.
Luedun, or Louth, vi. 417.
Luvdiosia ecclesia, Looth, iv. 514.
Luxgillum, S. Columbaeus of, vi. 481.
See Luxovium.
Luxovium, monastery of, founded by S. Columbaeus, vi. 476, 481.
Lyadecus, nepos Dalani, father of S. Calminech, vi. 588 (Ind. Chr. 627).
Lydia, province of, vii. 9, 10, 18; bounds of, vii. 16.
Lydiat, Thomas, account of, i. 30; resident in Trinity College, Dublin, i. 30; ordination of, xvi. 316; discussion of chronological points, xv. 104-107; expected in Ireland, xv. 70; letters of, to Ussher, xv. 65, 98, 120, xvi. 70; of Ussher to, xv. 67, 70, 108, 128, 146.
Lymen, or Ramsey, vi. 45.
Lynne, parish of, L. cii.
Lyon, church of, dedicated, v. 491; censure of synod of Carisius, iv. 68-81; council of, v. 489-491; poor men of, see Lugdunenses Paneres, and Waldenses.
Lysander, acts of viii. 353.
Lysimachus, acts of, ix. 120.
Lyubes, in pago Elmall, vi. 217.

M

M, sounded like V, vi. 232.
Mab-Uter, i.e. Fillius Horribilius, v. 358.
Mac Alpin, vi. 253.
Mac-Both, an Irishman, vi. 278.
Mac Bryn, family of, herenachs of Kilmer, xi. 436, 437.
Macca, or Machillia, bishop, vi. 180.
Maccabees, books of, not counted canonical by the Irish, iv. 250, 251; chronology of, ix. 302.
Mac Carlyle, Florence, xv. 228.
Mac Cartlo, or Kercenous, bishop of Clogher, vi. 482 (Ind. Chr. 506). See Mac Kartimus.
—, Florence, vi. 420.
Maccoeus, vates, S. Mochta, vi. 415.
Macchabaeus, S., follower of S. Regulus, vi. 199.
Mac Crie, his Life of Melville, error in, i. 8.
Mac Cuill, or MacFail, Machaldus, Magall, bishop of Man, vi. 180.
Maccurbius, disciple of S. Gregory, vi. 604 (Ind. Chr. 630).
Macvuthenus, his tituli Vitas S. Patrick, vi. 375, 390, 411.
Macedonian and Asian solar year, dissertation on, vii. 348-346; rules for finding, vii. 391-393; Ephemeris of, vi. 413-436.
Macless, an Irish bishop, vi. 518.
Mac Erc, two sons of, vi. 283.
Macestown, parish of, i. Ivill.
Mac-Fil. See Mac Cuill.
Machaldus, or Mac Cuill, or Mac-Fil, bishop of Man, vi. 180, 581 (Ind. Chr. 498).
Machethad, archbishop of St. Andrew's, vi. 189, 190.
Machia ecclesia, or Armagh, vi. 438.
Machinensis archiprassul, vi. 480.
Machutus, S., brother of S. Samson, v. 95; baptized, vi. 583 (Ind. Chr. 620); at Alethe, vi. 595 (Ind. Chr. 570); long-lived, vi. 51; Life of, vi. 50, 57. See Maclovinus.
Mac Gennis, or Magnusius, ancestor of, vi. 286.
Mac Kartimus, bishop of Clogher, vi. 416, 417, 570 (Ind. Chr. 443), 582 (Ind. Chr. 506).
Mackassaid, Patrick, herenach of Twinha, or Tynan, xi. 438.
Maclovinus, S., parents of, vi. 50; brother of Samson, v. 95; driven from Alethe, vi. 602 (Ind. Chr. 610); absolves the Armoricans, vi. 603 (Ind. Chr. 617); his history, vi. 50; a quo St. Malo in Brittan, vi. 51, 381. See Machutus.
Mac Mabon, lineage of, iv. 521.
Mac Murroch, family of, iv. 524.
Mac Nave, vi. 381.
Mac Nissal, bishop of Connor, vi. 529.
Macra, S., martyr, vi. 313-315, 558 (Ind. Chr. 304).
MACROBIUS — MAILCON.

Macrobius' problem, xi. 248.
Mactalea, an Irish bishop, vi. 518.
Mac Teagh, Pillim, xv. 462.
Mac Ures, or Mac Mahon, said to be
Fitz Ures, iv. 521.
Madoec, a name of S. Samson, v. 107.
See Thelians, vi. 45.
Meeau, the position of, vi. 555 (Ind.
Chr. 201, 208); of Dio, probably
the Mithi of Adamnan, vi. 253; revolt, vi. 556 (Ind. Chr. 211).
Meadoc, Aedh, or Aidanus, vi. 536; metropolitan of the Lagenians, vi.
600 (Ind. Chr. 598); his Life, vi.
594 (Ind. Chr. 566).
Macleodha, son of Aedh Allan, vi. 603
(Ind. Chr. 612).
Macleodhus, son of Crummav, vi. 421.
See Mallocbus.
Maeguen Guineth, or Malgo, king of
Venedotia, vi. 56; death of, vi. 598
(Ind. Chr. 593). See Malgo.
Mellonimius, an Irishman, vi. 278.
Maelor Saesneg, in Wales, v. 162.
Maol-Patricius, son of Coskan, vi.
422.
Maes Garmon, Campus Germani, le-
gend about, v. 383.
Mestrens, Martial, his edition of Igna-
tius' Epistles, vii. 274.
Magarnoide, church of S. Albanus at,
vi. 336.
Magdelenburg Centurions, errors in, iv.
48, vi. 51; a record first published
by, v. 320, 323.
Magennis. See Mac Gennis, Ireagh.
Mageo. See Maglo.
Magh-Echnach, Domhnaic mor, a
church in, vi. 344.
Maghery-Cecall, vi. 248, 249.
Magh Liuai. See Campus Hai.
Magh Lene, or Campus Lene, synod
of, vi. 501; same as Leghleina, vi.
503. See Lene.
Magh-Rath, battle of, vi. 255, 256.
Magh Scotchig, Campus Sculti, near
Lismore, vi. 334.
Magile, Island, xv. 14; or Magiensis
peninsula, vi. 286.
Magisinumenus, vi. 278.

Maglo, founded by S. Colman, iv. 304; Bede's notice of, iv. 304; called Maio
Saxonom, vi. 535; placed by Ussher
at Nenay, in county of Limerick, iv.
304, 539, xv. 14.
Magister hospitum, in an Irish monas-
tery, vi. 525.
Magistrates, subjection to, enjoinct,
x. 255-257, 331-335; supreme,
highest tribunal, xi. 335; civil, Ar-
ticle of 1615 on, i. xiii.
Magistri lectionis, iv. 388.
Maglochlain, Maurice, founder of the
abbey of Newry, iv. 539.
Maglocum, or Malgo, v. 97, 98; son of
Caswalbo, vi. 105, 594 (Ind. Chr.
564; made king, vi. 590 (Ind. Chr.
581)); consumed by Gildas, vi. 63-66.
See Maeguen Guineth and Malgo.
Maglorius, S., parents and birth-place
of, vi. 50; disciple of S. Samson, vi.
587 (Ind. Chr. 522), whom he suc-
cceeded, vi. 600; his Life, v. 97, 553,
v. 49, 50.
Magmera, vi. 171.
Magna Charta, xi. 461.
Magnarvillanus, or Mandeville, v. 518;
his house at Clonakilty, v. 518.
Magneala, letter of Ignatius to bishop-
of, vi. 61, 62.
Magneena, or Magennis, vi. 286.
Magnoaldus, disciple of S. Gall, iv.
277.
Magnum, a monastery in Wales, ubi
S. Nennio, vi. 592.
Magnus, S., Life of, by Theodorus
Campidonesis, iv. 324.
Magonius, or Maun, a name of S. In-
tric, vi. 395, 568 (Ind. Chr. 432).
Magornan, S., son of Restitus, vi.
333, 568 (Ind. Chr. 432).
Magull. See Mac Cuill, Machaldus.
Magunia. See Muigeo.
Mahomet, rise of, ii. 38.
Maidoc, or Aedan, bishop of Ferns, vi.
521, 536. See Aidanus.
Mailcobus, king, vi. 514, 515; sons of,
vi. 479.
Mailcon, king of Guessedotis, v. 98,
v. 80.
Maldufb, or Malduufi, called also Mal-
dulfsheufbuhc and Malmesbury, from S. Malduuf, an Irishman, odin Ingel-
borne, iv. 446.
Malduufh, an Irishman, founder of
Malmesbury, iv. 446.
Malgo, Welsh king, v. 162, vi. 46;
or Maglocum, vi. 86; erects Bangor
into an episcopal see, v. 112.
Maliguus. See Malgo.
Mallico, S., or Caunus, vi. 217, 575
(Ind. Chr. 456).
Mailros, monastery of, founded by S.
Aidan, iv. 304, 606 (Ind. Chr. 649);
Cu CUbhrt educated at, iv. 304; his
testimony concerning, iv. 305.
Maimonides, value of his writings, xv.
285, 237, 238; errors of, xv. 236,
237; Skynmer's MS. translation of,
xv. 256.
Mainarp, Mansio Pyrr, iv. 556.
Maio, or Malgeo, founded, vi. 535;
Geraldus and Adamnan abbots of,
vii. 657; wasted by Dunes, vi. 618
(Ind. Chr. 818); Eugenius Mac
Brenoan last bishop of, vi. 535;
united to Tuam, vi. 535. See Magic,
Mulgo.
Malisbell, plain, where Hengist was de-
feated, v. 514.
Maixent, St., town and monastery of,
in France, vi. 4.
Malochi, the prophet, age of, viii.
321.
Malachias O'Morgair, rebuilds Ban-
gor, vi. 476; bishop of Down, and of
Armagh, vi. 480; first receives the
pallium, vi. 432; endows Clogher,
xi. 448; Life of, written by S. Ber-
nard, at instance of Conganus, iv.
545; S. Bernard's epistle to, iv. 535,
536; his epistle on death of, iv. 543-
545.
—, bishop of Down, in Jocelin's
time, vi. 372, 373, and John de
Courcy's, vi. 452; 453; his vision,
iv. 267.
Malchus, brother of Christianns, iv.
542; S. Bernard's epistle to, iv.
538, 539.
Malchus, a monk of Winchester, elected
bishop of Waterford, iv. 518; his
recommendation, iv. 518, 519; con-
seconated, iv. 519; his see of Water-
ford, iv. 327, 528; afterwards of
Lismore, iv. 327, 528; called Senior
Lesmorensis, iv. 528; his profession
and subjection to Anselm, iv. 565;
Anselm's letter to, iv. 528.
Maldon, in Essex, etim Camaledunnum
Trinobantum, vi. 104.
Mala, or Muli, vi. 246.
Maleus, Richardus. See Smith, Richard.
Malgo, king of Venedetia, v. 98, 106,
vi. 43, 44, 591 (Ind. Chr. 548), 597
(Ind. Chr. 584); called Maelgym-
Guineth, v. 56, or Maglocun, vi.
56, 75, 79; his victories, vi. 64-67.
See Maglocun.
Malisa and Ledo, l. e. flow and ebb,
vi. 215, 216; ignorance of meaning
of, in Life of S. Servanus, vi. 216.
Mallena fluvius, vi. 214.
Malleus hereticorum, (see Robertus Bu-
garus), ii. 409.
Mallenus, S. See Mello.
Malmesbury, founded by an Irishman,
iv. 446. See Aldelmiisbing, Mal-
dubi.
Malone, William, the Jesuit, memoir of,
l. 64, his challenge, l. 64; Usher's
answer, l. 63; his rejoinder, l. 66.
Mamertus, of Vienna, author of Roga-
tions, vi. 222.
Man, corruption of his nature, xi. 185;
enmity of, to God, xii. 53.
Man, isle of, called Eubouia, vi. 179;
domination of, passed to king of Scot-
land, vi. 182; first bishops of, vi.
180-184; Germanicus bishop of, vi.
401, 571 (Ind. Chr. 447); his suc-
cessors, vi. 578 (Ind. Chr. 474),
581 (Ind. Chr. 488); first bishop
by apostolic authority, vi. 188; bi-
shops of, elected ab omnibus cleris et
populis, vi. 182, 183; bishop of, and
thirty-one islands, vi. 182; Sodor in
Scotland subject to, vi. 612 (Ind.
Chr. 600); bishops of, successively
subject to Nidrosia, York, and Glasgow, vi. 183; see of, divided, vi. 183. Chronicle of, see Index of Authors.

Manasses, evil reign of, viii. 159, 160.

Mancenus, disciple of S. Patrick, vi. 426, 569 (Ind. Chr. 484).

Manchan, S., patron of seven churches, vi. 542; chief seat of, at Mohill, vi. 542; his life by Richard, archbishop of Armagh, vi. 542.

—, S., or Manchenus, of Menodricbit, vi. 542, 606 (Ind. Chr. 652); or Manichenes, vi. 542, 543; origin of name, vi. 542, 543.

Manchester, anciently called CuirMaungarid, v. 83.

Mancunium, Antoninus' name for Manchester, v. 83.

Mandalmanus, recte Modernnocus, vi. 521.

Mandelthus, v. 483.

Mandeville, or Magnavillanus, John, his house at Clonakilly, v. 518.

Mando, forensic use of the verb, iv. 328, 584.

Mandubrates of Caesar, who, vi. 32.

Manduedsedum, v. 83.

Manicheus, derivation of the name, vi. 542.

—, or Manchan, an Irishman, vi. 542. See Mancenus, Manchan.

Manichees, their doctrine of necessity, iii. 516; appearance of, in Gaul, ii. 253; sects of, 111. 248; Paulician a form of, ii. 249-250; put to death in France and Germany, ii. 254; name given by Pelagians to the orthodox, v. 344, 345.

Mankind, rapid increase of, between Noah and Abraham, xi. 380.

Manuela. See Man.

Manopera, xi. 124.

Mansriques, revisions glosses of canon law, iv. 116; editions of, iv. 116.

Mansel, Johannes, v. 191.

Mansuetus, bishop, v. 486; an Irishman, vi. 295, 552 (Ind. Chr. 66); converts the Luci in Gaul, vi. 562

Manseus, —continued.

Manseus, bishop, v. 486; an Irishman, vi. 295, 552 (Ind. Chr. 66); converts the Luci in Gaul, vi. 562

Mansuetus, —continued.

(Mind. Chr. 66); or S. Manau, first bishop of Toul, vi. 294, 552 (Ind. Chr. 105); Life by Bosquet, vi. 296, by Aseo, vi. 296-298, 339.

Mansum, or glebe, iv. 507; manses, xl. 422.

Mant, bishop, error in Church History of, i. 44, 146-149.

Marius, of Forgney, in Cairene [represented by Ussher as six different persons], vi. 382.

Manuscripts expurgated by Romanists, iii. 23; said to have been conveyed to Scotland by Fergus, vi. 125, and deposited at Iona, vi. 126; found at St. Alban's, v. 184-190; oriental, collected for Ussher, xv. 285, 286, 324, 342, 551, 552, xlii. 53, 444, 472.

Manwaring, Dr., his Sermon, xvi. 415.

Marcellinus, a subdeacon of Carthage, vi. 317.

Marcellus Ancyranus, creed recited by, H. 486.

—, Empiricius, vi. 216.


—, Tungrorum episcopus, v. 78; said to have baptized king Lucius, vi. 554 (Ind. Chr. 176).

Marclion, charged with tampering with the Scriptures, xiv. 258, 259.

Marcus, a British bishop educated in Ireland, iv. 593, xv. 9.

—, Eugenius, archbishop of Ephe- sus, his apology of the Grecians, ii. 195.

—, Gallovidianus, bishop of Man, vi. 183.

—, an impostor, lines on, iii. 75.

—, the heretic, xii. 468.

Mardonius, the general, viii. 279-283.

Mare Ictum. See Ictum.

Margareta, queen, vi. 242.

Margaritulfa, twenty-five, sent by Gil- lebert to Anselm, lv. 511.

Margo mons, near Campus Albus, iv. 314; or Slieve Marge, vi. 508-509.

Mariamne, death of, x. 415.
MARIANUS — MARY.

119

Marianus Scotus, his native country, vi. 282; discussion between English and Scotch concerning, vi. 282; date of his Chronicle, iv. 239, interpolated, v. 105, cited by Ranulph Cestrensis, vi. 148, various editions of, vi. 282, xv. 481; serious error in, corrected, vi. 506; his observation about Ireland, vi. 608 (Ind. Chr. 674); follows Hebrew chronology, xi. 549; MSS. of, xv. 266, xvi. 514; epitomized by Robertus Lotharingius, xv. 557, xvi. 105, 106.

Maridunnum, Ptolemy’s name for Caer Mardyn, iv. 562; Maridunensis fluvius, vi. 80.

Marius, son of Arviragus, v. 36; his victory over Roderic, v. 106–109; defeats the Picts, vi. 552; called Westmarius, vi. 108; his date, vi. 108; monument of, at Carlisle, vi. 107, at Stanmore, vi. 107.

Mark, S., his rule of Easter observed at Alexandria, vi. 498, carried into Britain, vi. 482; Liturgy of, adopted by S. Patrick, vi. 480, 481, and used by the Irish, iv. 273, 274.

Marken, king of Cambria, banishes S. Kentigern, vi. 226, 591 (Ind. Chr. 540).

Marleborogh, Earl of, his Irish collections, xv. 450.

Marnok, S., a quo Kilmarnock, vi. 184, 559 (Ind. Chr. 322).

— Dubh, S., called Marnocus Culdeus, vi. 199, 660 (Ind. Chr. 364).

Marriage, of clergy among the British, iv. 295; among clerks, iv. 570–572; allowed in Ireland to priests and deacons, xi. 433, 434; disconsecrated by Columbanus, iv. 410; contract among ancient Irish, iv. 291, 292; laws of, neglected by the Irish, iv. 490–493; abuses of, noticed by Anselm, iv. 523; sentiments of the Waldenses on, ii. 923; order concerning, issued by Ussher, i. 191, xvi. 553.

Mars Gallicus, a work by Patricius Armacanus, v. 357.

Marseille, v. 396, 401; Pelagian faction of, vi. 18.

Marsh, bishop Herbert, misstatement of, i. 267.

Martha, or Moriana, gate of, vi. 189.

Marianus Capella Varro, Irish commentary on Astrologia of, vi. 474.

Martin, Dr. Antony, provost of Trinity College, i. 199; bishop of Meath, i. 193; successor of Ussher, his character, vii. 615, xv. 22, 23.

Martineeye, belonging to Glastonbury, v. 140, 142, 151.

Martius, canon of Bodmin, vi. 85.

—, S., vi. 200, 201; introduces regular clergy into Gaul, vi. 392; uncle of S. Ninian, vi. 201; Conchessa, S. Patrick’s mother, niece of, vi. 379, 591; called uncle of S. Patrick, vi. 449; S. Patrick with, at Tours, vi. 391; how long, vi. 392, 393; S. Romaeus with, vi. 389; his death, vi. 392, 562 (Ind. Chr. 401); church of, near Canterbury, vi. 158; church of, at Cologne, assigned to the Scoti, vi. 337; church at Whithern dedicated to, vi. 201.

Martry, parish of, i. lxxvi.

Martyr, the first English, v. 48.

Martyrdom of Amphibalus, v. 193.

Martyrologies, various, v. 17, 206, vi. 190, 191; Anglo-Saxon, vi. 279; British, v. 17.

Mary, S., of Honstamby, church of, at Dublin, xv. 11, 12.

— Magdalen, tradition concerning, v. 28; retires to Gaul, vi. 551 (Ind. Chr. 48).

—, Virgin, age, and date of death of, xii. 510; her worship anciently forbidden, ill. 477, 478, introduction of, ill. 478, 479, Roman pleas for, ill. 480, &c.; image of, carried into battle, vi. 176; her appearance to Thomas a Becket, ill. 487; Bonaventure’s Psalter of, ill. 490–493; Peekham’s Psalter of, ill. 493.
MASIUS — MECHLIN.

Masius, Andrew, his copies of portions of the Septuagint, vi. 506.
Mason, his Life of Bedell, error in, i. 117.
Masora, vi. 601; antiquity of, xvi. 216.
Mazorite, origin of, xvi. 223.
Mass, or Missa, ii. 59; meaning of, i. 136; English use of word, ii. 59; Article of 1566 on, i. xxvii.
Massada, siege of, xi. 95; capture of, xi. 110.
Masilla, visited by holy persons, v. 27, 28, vi. 551 (Ind. Chr. 48); people of, opposed to Augustin's doctrines, v. 493.
Mathara, or Merithorn, vi. 88, 602 (Ind. Chr. 610).
Mathews, archbishop Tobias, letter of, to Usher, xv. 91.
Mathuel, age of, viii. 453—456.
Matilda, Countess, her donations to Hildebrand, ii. 150, 151.
Matthew, peculiarities of his Gospel, x. 552; his Hebrew Gospel, vii. 462; citations in, vii. 462; alleged misquotations in, xiv. 315.
Matthew Paris, error of, vi. 461, 462. ——, Questor, an opponent of Thomas Aquinas, iii. 195.
Maenactus, or Maccenus, or Mochta, vi. 415; epistle of, vi. 416.
Mauganues, bishop of Sileuster, vi. 587 (Ind. Chr. 522).
Maughenes, father of S. Moninna, vi. 249, 604 (Ind. Chr. 630).
Mauguin, his charges against Usher, i. 128.
Mann, or Magenius, a name of S. Patrick, vi. 395, 398.
Mauri, or O'Moore, vi. 286.
Mauricius, king of Ireland, iv. 542.
Mauri-monasterium, vi. 486.
Mauritania, in Wales, vi. 45; i. a. Lan. Padrae Vaur, vi. 46, 585 (Ind. Chr. 519).
Mauritius, a bishop, vi. 158. ——, a Scythian monk, vi. 7.
Maurus, St., vi. 486.
——, father of S. Ursula, vi. 154, 155.
Mavortius, or Mabertiues, vi. 132.
Maworinus, a bishop, v. 137, vi. 601 (Ind. Chr. 601).
Maxentius, Johannes, vi. 9; errors concerning, vi. 3; native of Gaul, a quo St. Maixent, vi. 3, 4.
Maximia, a province of Britain, v. 117.
Maximus, emperor, birth-place of, v. 241—243; Orosius' testimony concerning, v. 240—243; victories of, over the Scott, vi. 121, 122, 561 (Ind. Chr. 379).
——, Hispanus, v. 241, vi. 560 (Ind. Chr. 379).
——, son of Heneced, in S. Patrick's genealogy, vi. 378.
——, monachus, iv. 485, 487.
Mayr, Wolgangus, letter of, to Usher, xvi. 560.
Mayl, or Moel, vi. 514.
Maynare, father of S. Synell, vi. 503.
Mayne, parish of, i. cxxix.
Mayo, in Connaught, vi. 390.
Meanath, or Menai, v. 162; Bangor on the, v. 112.
Meath, Aidsna Slane, lord of, vi. 305; Colman, lord of, vi. 318; or Nepotes Nelli, joins Leinster at Clonard, vi. 472; Iduman, bishop of, iv. 519; Dr. Montgomery succeeded in see of, by Usher, i. 52, xv. 155; bishop of, not an ex-officio privy councillor, xv. 180; Ardbraccan, episcopal seat of, vi. 534; corps of archdeacons of, i. lx.; rural deanries of, i. see Ardbruggar, Ballimore, Clonard, Dulessa, Power, Kenlis, Mo-lengar, Ratowth, Skryne, Slane, Trim; dignities and benefices in, i. cxxv; temporalities of, i. iii.—lxx.; Usher's report of, i. 57, ii.—cxxv. See Midl, Clonard.
Mechlin, Rumold, bishop of, vi. 611 (Ind. Chr. 775).
Medanus, vi. 84, 221, 592 (Ind. Chr. 548); and Scotus, vi. 612 (Ind. Chr. 890).
Medardus et Sebastiani cenobium, in Gaul, iv. 394.
Mete, Joseph, his examination of the Apocalypse, xv. 496; his Clavis, xv. 496, seven copies of it sent to Ireland, xv. 406; praise of, xvi. 458; provostship of Trinity College, Dublin, offered to, l. 88, 103, xvi. 37; letters of, to Ussher, xv. 399, 406, 494, xvi. 455, of Ussher to, xv. 561.
Mediation of Christ, nature of, xi. 295.
Mediator, Christ the only, ii. 480; mediators, instances of, iv. 587.
Mediolanum of Ptolemy, Melin in Montgomeryshire, v. 82.
Medlin, a messenger of king Lucius, v. 69, 70; alleged labours of, at Cambridge, v. 189 (Ind. Chr. 170).
Mel, S., or S. Mevennios, in Armoric, vi. 84, 85.
Melod, or Caer Megusaid, v. 82.
Meli, bishop of Ardagh, iv. 542, 568 (Ind. Chr. 432); son of Conis and Dorecia, vi. 382; death of, vi. 579 (Ind. Chr. 488); biographer of S. Patrick, vi. 573; and Melchu, vi. 180.
Melania, or Tecla, v. 247.
Melanus, brother of Samson, vi. 95. See Mello.
Melin, a British poet, vi. 82.
Melail, vi. 291.
Medananus of Cusino-crema, vi. 344, 568 (Ind. Chr. 409).
Meldi, Pharo bishop of, vi. 512; S. Flaccus' monastery in, vi. 511, 512, 608 (Ind. Chr. 670).
Meldum. See Maidulf.
Melias, or Melrose, monastery of, vi. 176.
Melga, king of the Picts, vi. 243–245, vi. 119, 120.
Melianus, lord of Cornwall, v. 517.
Melinus, opposes Christianity in Man, vi. 179.
Melior, or Melorus, S., passion of, vi. 584 (Ind. Chr. 411).
Mellia, or Merlin, v. 87, 88, vi. 593 (Ind. Chr. 550); Mewlin Britannus, vi. 105.
Mell, church of, dedicated, iv. 542; three miles from Mellifont, iv. 542; or Mellifont, xv. 14.
Mells, sister of S. Ibar, vi. 336.
Mellifont, called Mell, iv. 542; mother Cistercian abbey in Ireland, iv. 539, 542; Christianus Conarchy, first abbot of, iv. 542; its subordinate houses in Ireland, iv. 539; account of it, xv. 14; Viscount Moore's house at, vi. 147.
Mellitus, S., bishop of London, v. 87, vi. 98, 99, 289, 601 (Ind. Chr. 604); associated with Laurennius, iv. 421.
Melnas, king of Somerset, vi. 583 (Ind. Chr. 509, 510).
Mello, or Mellanius, a Briton, vi. 273.
Mellonius, or Mello, or Melianus, S., v. 174, 175, vi. 566 (Ind. Chr. 248).
Melorus, or Mellor, S., v. 516, 517.
Melrose, abbey of, vi. 176, 177.
Metridis Dux, connexion of, with S. Cataldus, vi. 305, 553 (Ind. Chr. 144).
Melus, king of Somersetshire, v. 536.
—, an Irish bishop, vi. 518.
Mennon, bishop of Ephesus, v. 499, 411.
Menoria, bishop, v. 335.
Menal, or Menoath, v. 112.
Menalchus, archbishop, iv. 328.
Menaple, Caranusius, a citizen of, vi. 110, 111.
Menas, synod of Constantinople held under, vii. 38.
Menatus, an Irish bishop, vi. 518.
Mendahannus. See Modennac.
Mendicant orders, their alleged utility, ii. 297; their presumption, and usurpation, ii. 297–300.
Menegid, of Anglesey, v. 85.
Menevia, Cambro-Brynywy, vi. 104; Twi Dewy, v. 104; or Kilmeni, v. 509; or Rosina Vallis, v. 540, vi. 378; hodie St. David's, vi. 536; a Welsh see, v. 111; Welsh primacy, v. 108, vi. 602 (Ind. Chr. 604);
Menevia—continued.

Menevia, founded by S. Patrick, vi. 568 (Ind. Chr. 492); successors, vi.588 (Ind. Chr. 522); S. Kebius, of, vi. 349; Relveys, bishop of, vi. 438; Kinoc and Hismael, bishops of, vi. 599 (Ind. Chr. 597); last British bishop of, v. 108; first Norman bishop of, v. 108; visited by S. Barr, vi. 521; bees brought from, to Ireland, vi. 521, 522; Giraldus Cambrensis aspires to, iv. 556; advantage of a pilgrimage to, v. 541; four archdeaconries in, iv. 556; church of, dedicated to S. Andrew, vi. 378; ecclesia Ismaelis, v. 111.

Menma, sister of Elphibis, vi. 337, 560 (Ind. Chr. 862); of Porces, or de Portu suavi, vi. 388.

Mendroch, S. Mancen of, vi. 542, 606 (Ind. Chr. 652).

Mentagra orbis terrarum, iv. 496.

Ments, three synods of, iv. 42; Gottechalc condemned in the second, iv. 42; prelates present at, iv. 42, 43.

Mercator, Nicholas, Ussher’s letter to, xvi. 267; letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 286.

Merchaunus Vesaun, king of Glamorgan, v. 539.

Merchilguinus, disciple of S. Dubricius, v. 510.

Mercia, a province of Britain, v. 117; occupied by the Merci, v. 451; evangelized by Fianan, iv. 337; council of, v. 473.

Mercy, what, xiii. 428.

Merdvyn, Welsh for Merlin (see Merlin); styled Wylht, or Silvestris, his poems, iv. 562, 565.

Merelech, a parish church belonging to Glastonbury, v. 142.

Merevld, or Liberudus, son of Ota, in pedigree of S. Patrick, vi. 378.

Merinaucus, a deacon, vi. 194, 198.

Merit, and grace incompatible, iii. 545; meaning of the term, in the fathers, iii. 551; schoolmen on, iii. 575; Romish doctrine of, discussed, iii. 546—588; Vasquez’ statement of, iii. 548, 549.

Merlin, two of the name, iv. 562.

— Ambrose, power of, vi. 579 (Ind. Chr. 488); transports Stonehenge, v. 578; prophecies of, iv. 559, 562, v. 50, 104, 508, 517, vi. 36, sought by Henry II., iv. 560, published by Alanus de Insulis, vi. 40.

— Silvestris, Wylht, or Caledonis, iv. 562, 563. See Merdlyn.

— Dr. James, edition of Concilia, iii. 471, iv. 462.

Mernes, or Mernia, Fordon in, vi. 210, 211; where Palladius died, vi. 210, 370, 568 (Ind. Chr. 431).

Merinoc, a kinsman of S. Columba, vi. 231.

Meroveus, king of the Franks, vi. 465, 467, vi. 571, 573 (Ind. Chr. 448, 451); founder of Merovingian line, v. 466.

Methir, martyrium, vi. 602 (Ind. Chr. 604).

Methir Tewdrick, vi. 83.

Methirm, or Mathern, vi. 88.

Merton, John, statement of, concerning Marianus Scotus, vi. 282.

Mervin Vrych, a British king, v. 461.

Mervinia, or Merionethshire, v. 82.

Mesopotamia, extent of, xii. 13.

Messe-Priest, ii. 59.

Messilah, prediction of, viii. 138, 139.

Messianus, a presbyter, vi. 16.

Metense concilium, iv. 197, 198; Metensis ecclesia, use of Scriptures in, xii. 336.

Methodius, S., missionary to Slavi, xii. 297—299; translates Scriptures, xii. 297.

Metia, council of, iv. 198. See Metense.

Metropolis, several, in a province, vii. 31; confined to one province, vii. 32; two in a province, vii. 35.

Metropolitan and bishops, original of, vii. 41—71; formerly judges, vii. 38; jurisdiction of, a source of misunderstanding in France, ii. 389, 390.

Meviricus, or Meurigius, vi. 106.

Meurinus, notice of, xv. 144.

Mevania, or Sodor, or Isla-gruesa, an island, vi. 179.
Miracles, pretended, at an early age, iv. 341; as a test of truth, iv. 343; seen by Cumman at Rome, iv. 443; liberal assumption of, by the Irish, iv. 344; pretensions to, resisted by Boniface, iv. 458; at the building of a chapel in London, xv. 193.

Mis, Mons, or Slieve Mis, vi. 406, 407.


Miseneus, an Irish bishop, vi. 618.

Missa, change in meaning of, ii. 39, 60, iv. 274; missarum solemnia, iv. 277; various in Ireland, vi. 478, 479. See Mass.

Massals, changes in, iii. 215.

Missallian, or Bogumilii, ii. 232.

Mithridates, acts of, ix. 457, 572; medical writings of, x. 32; death of, x. 44.

Moff, a disciple of S. Declan, vi. 335.

Mobus, S., vi. 360 (Ind. Chr. 364).

Moby Clarinech, S., vi. 590 (Ind. Chr. 540).

Mochelloc, disciple of S. Declan, vi. 335, 560 (Ind. Chr. 364).

Mochoemo, filius Valirt, bishop, vi. 543; disciple of S. Carthagh, vi. 543; Life of, vi. 429, 472, 483, 533.

Mochoboe, i.e. chare mli, vi. 224.

Mocholomog, son of Cainnech, vi. 535, 544.

——, son of Gillen, or Colman, son of Lenin, founder of Cloyne, vi. 535, 544.

Moch-rhos, i.e. Porci locus, v. 510, vi. 581 (Ind. Chr. 498).

Mochta, teacher of S. Ibar, vi. 562 (Ind. Chr. 388).

Moctheus, or Motta, S., of Louth, disciple of S. Patrick, vi. 330; bishop of Louth, his memory preserved in Louth and Cavan, vi. 415, 438; called Bichellarius, vi. 416, 570 (Ind. Chr. 443); his prophecy concerning S. Columba, vi. 415, 578 (Ind. Chr. 482); or Mancteus, his epistle, vi. 416; his death, vi. 416, 589 (Ind. Chr. 537).

——, lector at Armagh, vi. 421.
Mochua, filius Niellani, vi. 548, 694 (Ind. Chr. 630).
Mochuda, or Carthach, S., vi. 543; of Raithen, vi. 698 (Ind. Chr. 590); retires to Lismore, vi. 694 (Ind. Chr. 680); death of, vi. 805 (Ind. Chr. 637); his rule, vi. 483. See Carthagh.
Mocu-Altii, patronymic of S. Brendan, vi. 523.
Mocucen, vi. 231.
Mocudalan, patronymic of S. Caimnech, vi. 526.
Mocu-friel-etes, vi. 287.
Mocu-friel-rolde, vi. 544.
Mocuilmun, S., of Tirdaghlas, vi. 539.
Mocnetherchob, race of, Ossennus of, vi. 508.
Mocuethemno, Lugaid, vi. 237.
Moda, fluvis, vi. 528.
Modanus, S., vi. 221; and Modanus, vi. 612 (Ind. Chr. 800).
Mordtren, S., of second order, vi. 478, 527.
Modocus Phascus, vi. 184.
Modomnoc, S., vi. 527, 589 (Ind. Chr. 540).
Modona of Ptolemy, the Slanus fluvis of Wexford, vi. 528.
Modred, or Medrod, S., parents of, vi. 31, 32, 520, 521 (Ind. Chr. 542); gives seven provinces to Cerdic, vi. 37, 38; invites Picts and Scots, vi. 94, 222; slain by Arthur, vi. 38, at battle of Kamlan, vi. 40; sons of, vi. 38.
Modroc-necht, mater noctium, vi. 380.
Modwenna, discussion of her data, vi. 249, 250. See Monenna.
Moodhog, or Aedan, S., of Perus, vi. 428; his death, vi. 605 (Ind. Chr. 637); Life of, vi. 469, 515, 536. See Aldanus.
Mugnochus, nephew of S. Patrick, vi. 369, 568 (Ind. Chr. 439).
Mohill, in Leitrin; S. Manchan of, vi. 542.
Molinaid, or Lasreanus, abbot of Leighlin, vi. 503, 506.
—, or Lasreanus, of Devenish, vi. 582.
Molengar, rural deerny of, i. ci.; parish of, i. cvi.
Moling, S., second archbishop of Ferns, vi. 608 (Ind. Chr. 670); his Life, iv. 323, vi. 425.
Molissa, or Molass. See Lasreanus.
Molnutine leges, v. 154.
Molon, the parliamentary Vice-admiral, i. 247.
Molua, or Lugidus, vi. 541; his rule, vi. 484, 600 (Ind. Chr. 599); Life of, v. 472, 511, 537, 541. See Lugidas.
— Ingair, vi. 543.
Molyneux, Mr., Usher's cousin, xv. 18.
Mona, or Anglesey, where Irish Picts routed the Britons, vi. 105, 179; S. Kefius settles in, vi. 540, 560 (Ind. Chr. 595).
Mona insula, or Men, v. 479; ubi Sodor, vi. 179, 206; assigned to society of Caldees, vi. 177.
Monachal, Egyptian, brought to British islands by Falaghus, vi. 482; and to Glastonbury, by S. Patrick, vi. 482.
Monachus inclusus, vi. 288; monachus or episcopus, vi. 483. See Monka.
Mon-a-daire, battle of, vi. 296, 524 (Ind. Chr. 658).
Monaghan, county of, vi. 417.
Monarchy, the most ancient form of government, xi. 279; no ecclesiastical, xiv. 1–3.
Monasteries, severe manual labour practised in, v. 540, vi. 475; ancient Irish, vi. 297; formerly schools, v. 535; maintained by teaching, iv. 447; employment of, vi. 610 (Ind. Chr. 627); officers of, vi. 45, submission in, to superior, vi. 536; vows in, vi. 66; immense number of brethren in St. Kentigern's, vi. 83; site chosen for, by S. Columba, in a spot of beauty, with wood and water, vi. 530; figure of a monastery, in Gillebert's epistle, iv. 502; dissolution of, xvi. 588. See Monachus, Monk, Islands.
Monenanna, or Darerca, S. Patrick's sister, vi. 382, 584 (Ind. Chr. 518).
—, S., of Killery, her parentage, vi. 249, 584 (Ind. Chr. 518), 604 (Ind. Chr. 650); where born, vi. 385; her monastery built of timber, vi. 283; seven churches of, in Scotland, vi. 249, 606 (Ind. Chr. 650); of Lanforn, vi. 607 (Ind. Chr. 660); called Modwenanna, vi. 249, 250, 608 (Ind. Chr. 675); Life of, vi. 248.
Monks, Egyptian, or of S. Mark, at Winchester, vi. 504 (Ind. Chr. 180); ancient Irish, habits and employment of, iv. 297, 300; devoted to teaching, vi. 572, to manual labour iv. 304; not reckoned clerics, v. 356; excluded from parochial duties, iv. 502; a king assumes the habit of, vi. 563 (Ind. Chr. 408); three hundred under S. Fechin, vi. 538; fifteen hundred under Lasrenaus, vi. 564; three thousand, a favourite number for, vi. 476, 481, 488. See Monachus, Monachism, Monasteries.
Monktown, parish of, i. lxxviii.
Monothelites, under Honorius I, vi. 501.
Mons Ambries, or Ambrosii, v. 516–519; or Stanhengcs, v. 516.
Mons Badonis, near mouth of Severn, battle of, v. 545.
Mons Bladmi, or Sliue Bloom, v. 506.
Mons Dominici, or Salanga, vi. 522.
Mons Egli, vi. 589.
Mons Elphil, vi. 337.
Mons Gandil, castle of, ii. 553.
Mons Margei, or Silvenancy. See Slabh Mairrge.
Mons Mis, in Dularig, vi. 389.
Mons Tessulanus, or Montpellier, council of, ii. 371, 372.
Mons Regalis, or Mollellon, discussion at, ii. 340, 341.
Mons Regis, or Heymonth, vi. 196.
Montague, Dr. James, i. 47, 48.
—, or Montacutus, Richard, Library of, ii. 358.
Montanists, denied the power of binding and loosing, iii. 139.

MONTFORT, Simon de, ii. 348; his exploits, ii. 354–356.
Montgomery, family of, iv. 526, 527.
Montroos, numbers of days in, vi. 387; various forms of, vii. 401–411; Macedonian and Attic, vii. 550, 551; Macedonian names retained in Asia, vii. 556, 558, 559; used by Epi- phanius, vii. 570; table of Greek, vii. 581.
Moorehead, William, surrogates of Meath, i. cxxv.
Mora, or Moor-church, parish of, i. lxiv.
Mora lapideas, or Stanemore, vi. 91.
Morality, insufficient for salvation, xiii. 40.
Morcanhuc, Glamorgan, vi. 81.
Morecanumne, Glamorgan, iv. 325.
Mordac, king, vi. 611 (Ind. Chr. 731).
Mordant, Lord, conversion of, by Ushar, i. 68.
Mordred, nephew of king Arthur, vi. 589 (Ind. Chr. 534).
More, Alexander, Usher's letter to, xv. 183. See Morus.
Morebridge, see land of, i. lv.
Morgan, i. e. Marigenc, native name of Pelagius, as explained by Julian, v. 232, xvi. 50. See Pelagius.
Morgan, reply of, to Usher, xv. 431.
Morgania, Glamorgan, v. 588; Morganensis ecclesia, or Landaff, vi. 115; Morganans, a Welsh tribe, v. 98.
Morganis, a relative of king Arthur, vi. 38, 41.
Morgant, Lord of Glamorgan, vi. 45.
Morgauuc, or Glamorgan, v. 115.
Morini, i. e. Marinii, vi. 381.
Mornantown, parish of, i. lxviii.
Moroni, the two, vi. 300–308.
Mortality, year of great, vi. 515.
Morris, bishop, letters of, to Usher, xv. 143, 145, 498; xvii. 264, 351.
Mortuaries in Ireland, xv. 197.
MORUS — MUSCRAY-TIRE.

Morus, Alexander, letter of, to Usher, vi. 506, 505. See More.
—, Thomas, his Historia Ricardi III., vi. 289.
Mosci, their similarity to Waldenses, ii. 178.
Moses, birth of, vii. 43; receives the law, viii. 52; his alleged copies of the law, xv. 258; S. Patrick compared with, vi. 448, 449.
Moteferus. See Mocuethimno.
Motta, S., teacher of S. Ibar, vi. 336. See Moctha, Moctheus.
Motti, S., Capella, near Louth, vi. 415.
Mourcous, son of Theudric, vi. 82, 83, 598 (Ind. Chr. 593); a Welsh king, iv. 324, 325, v. 103, 110, vi. 196, 602 (Ind. Chr. 610).
Mousehole, in Cornwall, vi. 345.
Moyagher, parish of, i. lxxxix.
Moybolk, parish of, xv. 537.
Moyglare, parish of, i. lxxxvi.
Moygney, bishop Thomas, letter of, to Usher, i. 69, xv. 272.
Moylaghe, parish of, i. cxvii.
Moylisker, parish of, i. clii.
Moymett, parish of, i. lxxxviii.
Moyntalite, parish of, i. lxxxviii.
Moyvore, or Templepatrick, i. cxiii.
Much-Hadham, Usher resident at, xv. 239, 294.
Mucmore, founded by S. Colmanellus, vi. 450, 575 (Ind. Chr. 465).
Mucros, i.e. Nemus Porcorum, in Scotland, vi. 195; afterwards Kilremont and St. Andrews, vi. 196.
—, in Cambria, on the Vaga, vi. 196, 602 (Ind. Chr. 612).
Mugenoc, disciple of S. Finian, vi. 473, 590 (Ind. Chr. 540).
Mugron O'Morgair, of Armagh, vi. 422.
Muigeo, or Mayo, foundation of, v. 608 (Ind. Chr. 666).
Muigh-Fednia, in Nanded, vi. 427.
Muigh-heo Saxoenum, or Mayo, called Campus Hen, in Annals of Ulster, vi. 610 (Ind. Chr. 697).
Murchachtach, son of Erc, vi. 514.
— O'Briain, iv. 521. See Murchach, Murchachtach, Muriardach.
Muirethchisl, a bishop, vi. 518.
Muigen-i-Liban, vi. 536.
Muir-nicet, Mare Ictium, vi. 581.
Mula, island, or Malea, vi. 246.
Mullagh, parish of, xv. 537.
Mullingar, monastery near, i. 59.
Multifarman abbey, i. 59; held by friars, xv. 189; parish of, i. cv.
Muncnewtown, parish of, i. cxvii.
Mungba, i. e. charissimus amicus, a name of S. Kentigern, vi. 225.
Muri, rubus, v. 609. See Killmuni.
Munius, son of Conis, vi. 382, 658 (Ind. Chr. 432).
Munna, or Fintan, present at Campus Albus, vi. 504; proof for his pastoral rule, vi. 504, 505, 604 (Ind. Chr. 630); supposed allusion to him by Cummaiu, iv. 344; founder of Teach Munna, iv. 343, vi. 503; his death, vi. 604 (Ind. Chr. 634); Life of, iv. 342, 343, vi. 503-505. See Fintan.
Munster, archbishop of, vi. 427; Confortmullae between, and Letusier, vi. 511; Drumcullen between, and Leinstier, and Meath, vi. 532.
Murchard, king of Ireland, iv. 554; king of Leinster, iv. 524; his remark on William Rufus' boast, iv. 525; daughter of, iv. 526, 527.
Murchertach, king of Ireland, iv. 518, 527; letter of, to Anselm, iv. 526.
Muredalig, nepotes, vi. 478, 514.
Murgeus, bishop, vi. 606 (Ind. Chr. 650).
Muriardach, king, Anselm to, iv. 527, 520, 521, 523, 524. See Murchertach.
Murlartach, father of S. Laurencus O'Toole, iv. 553.
Muredus, king of Ultonia, vi. 115.
Murellum, Albignoses defeated at, li. 368.
Murgeus, an Irish bishop, vi. 479; or Muirgen-i-Liban, vi. 536.
Murtlinne, Campus, vi. 248.
Muscovite version of the Scriptures, xii. 424.
Muscray-tire, vi. 534.
Music, Ussher classed among proficients in, i. 521.
Musket, Mr., a priest, xv. 431.
Mycale, battle of, viii. 283, 284.
Myr, island, or Anglesey, vi. 218, 582 (Ind. Chr. 508).
Myrtw, or St. David’s, v. 103.
Myoparones piratici, v. 273.
Mystica iniquitas, iii. 10.

N
Naas, monument near, v. 518.
Nadfrinch, Aengus, son of, vi. 426, 427.
Næsson, where, v. 222.
Naicus, or Nexus, the city, v. 225, 226, 228, 230, 231.
Naitan, king of the Picts, iv. 355, vi. 244; or Nectan, vi. 246, 487, 498; adopts Roman rule of Easter, vi. 610 (Ind. Chr. 710); expels family of Iac, vi. 611 (Ind. Chr. 717).
Nan, or Nannus, king of Scoti, vi. 216.
Nancraban, Cadoc, abbot of, v. 535.
See Larcarvan.
Nandels, in east of Munster, vi. 426; S. Declan of, vi. 427; Ere lord of, vi. 394; Lismore in, vi. 511; Atrium Dobrani in, vi. 534; under S. Declan, vi. 622; converted by Kieran, vi. 346.
Nanny, or Julianstown, the parish of, i. lxiv.
Nannyd Lamderc, S., vi. 473, 590 (Ind. Chr. 540).
Nant Badon, a valley on the Avon, v. 544.
Naples, Julianus the Pelagian taken near, v. 423.
Narbonense concilium, against the Walenses, li. 273.
Naseanus, sons of, vi. 513.
Nasense castrum, or Naas, v. 518.
Natale different from Nativitas, vi. 377.
Natanleaga, in Hampshire, v. 531.
Natanleod, or Nazaleod, British king, slain, v. 531, vi. 582 (Ind. Chr. 508); probably same as Uther, v. 533. See Nathanielus, Natanleod.
Nathan, S., vi. 339, 573 (Ind. Chr. 450).
Nathili, son of Garrchon, vi. 368, 369; lord of a territory in Leinster, vi. 445, 568 (Ind. Chr. 431).
Nathineus, presbyter, vi. 538, 600 (Ind. Chr. 559).
Nations, all, have their respective heroes, vi. 36.
Nativitas, i. e. dies obitua, vi. 445.
Navan, Book of, vi. 464, 526; Mr. Futoch, of, i. 66.
Navy, or Caunus, vi. 566 (Ind. Chr. 425).
Nazaleod, or Natanleod, v. 531.
Nazaleoga, in Hampshire, v. 531.
Nazarius, an Irish bishop, vi. 518.
Nebuchadnezzar, date of, vii. 181; besieges Jerusalem, xii. 128; chronology of, xii. 132-142.
Nechtai, bishop, vi. 383, 568 (Ind. Chr. 492).
Nectan, or Naitan, king of Picts, vi. 246, 257. See Naitan.
Nectarius, patriarch of Constantinople, abolishes public confession, ill. 104, 105, 108.
Nehemias, at Susa, viii. 302; at Jerusalem, viii. 310.
Neighbour, duty towards, Article of 1615 on, i. xliiv.
Neill Naigallach. See Niall.
—-Nepotes, vi. 530.
Nellstown, see-land of Meath, i. liv.
Nellius. See Niall.
Nem, or Abhan-mor, the river of Lismore, vi. 511.
Nemedus, or Nimeth, vi. 378, 379.
Nemthus, or Empthor, at Alcudia, vi. 376.
Nen, river, ubi Dornford, v. 86.
Nenay, or Maglo, abbey of, iv. 539.
Nendrum, or Edrum, Coelan of, vi. 522.

Nemid. See Nannyd.

Nennio, bishop of Manannan Monasterium, vi. 522, 586 (Ind. Chr. 520); not Nennius, vi. 523.

Nennius, disciple of Elhusus, iv. 356, or Elvudagus, vi. 574; date of, iv. 378, xv. 6, identified with Gildas, xv. 6; his alphabet, vi. 150; MSS. of, iv. 296, xvi. 555; valuable Cambridge MS. of, xv. 6.

Nepos Daland, or Ua Dalann, vi. 473.

—, Buaid, Mihuc of, vi. 385.

Nepotes Nell, vi. 180; in Meath, vi. 472; Aldus Hinn, lord of, vi. 580; extent of, vi. 592.

— Torna, or Uí Torna, S. Aldan's, church in, vi. 543.

Nessa, S., of Inis Mac Nessa, vi. 521, 577 (Ind. Chr. 462); his Evangelistarium, called Ker-locwre, or the Garland of Howth, vi. 531.

—, mentioned by Cummian, vi. 501; of second order of saints, vi. 478, 596 (Ind. Chr. 570); successor of, iv. 589, 442.

Nesta, or Annes, filia Rest, iv. 556.

Nestorians, error of, iv. 408.

Nestorius, his heresy, v. 408; classed with Celestius, v. 411-413.

Netherlands, religious dissensions in, xiii. 243, 248.

Nevill, old family name of Ussher, i. 1.

Neveracum, abbey of, iv. 530. See Nevry.

Newgate, at Dublin, xv. 12.

Newman, William, a Fellow of Trinity College, Dublin, i. 150, 151.

Newport, conference at, i. 254, 255.

Nevry, or Neveracum, founded, iv. 539; other names of, iv. 539.

Newtowne by Kelis, parish of, i. 1xxxviii.

— by Trym, i. lxxxiv.

Newtownferdullagh, i. cxxv.

Niall, surnamed Naedgallach, vi. 115, 230, 559 (Ind. Chr. 360); Laoghaire, son of, vi. 412.

Niallaen, father of Effghan, vi. 418.

Nicasius, S., v. 175.

Nice, council of, v. 237, vi. 559 (Ind. Chr. 525); see of Rome not respected before, ii. 19; decree of, regarding Easter, vi. 507; British bishops at, v. 236, 237; synod after, little known, vii. 316; acts of, iii. 46, 555, vii. 63, xii. 389, 396; subscriptions of, spurious, vii. 25; Arabie acts of, vii. 37.

—, second council of, ii. 40.

Nicetas, author of the Te Deum, according to the Irish Liber Hymnorum, vi. 560.

Nicholas, S., church of, in city of Dublin, iv. 552.

—, prior of Wallingford, iv. 550.

—, i., pope, tyranny of, ii. 44-46; Hincmar's letter to, iv. 197, 198.

Nicolaite, or Clerici uxorati, ii. 357, 358.

Nicolaus, S., a Calde bishop, vi. 175, 176; his death and inscription, vi. 175, 176, 558 (Ind. Chr. 394); relics of, discovered at Pebble, vi. 177.

—, Harleminus, vi. 358.

Nisroslanensis episcopus, the primate of Norway, vi. 182.

Nialpha, or Neanula, synod of, iv. 185.

Niger Genes, the Danes and Normans, vi. 263.

Nimetodorocensis parodia, v. 375.

Ninnians, S., or Ringen, vi. 200; birth-place of, vi. 203; bishop of Candida Casa, vi. 565 (Ind. Chr. 412); ordained and consecrated, vi. 207; retires to Ireland, vi. 565 (Ind. Chr. 420); his relatives in Ireland, vi. 209; his death, vi. 568 (Ind. Chr. 432); works ascribed to, vi. 209; Life by Aedredus, vi. 209; his Irish Life, vi. 209; Life by John Tinmouth, vi. 200.

Ninus, his catalogue of British sees, v. 82; anachronism in, iv. 148; his statement of, on S. Palladius, vi. 367; on S. Patrick, vi. 398.

Ninidius, S., of Loch Erne, vi. 525, 589 (Ind. Chr. 529).
NIVERNUM — OCINIS.

Nivernum, or Nevers, festival of S. Patrick at, vi. 460.
Noah, chronology of, xi. 506-513; sons of, chronology of, xi. 514 559.
Nobber, parish of, i. xci.; rectory of, appropriated, i. lvii.; corps of archdeaconry of Kells, i. xvi.
Noel's Catechism, i. clxi.
Nondaun, monastery of, vi. 522, 529, 585 (Ind. Chr. 520).
Nola, S. Patricius bishop of, vi. 460.
Nola, or bell, of S. Brigid, vi. 465; cast by Gildas, vi. 469.
Nonnita, mother of S. David, vi. 432, 577 (Ind. Chr. 462).
Nordanbumbri, Eadbert, king of, vi. 376.
Nordmanni, or Ostmen, iv. 566; their migrations, iv. 566, 567; fleets of, invade Ireland, vi. 277; fleets of, defeated by Scota, vi. 421, xv. 17.
Norisburgh, refugees of, their letter to Ussher, xv. 545-548.
Nortaiblna, v. 447; or Old Saxony, v. 447, 448.
Northumbria. See Nordmanni.
Northumberland, extent of, iv. 357; three Irish bishops of, iv. 358; monasticism introduced into, vi. 483; county of, vi. 204.
Northwegen, or Scangia, vi. 421.
Norton, a printer and publisher, xv. 65, 66.
Norway and Denmark, subject to Britain, v. 60; called Cameroon Britanni, vi. 84; Christianity spread in, vi. 34; chiefs of, intermarry with British, vi. 34; converted by S. Summina, an Irish virgin, iv. 547; re-planted by Adrian the Fourth, iv. 547; S. Kentigern's disciples go to, 228; isles of Scotland subject to, vi. 182; under Targesius, vi. 420, 421.
Norwich, Joseph Hall, bishop of, his letter to Ussher, xvi. 598.
Notker Balbulus, his misapprehension of Bede, vi. 244.
—— Lateo, his version of the Psalms, xii. 308.

Vol. xvii.

Notingees, episcopus Veronensis, iv. 48. Noughwall, chapel of, i. cxxiv.
Novan, parish of, i. xxxiv.
Novelties, religious, our Saviour's prescription against, iiii. 15.
Nugent, Walter, letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 508.
Numidia, Sylvannis primates of, v. 301.
Nynia. See Ninianus.
Nyvor, or Yuar-cyntracta, or Newry, lv. 539.

O

Oaths, two kinds of, xi. 378; under English constitution, xi. 379; obligation of, xi. 377; not binding on Papists, ii. 455; avoided by Waldenses, ii. 177-180; of allegiance, sanctioned, xi. 381-383; administered on Garland of Louvth, vi. 531; on Cadoc's Gospel, v. 585; negative, proposed by Ussher, i. 248.
Obedience, honour of, xi. 342, 343; duty of, xi. 344-347; implicit, required, xi. 349; active and passive, xi. 377; passive, xi. 355, 356.
O'Beirne, bishop, his opinion on the Irish canons, i. 179.
Obinns, or Quinns, bishop of London, v. 88.
O'Bragan, David, bishop of Clogher, vii. 417.
O'Brian, family of, on throne, iv. 521.
——, Dermot, or Dermeth, iv. 521.
——, Muirecestach, king, iv. 521. See Muirechertach.
——, Turloch. See Tordelbachus.
Olsignation in sacraments, xv. 505, 511, 513.
Occitanian language, xv. 57.
Occo Scarsiensis, vi. 91.
Ocha, in Meath, battle of, vi. 145, 578 (Ind. Chr. 489).
Ochearbalan, German, bishop of Kerry, vi. 417.
Ochmains, or Ochins, father of Conchessa, vi. 379.
Ocinis, or Ochinius. See Ochmains.
OConor, Tomaltach, archbishop of Armagh, vi. 452.
—, Donnoch, a convert, xvi. 506.
Octa, son of Hengist, v. 515.
Octapla of Adamantius, vii. 487.
Octavian, cardinal, sent to Ireland, iv. 369.
— de Palatio, register of, i. cxxx.
Octavius de Strada, error of, v. 513.
Ochta, or Elusa, vi. 202; juxta Scotian, vi. 228.
Octoselis, vii. 488, 513.
Odaige. See Potitus.
Odamnus, S., of Incheath, vi. 221, 579 (Ind. Chr. 448). See Adamnanus.
Odder, parish of, i. lxxix.
Odille, vi. 169.
Odilbaldus, king, vi. 92.
Odilo Cluniacensis, ii. 86, iii. 255.
Odiusus, filius Gornuid, vi. 378; father of Potitus, vi. 378.
Odconer, or Odobogares, king of the Heruli, v. 512.
Odobogar, or Odanacer, v. 512.
Odomannus, S., vi. 221. See Odamnus, Adamnanus.
Odullane, Felix, bishop of Ossory, vi. 526, 618 (Ind. Chr. 1101, recte 1202).
Odulphus, vi. 171.
Oeolampadius, charged by Sixtus Senensis with Bertram's book, ii. 54.
Oeconomon of a church, xi. 429, 430, 434.
Oeconomon Remorum metropolis, Vulfasus, iv. 60.
Oem, vision of, iv. 264; the soldier who brought St. Patrick's purgatory into notice, vi. 461.
Oengus, king of the Plcts, vi. 611 (Ind. Chr. 756). See Unnast.
Oeric. See Osric.
O'Fary, a converted priest, i. 89.
Ofa, king, restores St. Alban's, vi. 95-97.
Oflan, iv. 467.
Offices, divine, in vulgar tongue, xii. 441-449; in Ireland, conformed to England, iv. 275.

Officium, Canonicorum Lateranensium, vi. 393, 401; S. Kannici, vi. 520; translationis SS. Patricii, Brigidae, et Columbae, vi. 452.
Oghnul, an island, v. 458, 554.
Ogormaghyn, or Burchard, of Silvee Margy, vi. 93.
O'Hagan, Bryan, of Carnteal, xvi. 465.
O'Heogain, Philip, xl. 423, 424.
OHirraghey, David, archbishop of Armagh, i. cxxxi.
Orbila, or Servila, vi. 248.
Oil, present of, sent to Coluca, iv. 467.
Oilill Molt, death of, vi. 515.
Orichindoseach. See Herenach.
Oire-giall, or Oriol, vi. 418.
Oise, son of Hengist, v. 471, vi. 575 (Ind. Chr. 457).
Oiscingas. See Asse-Kynges.
Oisseneus, son of Ernan, vi. 503, 606 (Ind. Chr. 640).
Olaus, son of Godred, iv. 521.
Oleanus, bishop, ordained, vi. 518; his church, vi. 145, namely Dercanensis, vi. 518, 578 (Ind. Chr. 474); visits Gaul, vi. 518; a distinguished teacher, vi. 519; his labours, vi. 573 (Ind. Chr. 450).
Olecanis, father of S. Albbe, vi. 333.
Oldcastle, parish of, i. cxxviii.
Old Court, at Rath Inbeir, vii. 405.
Olla Vulcani, ii. 85.
Olofernes, or Etherucus, vi. 170.
Oltcanus. See Olcanus.
Olt Saxon, or Old Saxony, vi. 453.
Omission, sins of, mourned for by Ussher, i. 277.
O'Moore, or Muan, ancestor of, vi. 286.
Omri, chronology of, xii. 98.
O'Morardus, Amalavus, archbishop, vi. 452.
O'Margair, Mugron, vi. 422.
Ondemous, battle of, vi. 236, 594 (Ind. Chr. 563).
O'Neil, Devenalbus, his letter, vi. 269, 284.
Onesimus, bishop, vii. 49.
Onomata, for nomina, iv. 454.
Onuphrius — OSSORY.

Onuphrius Panvinius, error of, v. 518, 730.
Oostkereckense Brevisarium, vi. 315.
Ophalenses, ubi Confertumloci, vi. 511.
Opheathrac, Ardstraw in, vi. 417.
Oφελός ὁ Τίτος, the Western Church, ii. 34.
Orange, council of, vi. 18. See Aras-
sio.
Oratories, introduced by Alebebert, to
the prejudice of churches, iv. 453.
Orbecum, now Orbez, Gotteschalca's
monastery, iv. 14, 15; in diocese
of Soisson, iv. 15, 28; Ratrannus,
abbot of, iv. 171.
Orbilla, or Serbila, vi. 604 (Ind. Chr.
630).
Oracles. See Orkneys.
Orders, of some Scottish and British bi-
shops deemed invalid, iv. 350, 351;
holy, in Ireland, degrees of, xi. 433;
episcopal, Ussher's sentiments on, i.
258, 259; seven, iv. 501, 502.
Ordination, per saltum, i. 259; in-
voluntary episcopal, vi. 49; repeated,
vii. 49; a pope ordained at ten or
twelve, lii. 107; office of, by whom
performed, xvi. 99, 100; foreign,
Ussher's sentiments on, i. 304; Irish
Article of 1566 on, i. xxvi.; dif-
f erent subscriptions at, in England
and Ireland, i. 182; Ussher's un-
willfulness to confer, on the illiterate,
i. 288.
Ordlus, an Irish bishop, vi. 518.
Ordo Romanus, enforced by Charle-
magne, xii. 276.
Orentius, a Pelagian, v. 369.
Orcana urbs, in Spain, see of Sedu-
lus, vi. 321.
Oric, son of Leo, vi. 378.
Oriel, or Airghialla, extent of, vi. 418.
Orientalium regio, or Orier, vi. 418.
Orier, or Orientalia regio, vi. 418.
Origen, Pelagian heresy derived from,
v. 272, 273; his doctrine on purga-
tory, iii. 185; his labours on Greek
Scriptures, vi. 482; his Tetrapla and

Origen—continued.
Hexapla, vii. 485; his testimony
concerning Britain, vi. 556 (Ind.
Chr. 286).
Original sin, doctrines of, xi. 185; Ce-
lestius on, v. 279; Irish Article of
1615 on, i. xxxvii.
Orior, or Orier, or Airthir, same as
Orientales, vi. 418.
Orkneys, the, subdued by the Romans,
vi. 319, 552 (Ind. Chr. 81); the
first seat of the Picts, vi. 103, 105;
bishopric of, founded by S. Serva-
nus or Serf, vi. 212, 213, 508 (Ind.
Chr. 431); Irish missionary to, vi.
528; S. Kentigern sends disciples
to, vi. 228; pirates of, v. 535, de-
stroy Welsh MSS., v. 942.
Ormond's Gate, at Dublin, xv. 12.
Orosius, at synod of Carthage, v. 301;
at synod of Jerusalem, v. 284, 285;
motive of, for writing his Apology,
v. 288, 289.
Ose, an island, vii. 77.
Obern, biographer of S. Dunstan, iii.
206.
Oca, the river Esk, v. 79, 101.
Oscinge, kings of Kent, vi. 579 (Ind.
Chr. 488).
Osius, archbishop of York, iv. 571.
Ossius, Paulus, bishop of, vi. 72.
Ositha, S., disciple of S. Muniuna, vi.
250; her lineage, and acts, vi. 249;
becomes abbes of a house in Villa
Chicensi, vi. 600 (Ind Chr. 675).
Oskelly, Thadeus, xi. 435.
Oslic, a Goth, v. 445; a Northum-
brian chief, vi. 262.
Osrailt. See Ossey.
Orie, son of Heugast, v. 515, vi. 579
(Ind. Chr. 488); death of, vi. 583
(Ind. Chr. 512).
Ossary terrae, or Ossey, vi. 426.
Ossiasini, or Leon, bishop of, vi. 589
(Ind. Chr. 529). See Ossiasini.
Ossory, visited by S. Patrick, vi. 426;
christianized by S. Kieran, vi. 332,
336, 346; S. Dominicus of, vi. 522;
Upper, Aghabo In, vi. 523; place
of its junction with Ele and Leix, vi.
Ossory—continued.

511; see of, removed from Aghaboe to Kilkenney, vi. 526; see of, suffragan to Dublin, iv. 551.
Osterselt, an arm of the sea, v. 447.
Ostic, or Oxiones, iv. 566.
Ostarius, duties of, iv. 504.
Ostum Allblin, S. Patrick at, vi. 470.
Ostmen, who, xv. 11; their origin and history, iv. 566; called Nordmanni, iv. 566; three episcopal seats of, in Ireland, iv. 326-329; in Ireland, preferred ecclesiastical connexion with the Anglo-Normans, iv. 328, bishops of, profess obedience to the see of Canterbury, iv. 564-566.
O'SuUevan. See Osஆyru.
O'SuUevan, Ossory, Ostiarius, Ostersalt, Ostisei, Ostmen, O'SuUevan, Osulph, Oswald, Othlo, Ota, Othniel, Oxismi, Oudoceus, Oubraus, Ouinus.

Overall, see Os аyru.
Owem, or Oen, a soldier, vi. 461; his vision, iv. 264, 267.
Oxford, fabulous antiquity of, vi. 567 (Ind. Chr. 450); council of, iv. 368; visited by S. Germanus, v. 391; Aula Prfunda of, xi. 472; Laud chancellor of, xv. 527; Greek MSS. of Francis Barocco in, vii. 89, xv. 436, 447.
Oxismi ecclesia, Paulus, bishop of, v. 539.
Oxmantown, at Dublin, xv. 11.

Otto Magnus, letter of, to John XII., ii. 48.
Otto III., his diploma, ii. 91, 92; seeks to establish imperial seat at Rome, ii. 93.
O'Tuohail, Muircertach, father of S. Laurence O'Toole, iv. 553.
Oubras, a Welsh queen, v. 110.
Oudarius, Nicholas, vi. 487.
Oudoeus, bishop of Landaff, iv. 324, 325, v. 109, vi. 325, 602 (Ind. Chr. 604, 610); his lineage, v. 109, vi. 599 (Ind. Chr. 596); contemporary of S. Teilo, vi. 80; grants made to, vi. 196; his Life, vi. 81.
Ouen, iv. 325.
Oуяшia, Ireland, vi. 267.
Oulims. See Os аyru.
Oveagh-Ulad, or Iveagh, vi. 249.
Overall, bishop, Usher's agreement with, on grace, i. 293, 294.
Ovid, banishment of, x. 506.

Pacorus, prince of Parthus, x. 297, 311.
Pad, the name for Palladius in Johannes Fordun, vi. 211.
Padstow, or Petrock-stow, vi. 84, 585 (Ind. Chr. 518).
Palestine, early pilgrimages to, vi. 520, 562 (Ind. Chr. 388), xii. 242.
Palladius, several of, name, vi. 358, distinctions of, vi. 360-367; the Irish missionary, native country of,
PALLADIUS — PARIS.

Palladius—continued.

356—359; a deacon, vi. 566 (Ind. Chr. 429); called Patrickus, vi. 453; procured Germanus' mission to Britain, v. 367, vi. 356, 566 (Ind. Chr. 429); ordained by Cæstrine, vi. 367, 368, 369; and sent to Scots, v. 367, 567 (Ind. Chr. 431), or Ireland, vi. 353—359, 369; date of his mission, according to Prosper and Bede, vi. 356; first bishop to Scots, vi. 462, 667 (Ind. Chr. 431); object of his mission, vi. 210; arrives in Leinster, vi. 567 (Ind. Chr. 431); efforts to convert the Irish, vi. 353; three churches founded by; vi. 358, 369; books and relics left at Cell-fine, vi. 368; had twelve disciples, vi. 368; leaves four in his churches, vi. 369; withdraws to Scotland, vi. 210, 368; remonstrates with king Constantine, vi. 211; ordains S. Servannus, vi. 212; retires to Fordon, in Mernia, vi. 210, 211; where he is called Pad, vi. 211; dies there, vi. 211, 368, 369, 370; date of his death, vi. 370, 568 (Ind. Chr. 431); testimonies concerning, vi. 367—369; rank variously assigned to, vi. 356; called an archbishop, vi. 355.

—, biographer of S. Clirysostom, vi. 360, 363.

—, Blemmyorum episcopos, vi. 365.

—, bishop, vi. 364.

—, deacon, vi. 367.

—, Galata, author of Lansiac History, vi. 358, 359.

—, bishop of Helenopolis, vi. 360—363.


—, prefect of Italy, v. 323.

—, disciple of Evagrius, vi. 362, 365.

Pallinum, first sent to Ireland, iv. 556, vi. 432, by pope Eugenius, vi. 432; failed to have been conferred on S. Patrick, vi. 432; sent to archbishops of Canterbury and York, vi. 605 (Ind. Chr. 634); granted to St. David's, v. 109; lost to Wales, v. 108.

Palmarii de Jerusalem, vi. 189.

Palmecaster, near Carlisle, v. 84.

Pampilona, S. Firmin, a Scot, apostle of, vi. 310—312; in Spain, but said by some to be in Ireland, vi. 312.

Pandi myoparones, v. 468.


Pantaleon, iii. 516.

Pantalus, bishop of Basil, vi. 155, 156.

Papinianus. See Onuphrius.

Papa, or bishop, v. 489; S. Patrick called, iv. 440, vi. 497; the title, in later times limited to the bishop of Rome, li. 66, 141.

Papacy, the, distinct from the church it resides in, ii. 490; schism in, ii. 124, 125; favourable to the Lollards, xv. 150; unsettled in eleventh century, ii. 126; usurpations of, under Hildebrand, ii. 141; his Dictatus Papae, ii. 141; assumption of power over literary publications by, iv. 200.

Paparo, John. See Papiro.

Paparoli, or Albignenses, ii. 352.

Paper, price of, in 1653, xvi. 249.

Papia, S. Gunifort of, vi. 348.

Papianus, said to have sat at York, xi. 468.

Papiron, cardinal John, legate, iv. 326, 329, from pope Eugenius, vi. 432; conveys palls to Ireland, iv. 320.

Papistae, violence of, ii. 451; two great errors of, xiii. 585.

Paradinus, Guelphinus, a literary im- pestor, v. 170, 171.

Paradise, where, iii. 388.

Paradoxicus, xv. 237.

Par anus, David, vir clarissimus, xii. 23; error of, xii. 24—26.

Pardalus, Laudunensis episcopus, iv. 60, 112.

Parents, obedience due to, xi. 347, 348.

Paries dealbatus, at synod of Lene, iv. 442.

Paris, university of, founded by Claudius, iv. 242, vi. 612 (Ind. Chr. 791); Clemens, a Scot, placed at, iv. 391, 392; council of, vi. 593 (Ind. Chr. 557), xi. 344, contra
Parish—continued.

Mendicantes, ii. 301; doctors of divinity of, exercises of, iii. 33.
Parishes, when defined, v. 79. See Parochia.

Parker, John, letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 425.

——, Matthew, archbishop, works of, v. 183, iv. 547.

Parliaments, Irish, Ussher's treatise on, i. 311, 312, xi. 449, &c.; first notice of, xi. 457; frequency and object of, xi. 460, 461; clergy, how represented at, i. 49; forms necessary to, i. 92; bishops required to attend at, xi. 460; held in various places, xi. 461–463.

Parochia, or diocese, iv. 15, 46, 59, 61, 524, v. 92, 102, 124, vi. 427, 540, vii. 65; Francorum, ii. 105.

Parry, Edward, letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 457.

Parva Hibernia. See Beg Erin.

Pascentius, son of Vertigern, v. 521.

Paschasius Siculus, vi. 119.

Paschasius, iii. 24, 26; first explicit Roman writer on the real presence, iii. 82.

Pater, Matth., bishop, ii. 272; or Waldenses, ii. 276.

Pater, whence Patarini. See Paterini.

Pater confessivos, vi. 537.

Paterini, or Waldenses, ii. 245; meaning of name, ii. 246, 247, 270; chief seat of, ii. 274.

Paterensis ecclesia, or Llan-Padern-vaur, v. 115; bishopric of, in Ceretica, v. 112.

Paternus, Abricensis, vi. 47.

——, S., a native of Britain, vi. 45; brother of Sampson, v. 93; visits Ireland, vi. 45, 584 (Ind. Chr. 510); consecrated at Jerusalem, vi. 45; returns from Ireland, vi. 584 (Ind. Chr. 517); removes to Brittany, vi. 590 (Ind. Chr. 540); at Paris in 560, vi. 47; his church in Kerdigan, v. 113, vi. 46, 685 (Ind. Chr. 519), subsequently annexed to St. David's, v. 113, 114, 541; acts and festival of, in Armorica, vi. 47.

——, Venetensis episcopus, vi. 47, 593 (Ind. Chr. 557).

Parthebryge, an island of Glastonbury, v. 142, 151.

Patianus, work of, xv. 114.

Patricias, S., bishop of Lyons, v. 491.

Patricia, the ages of, xi. 491; three computations of, xi. 492, 502–504.

——, ecclesiastical, jurisdiction of, iv. 509, defined at council of Nice, vii. 63, 64.

Patricia, S., festival of, vi. 450.

Patrickus, a bishop, v. 479, vi. 581 (Ind. Chr. 498).

Patrick, S., Ussher's arguments for his existence, xv. 135; Dr. Ryver's inquiries concerning, xv. 134, 137; statement about, vi. 263; called papa noster by Cumian, iv. 440.
Patrick—continued.
vi. 497; mentioned by biographer of S. Germanus, xv. 8, 9; three of the name, vi. 458, 459, two, according to Tirechan, vi. 468, Sen Patrick not one, vi. 445; explanation of the confusion concerning, vi. 462; to be distinguished from continental Patrick, vi. 460; another name for Paladius, vi. 463; an assumed name, vi. 398; i.e. Pater civium, vi. 400; a Briton, iv. 338, vi. 279, 355, 360, 371, 456; various places assigned for his birth, xv. 9, 10, Banavem, or Hannavias Taborius, in Cornwall, vi. 875, or, according to Ussher, Dunbarton, vi. 375, 376; Welsh account of, vi. 378; commemorated in martyrologies, as a Briton, or Cambro-Briton, or Scot, vi. 377; date of his birth, iv. 377, vi. 380; parentage of, vi. 375, 379, 560 (Ind. Chr. 872); his grandfather, vi. 375; his father and grandfather in holy orders, vi. 438; his pedigree, vi. 378; his brethren and sisters, vi. 381-388, 561 (Ind. Chr. 383); his nephews, vi. 381-384, Loman one, vi. 408, 413, 537; S. Martin, his uncle, or grand-uncle, vi. 379; Saccat, his baptismal name, vi. 378; taken captive in Armorica, vi. 382, by whom, vi. 385, when seventeen years old, vi. 376, at what date, vi. 115, 387; sold to Miluc, vi. 385, 383, 561 (Ind. Chr. 388), in Dalaradia, vi. 389, among the Scots, vi. 441; occupation during his servitude, vi. 385; attended by the angel Victor, vi. 385; compared to Joseph in Egypt, vi. 386; period of his servitude, vi. 389, 562 (Ind. Chr. 395); second and third captivity, vi. 390, 391, 562 (Ind. Chr. 390); called Kothraig, or Coithirhich, why, vi. 387, 388; flies from Miluc to Arsdelenacht, vi. 391; is sold into Gaul, vi. 391; visits his parents, vi. 562 (Ind. Chr. 390); repairs to Tours, vi. 391; where he is a fellow disciple of Sulpicius Severus, vi. 497; tonsured and ordained by S. Martin, vi. 391; length of his sojourn there, vi. 392, 393, 562 (Ind. Chr. 401); retires to island of Tamera, vi. 393; wanders about for seven years, according to Tirechan, vi. 393; or spends thirty years in the Aralencensis insula, vi. 394, whence he visits various islands in the Tuscan sea, vi. 394, 395, 562 (Ind. Chr. 402); studies under Germanus, vi. 395, 564 (Ind. Chr. 409); called by him Magonius, vi. 392; designed as a missionary for Ireland, vi. 396; ordained priest by him, vi. 395, 396, 567 (Ind. Chr. 418, 420), or by Amator, when on his way to Rome, vi. 396, 397, or when sent to him for the purpose, vi. 398, on which occasion his name was changed to Maun, lv. 399, 568 (Ind. Chr. 422); visits Rome, vi. 393, 568 (Ind. Chr. 409), where he meets Dodan, vi. 344, 358, and Kieran, vi. 393; consecrated bishop, according to some, by Celestine, vi. 371, 399, 568 (Ind. Chr. 432), and his name changed to Patrickus, vi. 400; sent by him to Ireland, lv. 260, 330, vi. 211, 352, 371; or sent by Germanus, vi. 396, 399, by whom he is provided with books and utensils, vi. 401; visits Britain on his way, vi. 398, 402; lands in Cornwall, vi. 402; visits Wallis Rosina, or Menevia, v. 508, where he founds a monastery, v. 540, and predicts the birth of S. David, v. 106, thirty years beforehand, v. 508, vi. 44, 432; hindered from settling there, vi. 402-404; date of this journey, vi. 398, 399, 432; meets Germanus in Britain, vi. 399; advent of, predicted, vi. 567 (Ind. Chr. 429); date of arrival in Ireland, vi. 370, 404; the year of S. Ninian's death, vi. 209, 210; an era, v. 131, 132; Ireland in previous enjoyment of Christianity, vi. 353, Alibe baptized by
Patrick—continued.
a priest long before, vi. 333, 339
(Ind. Chr. 360); preceded by several
saints, vi. 345, 347 (see Ailo, Ce-
aestius, Colman, Declan, Dymna,
Elphius, Firnaimus, Gunhald, Gun-
fort, Ibar, Kieran, Libarins, Mann,
Romanus, Ronanus, Sedulius, Su-
sanna), especially four, vi. 332; why
called Apostolus Hibernie, vi. 345,
347; his vision, vi. 479; founder of
the first order of Irish saints, vi.
478; proverb concerning his conver-
sion of the Irish, vi. 370; introduces
monachism into Ireland, vi. 483;
used the Cursus Socratym, vi. 481;
his paschal cycle, vi. 478, 497; his
rule, vi. 484, regarding women, vi.
510; his tonsure, vi. 491; number
of his followers, vi. 404, 568 (Ind.
Chr. 432); lands at Caunanorum por-
tus, vi. 405; travels towards Ulster,
vi. 505, 538 (Ind. Chr. 432); ar-
rives at Inibher Shuin, vi. 405, 406;
baptizes Dichu, and builds Sahbel,
vi. 405, 406; proceeds to Milchu,
in Dalardia, vi. 406, 569 (Ind. Chr.
433); turns southwards to Campus Breg, vi. 407, 408; lands at Inibher Colpdi, vi. 408; baptizes Benignus,
vi. 408; proceeds to Tara, vi. 409;
kindles fire at Ferta-fer-Folic, vi. 409;
sponsored by Laoghaire, vi. 409,
569 (Ind. Chr. 435); various con-
verts made by, on this occasion, vi.
409-413; S. Finger one, vi. 411;
proceeds to Tailltean, vi. 412; founds
Domnaech-Padraig, vi. 412; visits
S. Mocheh at Louth, vi. 415, 438;
founds church of Clogher, and places
Mac-Karten over it, vi. 416; founds
Armagh, vi. 418, 419, in what year,
vi. 414; confers the primacy on it,
vi. 419; journeys to Meath, and
Dublin, vi. 422, 423, 571 (Ind. Chr.
418); converts the inhabitants, vi.
423, 424; labours in Connaught, vi.
426, 569 (Ind. Chr. 434); visits
Nandesi, vi. 426; converts the king
of Munster, vi. 427; meets Allhbe
and Declan at Cashel, vi. 355, 427;
defnes their respective provinces in
an Irish stanza, vi. 427, 428; spends
seven years in Munster, and as many
in Connaught, but more in Ulster,
vi. 430; traverses Dalaradina, vi. 575
(Ind. Chr. 456); a multitude of his
converts accompany S. Finger to
Britain, vi. 431; according to Joc-
elin, visits Rome, vi. 431, 576 (Ind.
Chr. 462), is created legato, and his
acts confirmed, vi. 431, receives the
pallium, vi. 432; returns by Britain,
vi. 571 (Ind. Chr. 447); founds and
restores many monasteries, vi. 432;
arrives in Ireland with thirty bishops,
vi. 434, 577 (Ind. Chr. 463); holds
councils, enacts canons, vi. 434, 571
(Ind. Chr. 448); retires to Sain and
Armagh, vi. 434, 578 (Ind. Chr.
469); is buried at Saballum, vi.
435, 450-452, or Down, vi. 450,
451, or Armagh, vi. 451; sixty
years engaged in his Irish mission,
vi. 571, 455; chief stages of his life,
vi. 455; his death, vi. 580 (Ind.
Chr. 493); chronology of, vi. 441-
449, discrepancy of writers concern-
ing, vi. 447; number of clergy or-
dained by, vi. 317, 318; churches
founded by, iv. 322; compared to
Moses, vi. 447-450; festivals of, vi.
460; catalogue of his successors, vi.
437, 438; sepulchre of, discovered
at Saul, vi. 450; invention of re-
mains, vi. 451-453; translation of,
vi. 453-455.
—his Prophecies; of S. David, v.
106, 508, vi. 44, 432; of king Fer-
gus, vi. 145; of Congall and Calma-
nellus, vi. 430.
—Glastonbury history of; arrival
at, v. 152, vi. 572 (Ind. Chr. 449);his church at, vi. 159; introduces
Egyptian monachism into, vi. 482;
alleged charter to, iv. 329, v. 27,
34, 131, 136, vi. 440; indulgence
procured for, iv. 329; feigned letter
of, v. 143, xv. 136; died, and burial
Patrick—continued.

at Glastonbury, v. 143, xv. 136, 537; invention and translation claimed by, vi. 455; probable origin of claim, vi. 457; festival at, vi. 460; venerated at, vi. 373, 381, 572 (Ind. Chr. 449).

—Writings of; his Confessio, iv. 247, 294, vi. 274, 375, 385-394; Epistle to Coroticus, iv. 247, vi. 375; his Hymn, iv. 317; his Synedalia, iv. 278, vi. 510; his Testamentum, vi. 146, great antiquity of, vi. 446, 449, 450, 457; his treatise de Tribus Habitaculis, iv. 265, MS. cf. iv. 245; publication of his Operaena mediated by Usher, xv. 79.

—Biographies of; by various authors, vi. 211, 580 (Ind. Chr. 493); sixty-six in number, vi. 373; five extant in Jocelin's day, vi. 373; eight enumerated in anonymous Irish Life, vi. 375; eight known to Usher, vi. 374; Fiech's metrical Life, vi. 374 (see Fiech); Irish anonymous, vi. 368, 375, 385, 387, 388, 297, 400, 411, 414, 435, 517; Jocelin's, vi. 372, the fullest account, vi. 372, editions of, vi. 372 (see Jocelin); MacCathrus', vi. 375 (see MacCathrus); Nitius', vi. 374; Probus', vi. 368, 375, the most ancient, vi. 573; printed in the third volume of Bede's works, vi. 378, 368 (see Probus); Stanihurst's, published at Antwerp, 1587, vi. 374; Trenchan's, vi. 379, 375 (see Trenchan); Tripartite, Latin, vi. 115, 368, 375, 380, 382, 384-385, 388, by John of Tinnmouth, vi. 395, 396, 397, 399, 405, 406, 409, 411, 412, 418, 425, 426, 492, 484, 514, 517; in a Cambridge MS., vi. 370, 375, 397, 404, 457; in a MS. in Cotton Library, vi. 451; an ancient Life preserved at Louvain, xv. 4; an ancient Life cited by Jacobus Meyer, vi. 406; in MS., at Oxford, vi. 370, 373, 387, 404; in MS. at Ingoldstadt, vi. 564 (Ind. Chr. 409).

Patrick—continued.

—Office of, vi. 211, 399, 419, 442, 447, 449.

—S. Patrick's Purgatory, property of Dr. Terry, iv. 268; first mentioned by Henry of Salterey, vi. 264, 284; noticed by Giraldus Cambrensis, iv. 264; inventor of, vi. 459-462; care of, committed to regular canons of S. Angustinus, vi. 462; authors who mention it, vi. 461.

—S. Patrick's Ledges, what, i. 69, 70; a tax, xv. 272.

—Churches of; St. Patrick's Cathedral, Dublin, existed in 890, xv. 12; description of, xv. 12; design of secularizing it, i. 5; Patrick Insula, in diocese of Dublin, iv. 552; see Ardpatrick, Killpatrick, Temple-patrick.

Patricius, first Danish bishop of Dublin, iv. 296, 327, 488; his profession to Lanfranc, iv. 564; consecrated in S. Paul's, iv. 488, 490; writes to Lanfranc, iv. 492.

—bishop of Limerick, iv. 399; his profession to archbishop Theobald, iv. 565.

—S., apostle of Man, vi. 179, 888.

—S., bishop of Niverni, vi. 450, 461.

—bishop of Nola, vi. 460.

—Senior, or Sen Patrick, vi. 445, 572 (Ind. Chr. 449), 576 (Ind. Chr. 458).

Patroclus, bishop of Arles, v. 359, 360, 399.

Paul, S., his labours, xi. 1; preached in Britain, v. 19, vi. 551 (Ind. Chr. 60); question of his marriage, vi. 237-245.

Paula, a virgin, v. 297.

Pauliciani, their rise and spread, ii. 249, 250.

Paulinus, a British saint, v. 599, vi. 581 (Ind. Chr. 500); disciple of S. Germanus, v. 530; vi. 45; of Lanluit, v. 539; friend of S. David, v. 541.

—archbishop of York, v. 100, or
Paulinus—continued.

of the Northumbrians, v. 141, vi. 603 (Ind. Chr. 525).
———, brother of Probus, vi. 373.
———, Diaconus, v. 311; his discussion with Celestius at synod of Carthage, v. 266; his letter, v. 317.
Paulus, Britannus, appointed archbishop, vi. 589.
——— Leonensis, born, vi. 581 (Ind. Chr. 590); vi. 600 (Ind. Chr. 599).
Pausanias, acts of, vii. 287-289.
Pauwocwyme, parish of, i. lii.
Peace of God, xiiii. 279, 338.
Pebles, territory of, vi. 176, 177; S. Nicolans of, vi. 175.
Pecia terrae, xi. 454.
Peckham, archbishop, his Psalter of the Blessed Virgin, Ill. 453.
Pechtwine, bishop of Candida Casa, vi. 206, 611 (Ind. Chr. 765, 777).
Pechthelm, of Candida Casa, vi. 205, 206, 611 (Ind. Chr. 731, 735).
Pectorum, Asterius Comes, vi. 265.
Pebanus, grandfather of S. Dubricius, v. 597.
Peirstowne, or S. Petri, parish of, l. cxii.
Pelagian controversy, Vossius anticipates Ussher on, i. 123.
Pelagius, a Briton, v. 251; born on the same day as S. Augustini, vi. 559 (Ind. Chr. 354); place of birth, v. 253; Morgan his native name, v. 252; a monk, v. 257; why counted a laic, v. 258; his early piety and esteem, v. 250, 251, 257; learning and eloquence of his writings, v. 281; his great reputation for learning, v. 281; charged with gluttony, v. 284, 285; with Celestius, date of, iv. 377; his place of abode, v. 261; date of first appearance of heresy of, v. 258-261, vi. 563 (Ind. Chr. 405); arrives in Africa, v. 264; visits monasteries of Egypt, v. 264; alleged to have brought Egyptian monachism to Britain, vi. 482; his leading error, iii. 529, xiiii. 477, 480; account of his doctrine, v. 271, 274, 277; his depression of God's grace, iv. 259, xiiii. 477, 480; own statement of his doctrine, v. 299, 300; defence of his doctrine on grace, v. 282; modification of his doctrine, v. 297, 298; his artful commendation of S. Ambrose, iii. 35; wrests S. Augustini's doctrine of predestination, iv. 27; plan of, in promulgating his errors, v. 250, 255; prevalence of his doctrines, iii. 544; chief schools of, v. 274; defenders of, v. 315, 332; followers of, v. 236-238, among whom eighteen bishops, v. 344; rival council of Ephesus infected with doctrine of, v. 409; violence of his followers towards Jerome's fraternity, v. 297; his doctrines crushed in Britain by Germanus and Lupus, v. 375, vi. 571 (Ind. Chr. 448); previously prevalent in Britain, iv. 3, v. 429, vi. 570 (Ind. Chr. 447); condemned at council of Brevi, v. 541, vi. 585 (Ind. Chr. 519); Ireland infected by his doctrines, iv. 1-3, 260, revived in, i. 123, iv. 427, 428, vi. 506, absolved from, iv. 331; doctrines of, appear in Dalmatia and Picenum, v. 521; heard at synod of Jerusalem, v. 286-288; charges against, at synod of Diopolis, v. 290; his explanation, v. 298; heard in synod of fourteen bishops, v. 290; spoke Greek there, v. 294; acquitted, v. 293; not so really, v. 293; alleged confirmation of his doctrine at Diopolis, v. 296; and Celestius condemned at synods of Carthage and Milevi, v. 201, 302, iii. 325, in council of two hundred and seventeen bishops, v. 340; sentence against, by bishop of Rome, v. 304; eight anathemas against, v. 340; list of his followers deposed in council of Ephesus, v. 412; cen-
Pelagian—continued.

denied at synod of Rome under Ge-
lasius, v. 525; anathematized at
council of Byzacum, vi. 7; proceed-
ings against, at synod of Orange,
vi. 17–26; Marianus' account of,
v. 259; S. Augustin's letter to, v.
250; Jerom's exposure of, v. 254,
255; ancient testimonies concerning,
v. 250–262; Orosius' name for, v.
280; three refutations of, written in
one year, v. 289; doctrine of, assailed
by five bishops, v. 302; activity of
African bishops against, v. 319, 320;
Aurelius' letter to African bishops
on, v. 343; Leo's letter concerning
his heresy, v. 430, 431; Gelasius' let-
ter about, v. 521–523, his work
against, v. 524; assailed by Cesa-
rius after Fulgentius, vi. 16, by
Boniface II., vi. 27–30, by S. Kent-
tigern, vi. 87; followers rejected from
the Catholic Church, v. 305; suc-
cession of opponents to, v. 308; the
year 418 fatal to, v. 318; imperial
edicts against, v. 320–322, 342, 359;
banishment of, and of Celest-
tius, ordered, v. 322; he and Cele-
tius universally condemned, v. 326,
327; edict of Palladius against, v.
323; a ten-years' war against, v.
353; edicts against Pelagian bishops
in Gaul, v. 359, 360; Pelagian bish-
ops impudent Theodosius, v. 404;
old Pelagianslike modern Romanists,
iil. 519, 529; death of Pelagius, v.
364; Bede's strictures on his epistle
to Demetrius, iv. 4–8, v. 280; cita-
tions from his writings, v. 281, xii.
241; on S. Paul's Epistles, vi. 356,
357; on that to the Colossians, xii.
481; his eloquent account of sack of
Rome, v. 263; several of his works
attributed to S. Jerom, iii. 543, v.
314; work of, ascribed to Augustin,
v. 314; charged with adulation, v.
269–270.
Pelopidas, acts of, viii. 412.
Pembroke, his Irish annals, iv. 379;
published by Camden at Ussher's

instance, xi. 457; MS. of, in Lord
William Howard's library, xv. 7.
Pembroke, first subducer of, iv. 526;
William, Earl of, bestows Greek
MSS. upon Oxford, vii. 89, his let-
ter to Ussher, xvi. 432.
Pembrey, v. 85.
Penance, original object of, iv. 289;
ancient form of, iii. 102, 103; re-
vived in France, iii. 102, 103; an-
cient rules of, iii. 170, 171, changed,
v. 289; canonical, not sacramental,
iili. 106; public, partly abolished,
iili. 104–106.
Penard, six hides of, v. 140.
Penda, king of Mercia, vi. 250, 607
(Ind. Chr. 655).
Pendiaec, or Peplidiae, alleged birth-
place of S. Patrick, vi. 378.
Penelton, or Pen Guaul, vi. 111.
Pen Guaul, vi. 111.
Peninsula in Brittany, called an island,
v. 51.
Penitents, reconciliation of, iii. 137,
138; penitential canon, iii. 103, 106.
Pennatus, vi. 81, 599 (Ind. Chr. 596).
Peneltonus, or Panvahel, vi. 131.
Penuescoelt, or Pevensey, v. 85.
Pentalpho, or Pen Guaul, vi. 111.
Pentateuch, first four books of, xiv. 9;
Samaritans, xv. 176, 220, Ussher's
account of, xv. 451, MSS. of,
brought to Europe, xvi. 219, his-
tory of, xvi. 210, several MSS. of,
xvi. 210, 219, MS. of presented to Cotton
library, xv. 428; chronology of, xv.
380, xvi. 220, 221.
Pentecost, feast of, moveable, xii. 582.
Penthastic montes, vi. 207.
Pentland, or Pictland, fifth, vi. 109.
Pen Uchel, v. 85.
Pen Vahel, Pictish for Penelton, vi.
131.
Pechtas, or Peta, vi. 263.
Pepian, father of Dubricius, v. 510.
Pepidiae regio, in Pembroke, v. 507,
v. 577 (Ind. Chr. 462); alleged
birth-place of S. Patrick, v. 378;
angularis terra, vi. 403.
PERDICCAS, acts of, ix. 18, 22, 36, &c.
Peregrinus, v. 594.
Perfecti, a class of the Waldenses, ii. 233, 234; or Allegerous, ii. 266, 273.
Pericles, acts of, viii. 311-314; death of, viii. 315.
Perrot, Sir John, designs to convert St. Patrick’s cathedral of Dublin into an university, i. 6.
Perucus, flight of, ix. 308.
Perseverance, iv. 21; bishop Downham ou, xv. 505.
Peregrina, custom of, on death of a king, xi. 275, 276; Ussher’s MS. concerning Persian kings, lost in Wales, i. 245.
Pestilence, in British islands, vi. 515; in Ireland, vi. 540; called Buidi Conayll, vi. 607 (Ind. Chr. 664).
Penturia, or Bedemne, v. 216.
Petavius, Dionysius, on the Apostolic Constitutions, vii. 143; opposed to Sanatarian chronology, xi. 580; or Petau, “grown hoggish,” xvi. 558.
Petronia, daughter of Caunus, vi. 217, 575 (Ind. Chr. 455).
Peter, S., no perpetual succession from, ii. 467; supremacy of, discussed, xiv. 76-82; sentiments of ancient Irish on primacy of, iv. 315; clavicularis, iv. 430; two keys of, xvi. 80, 81; tonsure of, vi. 487-489; sacramental confession of, iii. 100; spurious liturgy of, iii. 213; his alleged visit to Britain, vi. 290; legend of his appearance at consecration of Westminster, vi. 289; alleged sojon in Britain, v. 552 (Ind. Chr. 66); his revelation to S. Edward, vi. 288, 289; church of, at Rome, iv. 443; inscription found in, vi. 205.
Peter pence, or Romescot, iv. 547, 549; demanded of William I., ii. 198, 199.
Peterborough, Countess of, gives lodging to Ussher, i. 247.

Perda delit, &c., the verse, ii. 106.
Petrus, S., native of Britain, vi. 45; visits Ireland, vi. 581 (Ind. Chr. 498).
——, a saint of third order, vi. 479.
——, bishop of Lusena, vi. 584, 608 (Ind. Chr. 616).
——, father of S. Patermus, vi. 584 (Ind. Chr. 516).
Petricus, S., parentage of, vi. 83; educated in Ireland, vi. 83, 84, 581 (Ind. Chr. 498); teacher of S. Coemghlen, vi. 582 (Ind. Chr. 560); retires to Cornwall, vi. 585 (Ind. Chr. 518); of Bodmin, vi. 84, 85; his journies, vi. 592 (Ind. Chr. 548); his death, vi. 593 (Ind. Chr. 557); his body stolen from Bodmin, and carried to Armories, vi. 84.
Petrockstow, or Padstow, vi. 84, 345.
Petrus Aurelius, v. 309.
—— Benevентanus, collector of Pontifical decreals, i. 284.
——, cardinal, sent to France, ii. 43.
—— Ratistensis, S., vi. 290.
——, king of Hungary, i. 109.
Phaganus and Deruvianus, indulgences of, iv. 329; at Glastonbury, vi. 131; labours of, in Britain, vi. 440, 441.
See Faganus.
Pharamund. See Parramund.
Pharach Necho, viii. 175.
Pharensis synodus in Yorkshire, vi. 497, 498, 507, 535; at Whitby, vi. 607 (Ind. Chr. 664).
Phœacia, opposed to oath of allegiance, xiii. 383; authority of, on the Scriptures, xii. 474.
Pharmacy, ix. 336, x. 43, 47.
Pharo, bishop of Maldia, vi. 512, 608 (Ind. Chr. 670).
Pharos of Alexandria built, ix. 128.
Pharsalia, battle of, x. 118.
Phæchius, or Fechin, vi. 511.
Pheg, or Fiec, a poet, vi. 410, 411.
Philadelphia, the seat of a metropolis, vi. 18.
Philanus, or Fillan, S., monastery of, in Knapdale, vi. 301.

Philbenom, date of Epistle to, xl. 88.

Philip, S., apostle of Scythi in Asia, vi. 190; visits Glastonbury, v. 31-33; sends twelve disciples to Britain, v. 131, vi. 551 (Ind. Chr. 63).

—, krog of Macedon, acts of, viii. 436-438; death of, viii. 439.

—, king of Macedon, wars of, with Romans, ix. 205.

—, prince Palatine, Melancthon's notice of, viii. 11, 12.

Philippi, battle of, x. 279.

Philippis, a MS. poem, ii. 336.

Philo, of Alexandria, unacquainted with Hebrew, vii. 603.

Philosophy, opposed to religion, iv. 157.

Philpot, Dr., letters of, to Ussher, xv. 440, xvi. 419.

Philatus, father of S. Fursa, vi. 539.

Phocci, migrations of, viii. 219.

Phocas, emperor, constitutes the bishop of Rome supreme head of the Church, ii. 37; his character, ii. 38.

Phœnix, early legends about the bird, vii. 167.

Phrygia, divisions of, vii. 6, 7, 34, 35.

Piusa, sister of S. Fingar, vi. 431, 576 (Ind. Chr. 460).

Picard, John, editor of Auselm's epistles, iv. 513; error of, iv. 531, 536.

Plenenum, bishops in, favourable to Pelagianism, v. 523.

Pickering, Thomas, letter of, to Ussher, xv. 223.

Pictavi, or Picti, vi. 130.

Pictavia, or Pictish territory in Alba, vi. 147.

Pictinia, or Pictland, vi. 234.

Pictland, or Laudon, vi. 31; or Pentland, vi. 109.

Picti, earliest mention of, vi. 112, 557 (Ind. Chr. 286); noticed by Claudian, vi. 103, 370; inscribed their bodies, vi. 110; their origin, vi. 101-103; their rule of succession, vi. 102, 109; Bede's testimony concerning, vi. 101; led by Roderic from Scythia, vi. 108-109, 552 (Ind.

Picti—continued.

Chr. 105); settle in Caithness, vi. 108; their immigration, vi. 118; a Gothic race from Scythia, vi. 118, 119; British account of their migrations, vi. 106, according to Ninias, vi. 104; date of their voyage to Ireland, vi. 108; later than Scots, vi. 109; settled in Orkneys, vi. 105; their settlements in Scotland, vi. 552 (Ind. Chr. 75); another name for Alliens, vi. 133; entered Britain subsequently to Christianity, vi. 189; arrival of, in England, vi. 105, 106; called Cruithneach, vi. 103; alleged descent of, from Cruithne, vi. 104; Picti and Cruithni different in Adamnanus, vi. 105; province of, vi. 496; Iona in territory of, vi. 246; language of, understood by Scoti, vi. 101; Penvalach a Pictish name, vi. 131; language of, becomes obsolete, vi. 265; three colonies of, distributed in north and south, vi. 106-110; divided by Ammianus into Dicaledones and Vecturiones, vi. 116; the Dicaledones in south, vi. 114, 207, S. Ninian, apostle of, vi. 200, 228, 555 (Ind. Chr. 412); the Vecturiones, or northern, vi. 114, 122, 123, S. Columba, apostle of, vi. 228; Brudeus, king of, vi. 593 (Ind. Chr. 557); Brudeus, king of, slays Egfrid, vi. 208, 609 (Ind. Chr. 585); Ethus, king of, at Abernethy, vi. 104; Hengust, king of, vi. 56 (Ind. Chr. 379); Huagus, son of Fergus, king of, vi. 412 (Ind. Chr. 814); Kenneth and Donnall Mac Alpin styled kings of, vi. 262; their successors, vi. 263; Melga, king of, v. 243; Nialanus, king of, vi. 487; Ungus, son of Urgust, king, vi. 187; Unmust, king of, vi. 376, or Oengus, vi. 611 (Ind. Chr. 756); succession of kings, vi. 256; S. Andrew, apostle of, and of the Scythians, vi. 199, 195; S. Ternan, archbishop of, vi. 568 (Ind. Chr. 431); Trunnwine, bishop of, vi. 208, 609 (Ind. Chr. 618, 684,
PICTI — POLYCARP.

Picts—continued.
685; Servanus, archbishop of, vi. 212, 213; S. Wilfrid of York had jurisdiction over, vi. 607 (Ind. Chr. 614); clerics of, vi. 265; S. Palladius retires to, vi. 367, 368; their paschal cycle, vi. 496; under king Nactian, conform, iv. 355, vi. 610 (Ind. Chr. 710); S. Cuthbert's rule prevails among, vi. 512; their tenure, vi. 487, original, vi. 490; mercenaries of, vi. 110; ravages of, vi. 116; make league with Maximus, vi. 120; pirates of, plunder S. Con- gall in Heth, vi. 524; slay the king of Scotch Dalariada, vi. 612 (Ind. Chr. 838); defeated by Stilicho, vi. 124, 125; subdued by Saxons, vi. 208; and Scots, subdued by Athel- stan, vi. 264; reduced by Egfrid, vi. 608 (Ind. Chr. 670); dynasty of, yields to the Scoti, vi. 260; final suppression of, vi. 265; their lan- guage dies, vi. 265; reduced by Kenneth Mac Alpin, vi. 613 (Ind. Chr. 842, 843, 845); joined with the Huns, vi. 119, joined with Saxons, v. 386; their relative position to the Scoti, vi. 123; of different habits, vi. 140; with northern Scots held longest in paschal controversy, vi. 244; more powerful than Scoti, vi. 292; joined with Scots, vi. 274; and attack the Britons, v. 447.

Pilagius, or Pelagius, on S. Paul's Epis- tles, vi. 356, 357.

Pilate, Pontius, s. 527; his end, xi. 9.

Pilgrimages, disapproved of by Adel- bert, iv. 458; to Jerusalem, v. 197, 247, 541, vi. 46, 84, 176, 461, 585 (Ind. Chr. 518), 592 (Ind. Chr. 648); to Menevia, and Rome, v. 541.

Pilistus, father of Eriuins, vi. 378.

Pilton, twenty hides of, v. 140.

Pimeniota, sister of S. Hilary, v. 372.

Pirinus, s. 331.

Pinnaeus, vi. 169.

Pipheres, Flemish name of Cathari, ii. 248.

Pipinus, king, vi. 171.

Piranus, or Kieran, vi. 844; Life of, by John of Timnuth, vi. 336. See Ciaran, Kieran.

Pirates, increase of, ix. 603, 604; sup- pressed by Pompey, ix. 610.

Pirr, S., of Lan-llut, vi. 48, 46, 584 (Ind. Chr. 593).

Piscinae, vi. 454.

Pithland, or Loudon, vi. 206, 222; hills, or Pentland hills, vi. 207; Law, vi. 207.

Pitans, Johannes, error of, iv. 510; "stupidissimus bipedum," vi. 152; a follower of Bale, vi. 874.

Pius IV., pope, creed of, iii. 51.

Placenta, council of, against the Be- regardiani, ii. 228.

Plantation, English, in Ireland, xvi. 532.

Platae, battle of, viii. 282.

Plato, death of, viii. 434.

Platanus, or rural dean, xi. 431, 432.

Plebeius, brother of S. Ninian, vi. 209, 565 (Ind. Chr. 412).

Pleba Ferjac. See Fercal.

Pleii, vi. 506. See Lexx.

Pleogilla, vision of, ii. 77.


Ploughing, oldest mode of, xvi. 230.

Plurality, episcopal, forbidden, i. 107; great injury arising from, xv. 585.

Pocock, Mr., xvi. 547.

Podium Lantavi, in Wales, v. 103.

Poeld, sixty hides of, v. 140.

Poems, Christian, Georgius Vicellius on, vi. 322; Georgius Fabricius, commentary on, vi. 324.

Poetry, Lawlue rhyme, iv. 411.

Poland, tributary to see of Rome, ii. 109-111.

Polycaep, bishop of Smyrna, vii. 50, 80; contemporary of the apostles, vii. 50; date of his martyrdom, i. 253, vii. 292, 294, 367-370; Life of, vii. 92; spurious works of, vii. 93; numerous epistles of, vii. 93; only one remaining, vii. 94, 95.
Polycrates, early testimony of, for episcopacy, vii. 48.

Polydore Vergil, collector of Peter pence in England, iv. 362.

Polyglott Bibles, Antwerp, iii. 351.

Complutensian, examination of passages in, vii. 514, 515; London, projected, xvi. 248, 259.

Polyphilarchos, acts of, ix. 53.

Pompey, employed against the pirates, ix. 610, 611, 618; success of, ix. 620; submission of Tigranes to, x. 15; his acts in Palestine, x. 33, 46, 47, 49–55; his exploits in the East, x. 69; death of, x. 160.

———, Sextus, x. 345.

Pont, or Drogheda, St. Mary's of, i. ixii.

Pontanna Urbs, vi. 408; or Drochidaththa, rural deanry of, vi. 417.

Pontauel, a town, v. 85.

Pontelocil, i.e. Pons ad Irl in sylva, v. 85.

Pontiflex Maximus, pride of, xv. 127.

Poor, St. Ciaran's to the, vi. 525.

Pope, or Papa, title of, formerly common to all bishops, iv. 318; of Rome, ancient lists of, vi. 165; early, had no precedence, iii. 19, 20; jurisdiction of, iv. 509; dress of, iv. 510; question of supremacy of, dealt with, iv. 380; sentence of, put on level with inspiration, xiv. 26; sanction of, required in missions to the heathen, vi. 539; assumed right of bestowing crowns, ii. 90, 91; election of, subject to emperor's license, ii. 113; a pope excluded from the list, having resigned his see, vi. 170; phrase to denote the accession of a pope, ii. 90; mode of election of, in eleventh century, ii. 116; usurpations of, over temporal lords, ii. 265; interference of, with other Churches resisted, ii. 44; usurpations of, in Ireland, i. 58, 59; jurisdiction of, in Ireland, of late date, iv. 519; alleged foundation of, iv. 560–564; John XII. deposed, ii. 489; Benedict IX.

Pope—continued.

sells the see, ii. 109; three rival, ii. 111, 112; Victor, imprisoned, ii. 129.

Popery, a botch of the church, ii. 493; cause of its diffusion, xiii. 376; po

pish frauds, Dr. James on, xv. 266.

Porcarins, abbot of Lerins, v. 395.

Porces, or Portus auavis, vi. 337, 338.

Perpyrius, the first who mentions the Scotti, vi. 273.

———, bishop of Gaza, v. 290.

Porchestre, or Caer Peris, v. 84.

Port Clais, in Wales, v. 162; or Port Clais, near St. David's, v. 508, vi. 577 (Ind. Chr. 462).

Port Hogan, in Wales, v. 162.

Port Largy, or Waterford, iv. 566.

Portloman, parish of, i. cxii.

Portnasangan, parish of, i. cxii.

Portents in the sky, vi. 516.

Portuensis, Johannes, supporter of Hildegard, i. 144.

Portus, S. David's monastery at, vi. 44.

Portus Beth, in diocese of Dublin, iv. 552.

——— Snavis, or Porces, vi. 338.

Porus, opposes Alexander, viii. 547, &c.

Possevinus, Antonius, error of, iv. 192, vi. 8, 366; a follower of Bae, vi. 374.

Potentiana, sister of S. Timothena, v. 51.

Potitus, grandfather of S. Patrick, vi. 375, 360 (Ind. Chr. 372); other forms of the name, vi. 378, 380.

Poulentus, king of Glamorgan, v. 540.

Powel, or Poul, David de, editor of a tract of Giraldus Cambrensis, iv. 561.

———, Humphrey, a Dublin printer, i. xxxiii., xxxix.

Powysia, a Welsh tribe, v. 98.

Poynings, Sir Edward, statute of, vi. 454.

Predestination. See Predestination.

Predicatrix Hilbertina, Gilbas, v. 508.

Prelections, Ussher's. See Ussher.
Prætextatus, a bishop at synod of Orange, vi. 26.
Prasutagus, king of the Icenii, v. 62.
Praxedias, sister of S. Timotheus, v. 51.
Prælius, bishop of Jerusalem, v. 297, 313, 315.
Prayer, a means for forgiveness of sins, iii. 130; in unknown tongue, pre-
lection on, xiv. 136–151; not de-
sired by all Romaniasts, xii. 493; to saints, principle of discussed, iii. 420–496; for the dead, rejected by Protestantis, iii. 29; public, in ver-
nacular language, xii. 441.
Preaching, Usher's directions as to, i. 286, 287; his estimate of, i. 287; his mode of, i. 284, 285.
Prebends, Usher's opinion as to their bestowal, i. 301.
Precedence of British churches, founda-
tion of, v. 38; discussion on, at councils of Constance and Basil, v. 215; of Irish church. See Armagh.
Predestinatiu, Hincmar's definition of, iv. 19, 20; origin of name, xv. 540, 541.
Predestination, origin of term, xv. 501, 540, of the heresy, iv. 18; move-
ment on, commenced with monks of Aduromatum, iv. 20; wherein it dif-
fers from foreknowledge, iv. 59, 103; deductions from, iv. 21, 22; doctrine of, condemned, iv. 26; S. Augus-
tin's definition of, iv. 49, 93; opin-
ion on, v. 403, 404; question dis-
cussed at synod, iv. 185, 190, 193; Florus' defence of, iv. 125–158; Fulgentius' reply to Pelagian objec-
tions, and his treatise on, vi. 8–11, 15; Gotteschale's life closely con-
ected with the controversy, i. 129; his inquiry concerning, iv. 15; and repre-
bation, his first chapter con-
cerning, iv. 16; his statement on, iv. 28, 29; his confessions on, iv. 207–209, 211–233; and free will, controversy of Hincmar and Remi-
Predestination—continued.
gius upon, iv. 87–111; Hincmar's great work on, iv. 186; views of Irish fathers on, iv. 252, 253; Irish article on, i. xxxv.; Johannes Sco-
tus' nineteen chapters on, iv. 114–
123; Church of Lyons on, iv. 68–72; Remigius on, iv. 166–169; his de-
fence of Gotteschale, vi. 29–38; treated of, in Spain, iv. 9, 10; Usher's opinion on, xi. 182; synod of Valentia on, iv. 175.
Prerogative court, in Ireland, Usher's dispu
te concerning, xv. 278.
Presbyter archbotts at Lerins, v. 415.
Prescience, different from predesti-
nation, iv. 103; of God, canons on, iv. 174.
Prescription, foundation for plea of, iv. 361.
Preston, Mr., divinity chair in Trinity
College, Dublin, offered to, i. 55.
——, Mr. John, letters of, to Usher, 
vii. 279, 279.
——, family of Germanstown, vi. 93.
Price, John, letters of, to Usher, xvi. 
63, 255, 261, 531.
Prideaux, John, censured by govern-
ment, i. 122; accommodates Usher
at Oxford, i. 227; letter of, to Usher, 
vii. 419.
Priests, British, Gildas' description of, 
vii. 67–72; cathedral dignities not con-
fined to, i. 113, 114.
Prima redes, or primacy, v. 343.
Primacy, dignity of, vi. 420; of Eng-
land, transferred from London to
Canterbury, v. 57, 90, that is Dero-
burna, v. 92; of Ireland, contro-
versy concerning, i. cxxxvii–clxiii.; in. 160–165; of Wales, transfer of, v. 104, 106.
Primas, called Senlor in Africa, iv. 517.
Primacy, jurisdiction of, iv. 503.
Primogeniture, sermon on, xii. 350– 
364.
Prince, the power of, Usher's treatise 
on, xi. 223–248, account of, i. 305, 
308; legislation, a function of his
Prince—continued.
office, xi. 272; requires subordinates, xi. 274, 275; a bond of union, xi. 276, 277; how to create esteem for, xi. 278; supremacy of, xi. 279, 280; submission to, in early Christians, xi. 393. See Kings.
Princes, or abbot, iv. 278; or bishop, xi. 429.
Printing, company of stationers establish a press at Dublin, xv. 135; Irish Statutes, first book printed in Dublin, xv. 135; Ussher's Christ. Ec. Succ., proposed to be printed by, xv. 135; Gotteschalcus, the first Latin book, xv. 542, more correctly the third, i. 123.
Priscus, or Price, Sir John, iv. 563; his translation of Thaliesius's verses, v. 543, vi. 67.
Prison, heretics committed to, lv. 458.
Private judgment, right of, xiv. 84.
Probus, S. Patrick's biographer, date of, iv. 310; his composition inserted in the third volume of Bede's works, vi. 373.
Prodigies in heaven, in the eleventh century, ii. 77, 78.
Propaganda, the court of, at Rome, xv. 197.
Prophecy, gift of, said to have been possessed by S. Ilut, v. 592; sixty years a favourite term for, in the case of saints, vi. 431, or thirty years, vi. 446; anachronisms in legendary, vi. 432; S. Columba's, vi. 502.
Proselytes, Jewish, xv. 254, 265.
Proselytes Brito, vi. 415.
Prosopopoeia, iv. 22, 23.
Prosper Aquitanicus, secretary to Leo II., vi. 492; date of, iv. 377; vir religiosisissimus, v. 525; assails Cassian, v. 418, vi. 361; his statement, v. 418-421; his efforts against Semipelagians, v. 438; in his chronicle corrects a previous expression about Scott, vi. 533; different readings of
VOL. VII.

Prosper Aquitanicus—continued.
his statement about Palladius, vi. 354; explanation, vi. 355; account of 'Palladius' mission, vi. 356, 567 (Ind. Chr. 431); reason for his silence on S. Patrick, vi. 352; differs from Bede on Germanus' mission, v. 371; his Chronicon valuable, v. 385; date of his Contra Collatorum, vi. 352, 353; his description of an opponent of S. Augustin, v. 402.
Proterator, the state of England under the, xi. 230, 231.
Protestants, formerly Waldenses, ii. 214; answer of, to their Lutheran origin, ii. 493; treatment of Romanists towards, i. 81; contrasted with Romanists, iii., vi.
Protoplastines, in Britain, v. 81.
Protogenes, scriba, v. 532.
Proverb, Irish, concerning the conversion of the nation, vi. 370.
Provincia Britannia, v. 236; Hibernica, iv. 2.
Provinces, Britain originally in three, v. 79; twelve bishoprics in each, 92, 100, 117.
Provincial synod, distinct from Convocation, i. 41.
Provinciale Romanum, iv. 369; see by Giraldus Cambrensis, v. 111.
Provisions, papal, late introduction of, into Ireland, iv. 329.
Prudentius Tricassius, iv. 195; possibly same as Florus, iv. 86.
Psalmist, not one of the seven orders, iv. 502.
Psalms, Latin version of, xiv. 421; specimen of Eyre's various readings of, xiv. 29-33; Anglo-Saxon, xii. 280, xv. 283.
Psalter, Athelstan's, iii. 318; S. Camminus' vi. 544; five Latin versions of, iv. 248; that used by S. Patrick, and Sedulius, iv. 248.
Pseudo-Gorion. See Ben Gorion.
Ψυχα, force of word, iii. 336, 337.
Ptolemæus, descendants of, ix. 127, 130.
I'ptolemus, Epiphaneis, ix. 258.

— Lagus, ix. 47, &c.

— Philadelphus, procures Greek translation of Scriptures, vii. 467, ix. 145.

— Soter, death of, ix. 130.

Publicani, or Albigenses, ii. 245, 248; origin of, ii. 246, 248, 263; burned, ii. 270.

Pudens, husband of Claudia, v. 22, 52.

Pultes Scotia, iv. 178, 180, 190, v. 254.

Purchase, his Pilgrimage, xvi. 322.

Purgatory, doctrine of, discussed, iii. 177-197, xiii. 487; Bellarmine's description of, iii. 194; doctrine of, rejected by various churches, iii. 196; by Greek church, iii. 184, 195; the reason, iv. 264; Greek church yields a little in the question, iii. 196; sentiments of ancient Irish on, iv. 263-268; not received by S. Patrick, iv. 265, nor in ancient canons, iv. 266; where, iv. 267; in Ireland, see Patrick's Purgatory; in Sicily, the Olla Vulcana, ii. 86.

Puritan, name of, misapplied, i. 50, 51; objected to, by Ussher, xiii. 348.

Puteanus frater, iv. 171; Ussher's obligations to, vi. 331, vii. 333, xvi. 254, 559.


Pyramus, bishop of York, v. 99, 586 (Ind. Chr. 520, 521).

Pyro. Seeirus.

Pyrrhus, acts of, ix. 156, &c.

Pythagoras, age of, viii. 231.

Quatuordecimani. See Quatuordecimani.

Quay, derivation of word, xv. 10, 11.


Querolus, of pseudo-Plautus, vi. 77.

Quilianus, or Kilianus, vi. 502.

Quintianus, rex, vi. 138.

Quirinus, an Irish bishop, iv. 402.

— Comes, vi. 169.

R

R, three, in Gerbert's history, ii. 88.

Rabanus Maurus, disciple of Alcuin, iv. 82; Germaniae sidus, ii. 50, 52; v. 421; master of WALFRIDUS Strabo, iv. 41; assails Gotteschale, iv. 41; account of his controversy with him, iv. 44, 45; his letter to Hincmar, iv. 46, second letter, iv. 48; his synodal epistle, iv. 50; Heribaldus' question to, iii. 82; a plagiarist, iv. 51; dialogue of, with Remigius, iv. 51, 58; Life of, by Rudolphus Fuldensis, iv. 48.

Rabbinus, withhold Scripture, xili. 472.

Rachau, see of, offered to S. Catuldus, vi. 505, 506; province of, vi. 306; church of, vi. 307; in Munster, vi. 553 (Ind. Chr. 144).

Rachlyn, or Rachrin, an island, vi. 147, 558 (Ind. Chr. 550). See Rechran.

Rachrin. See Rachlyn.

Racencnsa ecclesia, or Rachau, vi. 307.

Raculf, or Receulve, v. 138.

Raculf-munster, or Receulver, v. 138; Berthwald, abbot of, vi. 610 (Ind. Chr. 693).

Radnorshire, Guorthigarnia in, v. 521.

Radulphus, archbishop, iv. 532.

Radulphus de Baldoc, author of the Chronicon Giseburnense, v. 69.

Ragard, parish of, l. cxx.

Ragemarius, father of Wenilo, iv. 60.

—, Ambianensis episcopus, iv. 60.

Raimond, of Tolouso. See Raymund.
Rainer, papal commissioner against the Waldenses, ii. 288, 289. Rainolds, Dr., his conference with Hart, vii. 47, 75, 77; his tract on episcopacy followed by Ussher’s, vii. 73-85; his answer to Sanders, xv. 481. Ralph, in Fearceall, vi. 532. Raleigh, Sir Walter, In England, xv. 114, 130. Ram, Robert, letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 344. Ramban, or Maimonides, xv. 256. Rameses Miamun, reign of, viii. 42, 45. Ramsey, island, British name of, vi. 45. Rance, or Rinclns, river, vi. 50. Ranulphus [Mac Donnellus], Comes de Antrim, vi. 146, 147. Rachpho, Terlin episcopales in, xi. 443; statement of the diocese of, xvi. 510; a titular bishop of, xv. 440, 442. Ratayne, parish of, i. lxxxv. Ratbert, abbot of Corbej, iv. 60. Ratgarus, abbot of Fulda, iv. 392. Rath-Airthir, an abode of Conall Gearnach, vi. 286; near Domnach Padraig, vi. 413. Rath-beggan, parish of, i. lxx. Rath-boyne, parish of, i. xc. Rath-Coaltair-mic-Dnaich, vi. 457. Rath-chillin, in the diocese of Dublin, iv. 552. Rath-Connell, parish of, i. cvi. Rath-conrath, parish of, i. cx. Rath-coure, parish of, i. lxxiiii. Rath-Daire, at Armagh, vi. 418. Rath-Declain, vi. 334. Rath-Dobrain, vi. 334. Rathen, in Fearceall, vi. 432, 475; monastery of S. Carthog or Mochuda at, vi. 543, 598 (Ind. Chr. 590); S. Mochuda driven from, vi. 604 (Ind. Chr. 630). Rathenge, chapel of, i. cxvi. Rathenin, monastery of, vi. 473, 475. Ratherius, or Ratbert, ii. 50. Rathere, parish of, i. cxvi. Rathfeigh, parish of, i. lxii. Rath-inbeir, at Bray, vi. 504, 565 (Ind. Chr. 432). Rath-Keltair. See Rath-Coaltair. Rath-Kenny, parish of, i. cvi. Rathleyne, chapel of, i. cxvi. Rathlin, or Rachlyn, vi. 147; various forms of the name, vi. 527. See Rechran. Rath-Lury, Geramnuas O’Chearbhalan, bishop of, vi. 417; see of, reduced to a rural deanry, vi. 417. Rath-Michael, in diocese of Dublin, iv. 552. Rath-more, parish of, i. lxxxvi. Rath-mullian, parish of, i. lxxxvi. Rath-ravin, in diocese of Dublin, iv. 552. Rathreggan, parish of, i. lxxxvi. Rath-Salchan, in diocese of Dublin, iv. 552. Rath-wyer, or Killucken, parish of, i. cviiii. Ratiebon, monastery of the Irish or Scots in, vi. 269; St. Peter’s of, vi. 297; MS. from S. Magnus’ monastery at, vi. 269. Ratowth, parish of, i. lxix.; rural deanry of, i. lxviii. Ratram, of Corbej, his testimony regarding the Irish monks, vi. 278; employed to treat in the eucharistic controversy, iii. 83; called also Bertram, vi. 24; his work on the eucharist prohibited and expurgated, iit. 25; his book, ii. 52; his defence of Gotteschalc, iv. 170; praise of him, iv. 170; his writings, vi. 170, 171; creed cited by, vii. 333; language of, borrowed from Ælfric, iii. 85; Hincmar’s writings against, iv. 186; MSS. of, xv. 508, xvi. 47. Rivennius, bishop of Arles, v. 502. Iliavius, Christian, employed by Ussher to collect MSS., i. 235; at Constantinople, xvi. 52; letters of, to Ussher, xvi. 80, 146; letter of Ussher to, xvi. 530. Raymond, of Toledo, his family, ii. 359; his possessions, ii. 273, 274, 359; flees to Spain, ii. 375; denied
Raymond—continued.

Christian sepulture, ii. 385; his epitaph, ii. 386; put under the ban of the Church, ii. 388; charged with Manicheism, ii. 392.

— II. of Tolouse, issues edicts against Albigenses, ii. 406; at Meldes, or Meaux, ii. 389, 392, 401; submits, and is reconciled, ii. 402, 403.

Raynagh, parish of, i. cxxiv.

Rayner, pope Paschal II., ii. 129.

Raythen. See Rathen.

Reachbraynd, or Ratblin, vi. 147. See Rechran.

Reachcran, or Ratblin, vi. 147.

Real presence, question of, long unsettled, ii. 229; not generally believed, ii. 229, 230; Romish doctrine of, refuted, iii. 52-89; rejected by Waldenses, ii. 184; denied by Frederic Barbarossa, ii. 299; opposed to Anglo-Saxon homily, ii. 56; visions concerning, iii. 77, 78; Berengarius' remark on, iii. 77; whence received, iii. 78, 81; established in Anglican church by Lanfranc, iii. 85; at Rome, in Lateran council, iii. 89.

Rebellion, Irish, Ussher's losses in, i. 221; evils of, xi. 364.

Rechin, Fulco, who, ii. 227.

Rechran, variously written Rechreyne, Rachins, Rieaera, Rechre, Recindia, Rachra, Rachryne, Reachbrand, now Ratblin, viii. 527; church of, vi. 527, founded by S. Segemus, vi. 695 (Ind. Chr. 685); wasted by the Danes, vi. 527, 612 (Ind. Chr. 795); conjectural derivation of name, vi. 528; granted to Alanus de Galwaya, vi. 147. See Rachlyn.

Reconciliation, of penitents, ancient method of, iii. 138; ministry of, iii. 143.

Recti in curia, iii. 163.

Rectoivaras presses, vi. 312-314.

Rectior, origin of the term, xii. 533.

Reculver, or Raculfminster, vi. 138.

Recusants, Irish statutes against, i. 21; proceedings against, suspended, xvi. 592.

Redemption, particular, a tenet of Gotschale, iv. 16; Ussher charged with, i. cv., cvi.; universal, xii. 566, 567; statement of the Church on, i. cv., held by Ussher, i. 295; his sentiments on, i. 291, 292; canon of synod of Valence on, iv. 176.

Redburn, near St. Alban's, v. 194, 195; S. Amphibalus of, v. 201.

Redechur, or Rogerle, king, baptized by S. Patrick's disciples, vi. 226; recalls S. Kentigern, vi. 226.

Red Sea, passage of, xv. 315-318.

Refrius, king of the Danes, vi. 171.

Regeneration, necessity of, xii. 64; unregenerate man, xii. 99; canon of synod of Valence on, iv. 177; the regenerate, who, iii. 517.

Regia, of Ptolemy, confounded with Regis, vi. 462.

Regis, see Regla.

Regla, xvi. 468, 470.

Regina civitas, Faustus, bishop of, v. 505, vi. 2.

Reginara. See Segrtius.

Register, papal, of dioceses, v. 111.

Reglis, S. Patrick's purgatory at, vi. 462.

Regmund, a name of St. Andrew's, vi. 186. See Kilrennes.

Regulae diverse, vi. 478; regulam ecclesiae discere, vi. 312, 343.

Regular clergy, introduced by S. Martin into Gaul, vi. 392.

Regulbi militarium, Ranculf-minister or Reculver, v. 138.

Regulus, S., secretes S. Andrew's relics, v. 559 (Ind. Chr. 356), which he conveys into Scotland, vi. 186, 191-193; his arrival there, vi. 560 (Ind. Chr. 360); his vision, vi. 193, 194; his companions, vi. 194, 198; how he reached Scotland, vi. 195; his death, vi. 562 (Ind. Chr. 401); Dempster's fiction about, vi. 198.

Reicraia, or Rererecrose, stone cross, vi. 107.

Reid, a Welsh king, vi. 80.

Relics, Cumman's belief of their efficacy, iv. 340; of S. Peter and S.
Relics—continued.

Paul, left in Ireland, vi. 368; much sought in Gallican church, ii. 104, 106; wholesale manufacture of, ii. 106.

Religion, the Christian, principles of, xi. 177-196; method of, iii. 197-220; Ussher's opinion of its effects on the spirit, i. 281; importance of controversies on Easter and tonture with regard to, understated, vi. 491, 492.

Reliquary, oaths administered in Wales upon, v. 535; in Ireland, vi. 531.

Relvvs, bishop of Motevis, v. 808; arrival of, from Ireland, vi. 453; possibly Albeus, vi. 433.

Rely, John de, his French version of Scriptures, xiii. 366.

Remense concilium, vi. 51.

Remigius, S., Douns monastery of, vi. 474; Irish at, vi. 474.

Remmis, archbishop of Lyons, defends Gotteschalc, i. 126, iv. 29-33, 49, 63-65; his censure of Rabanus, iv. 51-58; answers Hincmar, iv. 62-65; discussion of, with Hincmar, 87-111; his answer to Prudentius, iv. 164; other notices of, iv. 172, 190, 191, xiv. 168; urges Gotteschalc's liberation, iv. 292.

Remnesius, river, v. 101.

Remnius, or Renis, a river in Wales, v. 440.

Renaar, S., an Irish monk, vi. 339.

Renaudot, attacks Ussher's Historia Dogmatica, i. 308; simple answer to, i. 309.

Renis, or Remnelius, river, v. 440.

Repentance, definition of, xi. 189; danger of delay of, xiii. 9-30; deathbed, xiii. 25; temporary, useless, xiii. 235, 236.

Reprobation, sentiments of church of Lyons on, iv. 69, 70; disproof of, and rejoinder, iv. 90.

Reptiles, Ireland free from, vi. 369.

Rerecross. See Reireis.

Resinde, an Irish virgin, vi. 171.

Restitutus, bishop of London, v. 236, 558 (Ind. Chr. 314).

—, Longobardus, vi. 560 (Ind. Chr. 374); husband of Darecia, vi. 338, 568 (Ind. Chr. 432).

Resurrection, testimony of fathers upon the, xiv. 350-368; of the just, iii. 224, 225.

Rethitus, king of Brittain, vi. 390.

Renben, his rights, xiii. 356.

Reuda, leader of the Dalreudini, vi. 115, 116, 122, 123, 147; occupies Scotland, vi. 559 (Ind. Chr. 360); Cavellus' conjecture about, vi. 252.

Reuvianus, village and mountain of, in Armorica, v. 599.


Reymouth, a name of St. Andrew's, vi. 196. See Kilremont, Regmond.

Reynaldus, archbishop of Armagh, vi. 467.

Reynuncia, a Welsh territory, v. 98.

Rhetiz, converted by Lucius, v. 49.

Rhemes, Ebbo, bishop of, and Rigbodius chorepiscopus, iv. 28; synod of, ii. 195; xii. 397; Welsh case submitted to, v. 108.


Rhine, island in mouth of, v. 481.

Rhobadians, affairs of, ix. 280, 294, 308.

Rhodieus oppidum, v. 540.

Rhatupa portus, v. 474.

Rhiam, father of Jonas, vi. 52.

Rkhaldhii, ii. 346.

Ricardus Armachanus, born and buried at Dundalk, xv. 18; his date, iv. 379; his Life of S. Manchan, vi. 542; quoted, iv. 256. See Fitz-Ralph.

—, Premonstratensis, visions of, vi. 168-171.

Ricemarch, son of Sulgen, iv. 249, v. 17, xv. 9.

Richardson, John, i. 18; bishop of Ardagh, x. 532; Ussher's praise of, x. 532; his chronological harmony of
Richardson—continued.

the Gospels adopted by Ussher, x. 532-570; recommended for use of Raphoe, xvi. 510.

Richardstown, see-lands of, i. 115.

Ritchellon, his reported invitation of Ussher, i. 221.

Ricne, or Rathlin, vi. 527.

Rictiovarus, of Aquitaine, vi. 310.

Riculfus, archbishop of Mentz, ii. 66, xv. 42.

Riderch, king of Wales, iv. 325.

Ridges, St. Patrick’s, a duty, i. 69, 70, xv. 272.

Rieniguilida, mother of S. Itut, v. 538.

Rieraniuus, S., vi. 339, 563 (Ind. Chr. 205).

Rightoldus, chorepiscopus of Rheims, iv. 28, 60.

Rigia, where, iv. 462.

Rigualds, prince of Brittany, vi. 52.

Rincus, or Ranca, a river in Britain, vi. 50.

Ring, investiture by, iv. 548.

Ringen, the Scotic name of Nisian, vi. 200.

Ringes, the, i. e. Ringsend, xvi. 458.

Roch, S., of Inisbofinde, vi. 382, 568 (Ind. Chr. 432).

Rochatus, bishop and monk, v. 504.

Rlothhumus, king of the Britons, v. 487.

Rlovalus, a leader, v. 485.

Ripense monasterium, S. Wilfrid’s, vi. 607 (Ind. Chr. 664).

Ripperstone, or Balsome, parish of, i. 1xxiii.

Rippen, Scotic monks in, iv. 355.

Rithmont, or Regmund, St. Andrew’s, vi. 188. See Kilremont.

River, a, dried up by S. Alban, v. 182, 189.

Robert, Michael, letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 462.

Robertstowne, parish of, i. xc.

Robertus Bugarus, Malleus Hereticorum, ii. 409.

—, a Cistercian monk, iv. 541.

—, Lotharingus, his abridgment of Marianus Scotus’ Chronicle, xvi. 105, 106.

Robertus, abbot of Malesme, in Burgundy, vi. 486.

Robinson, Laurence, letter of, to Ussher, xv. 459.

Roberci Campus, or Dorrow, vi. 231, 232. See Dearcham.

Roberci Campus Calgachi, vi. 232, 592 (Ind. Chr. 546). See Daire Calgaigh.

Roch, Lord, xv. 15; Viscount Ferronay, letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 437.

Rechinne, or Rathlin, vi. 527. See Rechran.

Rodaun, sons of, vi. 237.

Rodan, S. See Inadanus.

Roger, a Pictish king, vi. 106-109; succeeded by Berench, vi. 104; slain, vi. 552 (Ind. Chr. 105).

—, or Rederech, king of Alcuin, vi. 226, 593 (Ind. Chr. 560).

Rodlandus, archbishop of Arles, iv. 172.

Rodallus, archdeacon, iv. 60.

Rodolphus, opponent of the Emperor Henry, ii. 153, 158, 154; Hildebrand’s donation to, ii. 153; slain, ii. 155.

Roe, Sir Thomas, English minister in Turkey, vii. 132; MSS. procured by, vii. 132; Greek Bible brought to England by, xv. 436; MSS. presented to Oxford by, xv. 449.

Roe, province of, conquered by King Arthur, vi. 34.

Regations, institution of, vi. 222; introduced into Scotland, vii. 222.

Roger Boul, v. 388.

Rogers de Beders, an Albigensian chief, ii. 260.

Rollandus de Dinant, vi. 85.

Rollo, the Norman, iv. 567.

Rolls, Pipe and Gascony, cited, i. 85.

—, Ussher’s funeral expenses entered on the, i. 278.

Roma Britannica, or Bardsey, vi. 44.

Romania, as distinguished from Barbaaria, v. 466.

Romaniats, presumption of, under Charles I., i. 105; designs of, i. 262, xvi. 294; disguises of, i. 263-265; cloak for fostering revolution, xvi. 295; in Ireland, purchase im-
Romanists—continued.

munities, i. 93; increase of, in Ireland, i. 107.

Romana, S. Paul's Epistle to the, plan of, xiii. 64, 65.

—, forsaken Brittonio, vi. 565 (Ind. Chr. 418).

Romanae, S., of Connaught, vi. 339.

Romish falsifications, ii. 58, iii. 20—22; erasures, ii. 58; forgeries, ii. 66, iii. 19, 20; suppressions, ii. 58, 217, iii. 470, 471; tamperings, iii. 320.

Rome, called the eternal city, ii. 103; taken by Alaric, vi. 564 (Ind. Chr. 410); seven bills of, xii. 540; population of, x. 508; Templum S. Crucis at, ii. 88; walls of, vi. 142; province of, what, vi. 62; see of, its rise in dignity, iii. 19; equal in rank with Constantinople, ii. 65, 66; the title of Universalis Saecedos assumed by bishop of, denounced, ii. 67; attempts to make it an imperial seat in the eleventh century, ii. 93; supposed seat of Antichrist, ii. 103; described as Babylon, ii. 194; the woman of the Revelation, ii. 477; renounces allegiance to the Greek emperor, ii. 65.

Bishops of, or Popes; succession of, viii. 52, 81, 82; sixty-nine sees subject to, vii. 62, 63; British missionaries sent from, vi. 554 (Ind. Chr. 184); first bishop of Man confirmed by, vi. 185; Irish article on, i. xxvii., xlvii.; popes of, tyranny of, ii. 45, 46; interfere with imperial crown, ii. 109; metto sent by, with the crown, to Peter, king of Hungary, ii. 109; debanchery of, ii. 107; Benedict IX. ordained before twelve years old, ii. 108.

Church of, debased by power, ii. 31,32; abandoned a practice of antiquity, iii. 29; gradual introduction of error into, iii. 9; applies ancient terms to novelties, iii. vi. great changes in, ii. 67; doctrine of, resembles Pelagianism, iii. 519, 529; allowed vernacular prayer to the Dalmatians.

Rome—continued.

xii. 365; use of Latin in, xi. 272, xii. 468; some members of, desire vernacular prayers, xii. 493; rejects ancient form of prayers for the dead, iii. 269; charged with shutting the kingdom of heaven, xii. 348, 349; imitate heathen in closing the Scriptures, xii. 464, 471—473; the argument for Latin service employed by Pagans, xii. 488—490; communion with, distinct from the papacy, ii. 490; danger of, ii. 493; poems on corruptions of, ii. 103; immorality of, in the tenth century, ii. 69, 70; scandals of, ii. 81; system of, exposed by Tallisian and Mantuan, iv. 353; Bernard's lamentation over, ii. 195; assumption of Catholicity by, iv. 350; Romana, i.e. Catholics, vi. 2; Roman use introduced into Ireland, iv. 275; Romana suppuration, vi. 492—494.

Councils at, iii. 19, 305, iv. 460, v. 489, ii. 245.

Pilgrimages to, v. 188; frequented by early saints, v. 197; compared with Menevia, v. 541; visited by S. Petroc, vi. 84, by S. Patrick, vi. 393, by S. Laureanus, vi. 504, by S. Feillian, vi. 539; Scoti repair to, vi. 43, from Ireland, vi. 342, 343, 421, 520, 521, 522; people of various nations at, vi. 505.

See of, appeal to, prescribed in Irish canon, iv. 33; amount of deference paid to, iv. 330, 333; practised, iv. 442, 498, v. 267, 288, 297, 302, v. 505.

See of, resistance to: haughtiness of, censured by African fathers, ii. 34; Gallican church indignant at, ii. 43; usurpation of, resisted by kings of England, ii. 200—207; by the emperor, ii. 208, 209; letter of, to Irish clergy unsuccessful, iv. 2; bishops did not always bow to, iv. 331—333; Scoti not subject to, iv. 358; British churches not in communion with, iv. 351; opponents of,
Rome—continued.
were made saints as well as others, iv. 356, 357;
— Tenure of, anciently the same for monks and clerics, vi. 487.
Romescot, or Peter's Pence, ii. 199.
Romulus, a deacon, v. 522.
——, bishop of Man, vi. 181.
Romech, the island, v. 335, vi. 583 (Ind. Chr. 509).
Rookwood, or Beaumont, a priest, i. 68, 69.
Ros, or Ros-Alfithir, vi. 472; commonly called Ros-hilary, or Ros-Carby, vi. 472.
Ros-Alfithir, or Ross, vi. 472.
Ros-Carbra, the territorial name of Ros, vi. 472.
Roscommon, S. Comman founder of, vi. 590 (Ind. Chr. 540). See Ross, Ross-commain.
——, Earl of, a convert from Popery, through Ussher, i. 109.
Roscr, island of, vi. 526. See Ross-Cre.
Ros-hilary, corruption of Ros-Alfithir, vi. 472.
Rosina vallis, or Menevia, v. 508, 540, or Rosea Vallis, vi. 378; in Wales, xv. 9; visited by S. Patrick, v. 540, vi. 402.
Rosinnus Floridus, who, vi. 360, 351, 566 (Ind. Chr. 428).
Ross, famous school of, vi. 472, 589 (Ind. Chr. 540). See Ros.
——, a fertile valley granted to S. Comman, vi. 532. See Roscommann, Ross-Commain.
——, in Pembrokeshire, vi. 32.
Ross-Commain, origin of name, vi. 532. See Ross, Roscommon.
Ross-Cre, S. Cronan's church of, vi. 541, 600 (Ind. Chr. 599); anciently an episcopal see, vi. 541; now united to Killaloe, vi. 541.
Roselli, Hannah, testimony of, to skill of Irish canonists, xi. 467.
Rossius, Johannes, date of, iv. 373.
Rosweyd, Heribert, MSS. copied by, iv. 425.
Rotaldus, a bishop, iv. 61.
Rotari, who, ii. 335, 336, 337.
Roth, or Magh Rath, battle of, vi. 255, 605 (Ind. Chr. 637).
Rothadh, bishop of Suessons, iv. 28, 198.
Rothadus, bishop of Suessons, iv. 59.
Rotheus, or Roth, David, his communications to Ussher, vi. 577; Ussher's obligations to, vi. 284; praise of, iv. 425; discovered a lost tract of S. Augustin, vi. 309; his Hibernia Reurgens, vi. 284; his Hierogaphia Hibernia, vi. 286; his Analecta, xv. 130; Dr. Thomas Ryves's reply to, xv. 233, xvi. 416.
Rothinger, or Roderick, vi. 108.
Route, or Dalrieda, vi. 146; ubi Clon-derkan, in county of Antrim, vi. 518.
Routiers, or Ruparii, ii. 336.
Rowe, Thomas, letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 375.
Rowenna, vi. 90.
Rowians, or Rowenna, vi. 90.
Ruadanus, S., of Lothra, vi. 472; disciple of S. Finian, vi. 473, 590 (Ind. Chr. 540); his death, vi. 597 (Ind. Chr. 584); Life of, vi. 472, 529.
Ructi, brother of S. Patrick, vi. 390.
Rudolphus Fuldesensis, biographer of Rahanus Maurus, iv. 48.
Rufius, v. 22.
Rufinus, account of, v. 249, 250; returns to Rome from Palestine, vi. 562 (Ind. Chr. 397); his Latin version of Josephus, xi. 515; letter of Prosper to, vi. 402; his heresy, v. 272; called Graunius, v. 273; Jerom's account of his death, v. 271.
Rules, ecclesiastical, ancient Irish, vi. 483, 485; four, MS. collection of, used by Ussher, vi. 483; diverse and schismatical, in Ireland, iv. 500; reduced by Gillebert, vi. 274.
——, of S. Albans, vi. 483.
——, of S. Benedict, vi. 484, 485; promulgated jointly with that of S. Columbanus, vi. 485, 486; and of S. Kieran, vi. 611 (Ind. Chr. 743).
——, of S. Brendan, vi. 484.
——, of S. Columba, vi. 483; aban-
Rules—continued.
duned in diocese of York, vi. 607
(Ind. Chr. 664).
——, of S. Columbanus, iv. 245, vi.
484; jointly with that of S. Bene-
dict, vi. 485, 486.
——, of S. Comgall, vi. 483.
——, of S. David's, or Menevia, adopt-
ed in Fera, vi. 536.
——, of S. Fechin, vi. 538.
——, of S. Kieran and S. Brendan pro-
mulgated in Ireland, vi. 484, 611
(Ind. Chr. 743).
——, of S. Mochnuda, vi. 488.
——, of S. Molua, sentence of Pope
Gregory concerning, vi. 484.
——, of S. Patrick, vi. 484.
Rumeldus, S., of Mechin, nativity and
death of, vi. 283; murdered, vi. 611
(Ind. Chr. 775); his Life by Theo-
deric, vi. 283.
Rupensis abbatia, near Cashel, iv. 539.
Rupes, Dr. Dindyn, vi. 82.
Ruptarii, and Ruparii, v.ii. 336, 537.
Ruricus, bishop of Arles, v. 602.
Russ, disciple of S. Columba, vi. 237.
Ruspeus episcopus, vi. 6.
Russell, abbot of Rassin, vi. 183.
Russin, S. Mary's of, in Man, vi. 183.
Rutheni. See Crucensi.
Ruthenenses, or Rodex, S. Gildas ab-
obot of, vi. 510.
Rutupinus latro, a name given to the
Emperor Maximus, v. 241.
Rygate, abbey of, xvi. 600.
Ryves, Dr. Thomas, account of, i. 70;
introduced to Camden, xv. 134; 
Camden's replies to his inquiries, xv.
139; his answer to the Analecta,
xv. 238, xvi. 416; translates into
Latin some of Ussher's works, xvi.
410, 549; age of, in 1648, xvi. 549; 
Ussher's dispute with, i. 69, 70; his
grasping attempts in the preroga-
tive court, xv. 278, 279; proceed-
ings about, xv. 290; Ussher's cen-
sure of, xv. 298; his sentiments,
xvi. 392; letter of, to Camden, xv.
137, to Ussher, xv. 200, xvi. 591,
410, 540, 549, 564.

S
Saballum, or Sabhull, vi. 405; called
Zabulum, vi. 406; founded by S.
Patrick, vi. 434; near Downpatrick,
vi. 435, 568 (Ind. Chr. 432); S.
Dunnins, abbot of, vi. 434; a fa-
vourite resort of the founder, vi. 434;
450; position of the church of, vi.
406, xv. 175; S. Patrick died at, vi.
451, 452, and was buried at, vi.
435, 450, 461; meaning of the
term, in the Hebrides, vi. 569 (Ind.
Chr. 432).
Sabaria, birth-place of S. Martin, vi.379.
Sabbath, or Saturday, xii. 575; change of,
xxii. 576; recognised by the
Church of England, xii. 577; by
Ignatius, and council of Laodicea,
xxii. 586; obligation of, i. cxlviii.;
honily on, cited, i. cxlviii.; held
by church of England, xii. 589;
letter on, xii. 573-586; controversy
about, xvi. 366; Sabbathum distinct
from Dominica, v. 234; Sabbathum
magnus, what, vii. 369.
Sabhul. See Saballum.
Sablo, that is, arena, vi. 133.
Sapphina, the Severn, v. 543; Mons
Badonia near the mouth of, v. 543;
Sabrinum mare, vi. 345.
Sabel. See Saballum.
Sacerdos, prevalence of the number
seven in the various relations of,
iv. 505-507.
——, name of a British presbyter, vi.
558 (Ind. Chr. 314).
Sachelles, an Irish bishop, vi. 518.
Sacrament, what, ii. 427, xi. 193, 216,
xv. 516, 517; distinct from its ob-
ject, iii. 62; doctrine of, ii. 428,
429; first of the Old Testament, iii.
66, of the New, article on i. xlvi.;
nature of a, xiii. 129; design of, xiii.
192; use of, xv. 505, 511, 513,
516; a means in the remission of 
sin, iii. 141; of Lord's Supper, not
absolutely necessary to salvation,
iii. 55; of faith, iii. 67.
SACRAMENTUM — SALVATION.

Sacrmentum, what, ii. 427.
Sacrifice of communion, iv. 278.
Sacramentum promontorium, vi. 522.
Sæchnall, or Secundinus, bishop, his parents, vi. 383; buried at Donnach Sæchnall, vi. 384. See Secundinus.
Sagionis monachus, vi. 182.
Sagmina, iv. 450.
Saiger, in Heile, or Seir Kieran, foundation of, vi. 345, 563 (Ind. Chr. 402); S. Kieran of, vi. 344.
Saigrins, S. Kieran called, from his monastery, vi. 336. See Saiger.
Sainte, Thomas, archdeacon of St. David's, xi. 472.
St. Alban's, founded, vi. 612 (Ind. Chr. 793); ancient inscriptions at, v. 178; records concerning, v. 184. See Alban, St.
St. Andrew's, early names of, vi. 196; foundation of church of, vi. 105; ancient church of, vi. 197; origin of town of, vi. 189; metropolis of Scotland, vi. 189; archbishops of, vi. 189, 190; Turgotus, archbishop, vi. 197; W. Schewes, archbishop, vi. 211, 212; Cuddeos, of, vi. 197-199; MS. by a Cudde of, vi. 186, 187. See Andrew, St.
St. Asaph, in Wales, vi. 86; called Luan Elvenisi, v. 115; founder of, v. 115; entered in Provinciale Romanum, v. 111. See Asaph, St.
St. Brieu, in Brittany, called from S. Brici, v. 394.
St. Colmy's Inch, vi. 247.
St. David's, bishops of, v. 113 (see Meneria); St. David's Land, or Pezipidian, in Pembroke, v. 507.
St. Felphine's, of Foure, parish of, i. cxx.
St. Gall, MSS. preserved in, ii. 299; iv. 410, v. 501.
St. German's, a fifth see in Wales, v. 111.
St. Malo, i.e. Urbis Maclovii, in Brittany, vi. 51; formerly Aletha, vi. 381; situated at the mouth of the Rinctus, or Rances, vi. 50.
St. Mary's of Dublin, seal of, v. 75.
St. Mary's, of Foure, parish of, i. cxx.
—, at Glastonbury, called Saint Marie le petite, v. 141.
Saints, praying to, discussed, iii. 420-496; some, created from a mistaken name, vi. 294; lives of, by Aloysius Lipomannus, iii. 131; book of lives of, promised by Sir R. Cotton, xv. 172; absurd stories in lives of, iv. 218, 214; born in England, Saxon catalogue of, v. 44.
—, Irish, curious testimony concerning, vi. 519; three orders of, vi. 476-479; catalogue of, vi. 477; large companies of, leave Ireland, vi. 319, 320; bones of, carried about, vi. 538; born of fornication or incest, v. 440, vi. 45, 222, 333; oppose Roman rule of Easter, iv. 357; first canonized, iv. 320.
Salamanca, censure of doctors of, iv. 371, 373.
Salams, battle of, viii. 276.
Salanga, mountain of, vi. 522, xv. 15.
Salisbury, olim Cair Caratauc, v. 83.
516; bishop of, his lecture, xvi. 9. See Johannes Saribusiensis.
Salmonasar, age of, viii. 147.
Salmasius, Claudius, Uscher's letter to, xvi. 72.
Salome, visits Britain, vi. 551 (Ind. Chr. 41); dies at Verulam, vi. 291.
Salomon, a name of Johannes Scotus, iv. 112, 113.
Salterey, abbey of, in Huntingtonshire, vi. 461; Henry of, describes S. Patrick's purgatory, vi. 261.
Salzburg, visited by king Lucius, v. 165; Virgilius, bishop of, iv. 462.
Salstia hostiam immolare, what, iv. 277, 278.
Salvation, seal of, two sermons on, xiii. 297-334; universal, sentence of synods on, iv. 75-81; desired for all men, iv. 87-90; particular, according to Gotteschalc, iv. 16.
SAMARITAN — SATHENEGHABAIL. 155

Samaritan Pentateuch, copies of, procured by Ussher, i. 89, viii. 604; how disposed of, i. 90, 91; his statement of being the first to introduce, vii. 604, xv. 229; variations of, from the Hebrew, vii. 605, 606; character of, not as old as Hebrew, vii. 617.


Samson, age of, viii. 89; chronology of, xii. 75.

——, S., meaning of name, v. 107; several saints so called, v. 96, 97, vi. 587 (Ind. Chr. 522); parents of, vi. 148, educated by Iliutas, vi. 148; at Lan-Iltut, v. 539, with Dubricias, v. 310, ordained by him, vi. 49, 84, 586 (Ind. Chr. 521); visits Ireland, vi. 43, 584 (Ind. Chr. 516), and founds a monastery, where he places Umbralfl, vi. 50; leaves Ireland, vi. 585 (Ind. Chr. 518); bishop of Menevia, names of, v. 107; bishop of York, v. 94, 95, 519, vi. 579 (Ind. Chr. 490), 586 (Ind. Chr. 520); driven to Armorica, vi. 47, 587 (Ind. Chr. 522); placed over Dola, vi. 48; two of the name there, vi. 48; retires thither to avoid the Icetritia, v. 107; bishop of Dola, v. 98, vi. 47, 424; present at third council of Paris, vi. 523 (Ind. Chr. 523); Samsonis Arboretum, vi. 79; subscribes acts of council of Paris, vi. 47; his death, vi. 600 (Ind. Chr. 529); Life of, MSS. of, v. 538, iv. 278, vi. 43, 48, 49, 52.

——, a Scot, pope Zachary’s letter about, iv. 463—465.

Samuel, the prophet, and witch of Endor, inference from narrative of, xiv. 183—185.


——, bishop of Dublin, iv. 327, vi. 537; profession of, to see of Canterbury, iv. 90; subscribes letters, iv. 519; complaints against, iv. 528, 530; Anselm’s letter to, iv. 530; nephew of Donatus, iv. 530; cen---Samuel—continued.

sured for causing his cross to be carried before him, iv. 530.

San Cataldo, a city, called from St. Cataldus, vi. 309.

Sancton, bishop, had use of some of Ussher’s MSS., i. 315, 316; causes the publication of some, i. 308.

Sanctification, doctrine of, xl. 189; sentiments of ancient Irish on, iv. 261; and good works, article of 1615 on, i. xli.

Sancto Paulo, Johannes de, archbishop of Dublin, assumes the primacy of Ireland, i. cxxxii.

Sanctoral, xi. 423. See Asylum.

Sanctus, father of S. David, v. 507.

Sandith, mother of S. Allbhe, vi. 333.

Sandwich, battle of, vi. 258.

Sangall, or St. Gall, monastery of, in Helvetia, vi. 487; See St. Gall.

Sangreal, v. 31.

Sannao, brother of S. Patrick, vi. 331, 561 (Ind. Chr. 389).

Santonum, Leontius episcopus, vi. 51.

Sapientia, filia Herwic, vi. 169.

Saponarim, near Toul, iv. 191, 195.

Sarah, only woman whose age is recorded in Scripture, viii. 28.

Saranaus, a Scotic doctor, iv. 1, 427.


Sardica, council of, British bishops at, v. 237, vi. 559 (Ind. Chr. 347), xv. 50, 51.

Sardis, African bishops sent to, in exile, vi. 6.

Sardis, made a metropolis, vii. 33.

Sarabruenicis, Johannes, negotiates the papal assent to the conquest of Ireland, iv. 366, 548; episcopus Carnotensis, iv. 548, 550.

Sarravius, Claudius, letters of, to Ussher, xvi. 101; letter of Ussher to, xvi. 112; his praise of Ussher, xvi. 253.

Sasbout, Adam, xii. 525.

Satan, tyranny of, xiii. 480; binding of, ii. 12; loosing of, ii. 95, 158.

Satheneghabail, or Episford, v. 471.
Satyrus, brother of S. Ambrose, iii. 204.  
Saul, king, viii. 98.  
—, the apostle. See Paul.  
—, a place. See Sallaulum.  
Saunderson, bishop, writes the preface to Usher's Power of the Prince, i. 308.  
Savignensis monachus, vi. 182.  
Saville, Sir Henry, Usher's introduction to, l. 29; praise of, vi. 117.  
Saxa, a dagger, v. 475.  
Saxons, mentioned by Claudian, vi. 124; whence they came, v. 443, 447, 448; and Franks used a common language, v. 448; occupy territory abandoned by the Franks, v. 450; shift their quarters, v. 457; date of occupation, v. 457; ravages of, vi. 116, 573 (Ind. Chr. 453); expert pirates, v. 457; comes litoris Saxonic, v. 386; styled Germanicus vermis, vi. 98; early attacks on Britain, v. 385, vi. 566 (Ind. Chr. 364); joined with the Picts, v. 381, 470, vi. 567 (Ind. Chr. 460); return home, v. 510; renew the invasion, v. 442-444, vi. 579 (Ind. Chr. 451); come in three ships, v. 467, 468, vi. 572 (Ind. Chr. 460); arrival and success of, v. 469, 470; date of, under Hengist and Horsa, v. 459-465, vi. 572 (Ind. Chr. 450); tribes of, according to Bede, who settled in Britain, v. 456; distribution of, v. 449-455; injurious influence of, on Christianity, v. 385, 478; slay the archbishop of Londen, v. 89; waste Ireland, vi. 609 (Ind. Chr. 684); a fraternity of, at Mayo, vi. 697 (Ind. Chr. 610); church of, canons of, iii. 95, homily of, opposed to doctrine of real presence, ii. 210.  
Saxon, ancient, boundaries of, v. 447, 448, vi. 271, 272; Transalbana, three tribes in, v. 447.  
Saykull, or Cell-Congaill, vi. 524.  
Scaliger, Joseph, impugns Hebrew text, xv. 19, 20; errors of, xi. 494, 506, 521-524, 574, xii. 91, 92; xv.  
Scaliger—continued.  
583; Usher's feeing towards, xi. 574; his admiration of him, xv. 19; literary of, xv. 67; his posthumous works, xv. 144.  
Scouldal, son of Braescal, vi. 237.  
Scandianavia, where, vi. 102.  
Scantia, or Norway, vi. 34.  
Scanza insula, or Norway, vi. 421.  
Scurinus, defects Aretas, x. 28.  
Scaevenius, Petrus, letters of, to Usher, xvi. 138, 142.  
Scolanus, Lugidi discipulus, vi. 542; a Scotic presbyter, iv. 1, 427.  
Sceethus, vi. 592.  
Schewes, William, archbishop of St. Andrews, vi. 211.  
Schireburn, Eadbert, bishop of, iv. 453.  
Schulen, the Frisic name for Saxons slips, v. 468.  
Schollana. See Scolanus.  
Schoila, practice of adding, to MSS., iv. 485.  
Schonangia, Elizabeth of, vi. 154, 166.  
Schools, monasteries anciently employed as, iv. 297; celebrated, in Ireland, vi. 471, 472; grammar school, where Euanus placed his library, v. 88; school kept by Fuller and Hamilton, i. 3.  
Schringer, Henry, Dempster's remarks about, vi. 118.  
Scippius, Gaspar, Usher's remark on, xiv. 24.  
Sciric, church of, in Valle Aireall, near Mons Mls, vi. 383.  
Scirte mona. See Sciric.  
Schlavenes, or Holländeses, vi. 482.  
Scallionian version of the Scriptures, xii. 434.  
Scolanes, or Swithun, S., vi. 390.  
Scone, vi. 280.  
Sconenfield, church of the Holsati, v. 447.  
Scoonwégia, vi. 165. See Schonangia.  
Scof, a city, v. 226.  
Scofa and Gadelus, vi. 105.  
Scoth-noesa, mother of Fedelmidus, vi. 414.  
Scot, origin of name, vi. 270; or
Scoti—continued.

Scyth, vi. 278; first notice of, vi. 112, v. 11, vi. 273, 557 (Ind. Chr. 280); mentioned by Claudian, vi. 376; Inhabitants of Ireland when the Picts arrived, vi. 101, 103, 108; remarks of Camden and Johannes Major on their situation, vi. 103; said to have come from Spain, vi. 277; addressed by church of Rome in seventh century, iv. 1, 330, 427; same as Irish, iv. 380, 387, 390; Irish so called in 1070, iv. 394, 395; i. e. Hiberni, iv. 422, 427, 428, 431, 445; de Brittonum vici- cinia, v. 254, 367, vi. 101, 103; Hiberni, vi. 112, 143, 270, 271-274, 275, 277, 279; “Scoti sumus,” an expression in twelfth century, vi. 283; references to, vi. 303, 426, 478, 491, 499, 501, 506, 512, 527, 535, 538, 540, xv. 17; a name common to the Irish and their Scotch colony, iv. 239; distinctions of, vi. 279; Scoti Ierni and Scoti Albini, vi. 279, 289; distinguished by Bede, vi. 280; Scoti and Albenses, vi. 183; migrations of, to North Britain at different times, vi. 122, in 446, vi. 192; date of settlement in Argyle, vi. 128, 563 (Ind. Chr. 408); in Scotland join Saxons against Britons, vi. 211; lay north of Clyde, vi. 376; Scoti Albenses, vi. 611 (Ind. Chr. 371); of Dalriada in Alba, reduce Picts, vi. 618 (Ind. Chr. 842, 843); classed with the Attacoti by S. Jer- om, vi. 117; and Britons, boldness of, iv. 340; agree in doctrine, iv. 341; fewness and remoteness of, iv. 436; charged with presumption, iv. 439; preferred to the Britons by the English missionaries, iv. 421; oppo- se S. Augustin, vi. 601 (Ind. Chr. 603); Picts oriundi, vi. 105; and Picts, relative position of, vi. 122; associated with the Picts in their incursions, vi. 559, 560, 562, 565, 566, 567 (Ind. Chr. 260, 304, 393, 422, 425, 451); testimony concerning, in 360, vi. 316; and Picts, alleged arrival of, in Alba, vi. 552; expelled from Britain, vi. 561 (Ind. Chr. 379); return, vi. 562 (Ind. Chr. 396); subdued by Athelstan, vi. 294; agreement in Paschal observance, iv. 346; Scoti reduce the Picts, vi. 259-262; credentes in Deum, v. 367, vi. 355; S. Patrick ordained archbishop of, vi. 399; a bishop ordained for them by Celest- tins, vi. 352; S. Patrick sent to, vi. 398; first baptized by S. Patrick, vi. 405; in Alba converted by S. Co- lumba and Kentigern, vi. 228; Sedu- lius, or Scotus Hibernicus, vi. 232; S. Gninfort of, vi. 348; S. Colman of, vi. 498; S. Liovius of, iv. 425; —, Language of, villis, iv. 454; Sco- tic, 406, 422, 428; lingua Scotiae, iv. 428; spoken in Scotland, vi. 103. —, Literature and religion of, iv. 298; two learned Scots arrive in Gaul, vi. 612 (Ind. Chr. 791); their in- fluence repressed in Northumbria by Wilfrid, iv. 348; exclusiveness in their doctrines, iv. 311; their pri- mitive ministry, vi. 324; resembled Asiatic churches, vi. 354, 357; pas- chal canons of, exposed by Ceddfrid vi. 499; Scotorum curaus, iv. 274, vi. 480; church assigned to, at Co- logne, vi. 387, at Ratibus, iv. 462; Scotici ecclesi, iv. 452; called vagi homines, iv. 180, 181; pirates of, carry away Patrick from Britain, vi. 385, among whom he was captive, v. 441; overthrow and expulsion of, vi. 121; defeated by Stilicho, vi. 123, 124; defeat the Normanni, vi. 124; kings of, on friendly terms with Char- lemagne, iv. 396, 397; returning from Rome, visit Lan-Lluct, vi. 43; communication with Wales, vi. 49; migrate to Toul, vi. 297; Scoti a circ- cio, vi. 122, 123; subdued by God- ric, iv. 491; make dorodrepana, vi. 141; their paludes, vi. 117; pulses of, iv. 178, 180, 190, v. 254.
SCOTIA — SCRIPTURES.

Scotia, old name of Ireland, i. 144; same as Ireland, iv. 421, 466, vi. 151, 226, 270, 274, 275, 276-278, 283, 284, 486, 502, 506, 543, 611 (Ind. Chr. 721); importance of deciding the question, vi. 284; S. Patrick's purgatory in, iv. 263; Buchanan's verses on, iv. 389; divided from Britain, vi. 111; Scotia clara, vi. 51; Hebrew form of name, vi. 271, 272; S. Munsenetus of, vi. 297; S. Beatus baptized in, vi. 292, 551 (Ind. Chr. 48).

— Major, or Ireland, vi. 269, 284; not Alba, vi. 532.

— Minor, or Alba, vi. 268; or Ulterior, vi. 283; formerly Pictorum provincia, vi. 569; Included Northumbria, vi. 492; called Scotia in S. Malachi's time, vi. 476; whence called, vi. 115; Dempster's error regarding, v. 56.

Scotigena, Johannes Scotas, called, ii. 65, iv. 484, vi. 270; Sedulius so styled, vi. 520, 521.

Scotius mons, battle of, ix. 614.

Scotland, an old name of Ireland, vi. 273; in Britain, not called Scotia, anciently, vi. 269; and England, boundary between, vi. 261; when christianized, v. 61; by Dalriadic colony, vi. 148; converted before the Anglo-Saxons, vi. 185; Irish language spoken in, vi. 103; first church formally dedicated in, vi, 178; visited by Cardinal Vivian, vi. 454; laws of, xi. 469, 470.

Scotswath, or Eske, vi. 185, 186.

Scotus, Johannes. See Johannes.

Scourging enjoined by rule of Benedict, iv. 62, 63.

Scribside, wife of Feamon, mother of S. Coeman, vi. 592.

Scriptures, sufficiency of, xi. 181, 198; prelection on, xiv. 36-109; judge in controversies, xiv. 41, 42; Romish arguments against, xiv. 43; clearness of, xiv. 7-14; perspicuity of, xiv. 7; internal testimony of their clearness, xiv. 10; external evidence of, xiv. 131; should be studied in private, xii. 202; desiring of search, xii. 203; S. Chrysostom's recommendation, xii. 200-214, other fathers, xii. 491-498; edicts in favour of use in vulgar tongue, xii. 401, 402, 405; reading of, enjoined in England, xii. 304, xiv. 9; not obscure in matters of practice, xiv. 8, 10; copies of, in all churches, xii. 437; incomplete for controversy, xiv. 39, 45; anciently no restraint on use of, iii. 16, xii. 428-436; sources of integrity of, prelection on, xii. 199; judge of true interpretation of, prelection on, xiv. 88; article of 1506 on, i. xxi.; article of 1615 on, i. xxxiii.; quoted in discussions, v. 376; with Romans a part of rule of faith, xiv. 24; arguments for insufficiency, xiv. 97; restricted use of, xii. 406, 481, advanced, xii. 586-588; withholding of, a practice of ancient heretics, xii. 466, 481-488; reading of, prohibited by heathen, xii. 401-465, 485; Donatist restrictions of, xii. 476; regarded as the pagan mysteries, xii. 486-488; alleged danger of indiscriminate use of, xii. 492; opposition to vernacular use of, xii. 488, 583, 584; alleged evils of, in vulgar tongue, xii. 385; origin of use of; in a dead language, xii. 272; formally withheld by council of Trent, xii. 385; oath as to interpretation of, required by Romanists, iii. 34, 37, 38; custom of burning, xii. 458; persecutions in England, for reading, xii. 373-381; sentiments of Jews on vernacular use of, before Christ, xii. 155-158, after Christ, xii. 158-161; error of Jews in handling, xii. 471, like the Turks, xii. 472; question about vernacular use among the Jews in 552, xii. 161; books of Old Testament wanting, xiv. 112, of New, xii. 113; Apocrypha cited as Scripture by the
Scriptures—continued.
Irish, lv. 249; use of the Scriptures in British and Irish churches, lv. 241–244; views of British and Irish churches on, lv. 241–251; read by early Irish, i. 135; study of, encouraged by Colmananus, iv. 245.

—, Vernacular use of, testimonia concerning: of pope Adrian VI, xii. 371; of Aelred, xii. 303; of Aelfric, xii. 309; of Aidanus, xii. 277; of Alcuinus, xii. 286; of Aldhelm, xii. 280; of Alfonso rex Castellus, xii. 342; Alfrid rex, xii. 179; of Alphonem V, xii. 304; of Amalarius Lugdunensis, xii. 294; of S. Ambrose, xii. 232; of Anastasia Nicensis, xii. 296; of Anastasius Sinaita, xii. 324; of Andronicus Comnenus, xii. 355; of Anglo-Saxon Psalter, xii. 280; of Anna regina, xii. 352; of Anselm, xii. 320; of Anselm Laudomensis, xii. 324; of the Armeni, xii. 192; of Arnobius, xii. 259; of Athalaricus rex, xii. 266; of S. Athanasius, xii. 177; of Athelstan rex, xii. 377; of S. Augustinian, xii. 244–256; of Aventinus, Johannes, xii. 379; of Basilamon, Theodorus, xii. 355; of Basilisimus imperator, xii. 300; of S. Basilius, xii. 182; of Beata Rheana, xii. 371; of S. Beda, xii. 292; of S. Benedictus, xii. 265; of S. Bernardus, xii. 327; of S. Benificatus, xii. 280; of S. Brigitta Suecica, xii. 344; of Cebazilas, Nicolaus, xii. 343; of Cesarius Ardesiensis, xii. 263; of Carolus Calvus, xii. 207; of Carolus Magnus, xii. 288; of Carolutus V, rex, xii. 347; of Carolus VIII, rex, xii. 356; of Cassiodorus, Arduinus, xii. 265; of Cedmon, xii. 279; of S. Chrysostom, xii. 193–214, 301; of Chremungus imperator, xii. 312; of Clemens Alexandrinus, xii. 167; of Conella varia, xii. 385–400; of Conrad imperator, xii. 340; of Constantinus Magnus, xii. 174; of S. Cyprian, xii. 225; of S. Cy-
Scriptures—continued.
290; of Munginus, Radulphus, xii. 357; of Notker Labeo, xii. 308; of Oecumenius, xii. 315; of Olym- piodorus, xii. 220; of the Opus Imperfectum in Matthaeum, xii. 242; of Origen, xii. 167; of the Os- roeni, xii. 173; of Otfried Wissen- burgensis, xii. 301; of Pamphilus, xii. 173; of Paulinus, xii. 250; of Pelagius, xii. 241; of Philo Carpa- thius, xvi. 215; of Petrus Biscens, xii. 321; of Petrus Lombardus, xii. 330; of Petrus Waldus, xii. 331; of Piers Mirandola, Johannes, xii. 366; of Polycarp, xii. 162; of Pri- masius, xii. 241; of Procopius Ga- zaeus, xii. 215; of Prosper Rhegi-ensis, xii. 261; of Protesilaus, xii. 159; of Rahabas Maurus, xii. 293; of Radulphus Floriacensis, xii. 321; of Ricardus Victorinus, xii. 327; of Rovenius, xii. 284; of Rupertus Tui- ticensis, xii. 324; of the Scythe, xii. 192; of Sebastian, xii. 259; of Sma- ragdus, xii. 307; of Stephanus Ed- nensis, xii. 253; of the Syrians, xii. 228; of Tatian, xii. 164; of Tertul- lian, xii. 224; of Thalassius, xii. 278; of Theodoretus, xii. 218; of Theodorus Antiochenus, xii. 216; of Theodosius Junior, xii. 216; of Theophilus Antiochenus, xii. 165; of Trevis, Johannes, xii. 346; of Trithemius, Johannes, xii. 367; of Turcensis ecclesia, xii. 251; of Ul- philas, xii. 226; of Utrartius dux, xii. 318; of the Valentini, xii. 368; of Venantius Fortunatus, xii. 266; of Walafridus Strabo, xii. 295; of the Waldenses, xii. 341; of Waldo Frisingensis, xii. 305; of Weil, Johannes, xii. 348; of Willig Nord- hambranus, xii. 279; history of controversy on, xii. 145-495; Ussh- er's decisive proof, l. 308; S. Au- gustin's canon on, xiv. 216; pass- age in Gregory Nazianzen alleged against, xii. 191; use of, among Boeemi and Slavi allowed by Rome, 

Scriptures—continued.
xii. 299; translation sanctioned by Charlemagne, xii. 289; ancient translations, xiv. 221-224; xii. 302-306.

—, Versions ; Ethiopic, xii. 429; Arabic, xii. 285, 421; Armenian, xii. 192, 344, 417-420; Belge, xii. 356; Bohemian, xii. 362; Dal- matian, xii. 423; Egyptian, xii. 421; English, first, xii. 343, by Jo- hannes Trevisa, xii. 346, old copies of it, xii. 359, ancient treatises against, xii. 355, approved of in parliament, xii. 352, authorized version im- pugned, xv. 318; French, xii. 317, 368, 425; German, xii. 306, 424; Gothic, xii. 415; Greek, xii. 410; Irish, of New Testament, by Richard Fitz Ralph, xii. 345; Latin, iv. 245; Muscovite, xii. 424; Slavio, xii. 237, partly opposed by Rome, xii. 298; Selvovice, xii. 424; Spanish, xii. 356; Syriac, xii. 415-417; by the Waldenses, ii. 325; by Waldo, ii 240; vernacular versions in fourth century, xii. 412; versions used by British and Irish churches, iv. 246-248.


SCYTHICI — SELDEN. 161

Scythici, or Scoti, vi. 273, 278.
Seachlin, S., hymn of, iv. 317, 318.
See Sechnall, Secundinus, Sechmälli.
Sean Patrick, vi. 458.
Sebastianus Atticus, archbishop, v. 346.
Sebert, king, baptized, vi. 601 (Ind. Chr. 604).
Sechmälli, successor of S. Patrick, vi. 457; or Secundinus, vi. 457.
Sedhmeidius, king, vi. 265.
Secretariwm D. Fausti, v. 346.
Secundinus, or Sechnall, birth of, vi. 560 (Ind. Chr. 374); parents of, vi. 363; ordained by S. Patrick, vi. 518; sent on Irish mission, vi. 401, 569 (Ind. Chr. 439); date of, iv. 377; hymn of, iv. 317, 318, vi. 385, 594 (Ind. Chr. 446); successor of S. Patrick, vi. 457; buried at Domnach-Sechnall, vi. 384; church of, see Du seawhailing.
Secundus, disciple of S. James, v. 16, 17.
Sedekia, king, chronology of, xii. 120, 140-142.
Sedes apostolicae, names of the four, iv. 435.
Sedulius, two of name, iv. 285, 291-293; both Scots, who flourished in 721 and 818, iv. 377, vi. 331, 613 (Ind. Chr. 518); question of their severally discussed, vi. 323-325.
— Cellus, letter of, to Macedonius, vi. 319; date of, vi. 319, 576 (Ind. Chr. 474); his Caronem Paschale, ii. 62, iv. 283, 319, 689 (Ind. Chr. 495); Scotus, Scotigena, vi. 329, 321; disciple of Ildebert, vi. 320, 576 (Ind. Chr. 469); his character by Trithemius, vi. 329; his writings, vi. 320; see of, at Oretum, in Spain, vi. 321; testimonies concerning, vi. 321; date of, previous to 494, vi. 328-329; death of, vi. 580 (Ind. Chr. 492); ancient callograms on, vi. 328, 329; his date in chronicles, vi. 320-351; various arrangement in manuscripts of his works, vi. 330; grammatical work of, vi. 331; styled venerable by Pope Gelasius, iv. 282; Sedulius—continued.
other titles given to, iv. 283; preceptor of Sigebert, v. 528; ancient manuscripts of his poems, vi. 329, 526; Turcini Rufus Asterius editor of, them, vi. 326; acrostic hymn of, de Vita Christi, iv. 372; his epistles sought after by Ussher, iv. 385.
— Scotus, in S. Pauli Epistolis, vi. 322; MSS. of, vi. 322; poems of, vi. 322, 326; date of Celilus Sedelius, vi. 329; question of their identity, vi. 329-335; authors who mention him, vi. 325; recommends Hebrew text, and uses Greek of New Testament, iv. 245, 246; follows Septuagint version of Old Testament, iv. 247; sentiments of, on doctrines of grace, &c., iv. 252-258; follows S. Jerem, iv. 245, 246.
— episcopas Britanniae, de gene Scotorum, present at Rome in 721, vi. 391; his Collectaneum in S. Matthew, vi. 322, 538.
— Henricus. See Index of Authors.
Sedes, twenty-eight established in Britain on Pagan foundations, v. 79; primitive, in Britain, v. 79.
Segenus, a Scotic presbyter, iv. 1, 427; disciple of S. Earr, v. 544.
— son of Fiacbna, abbot of Hy, vi. 246, 282, 502, 506, 642; founds a church in Ischra, vi. 695 (Ind. Chr. 633); Communion's epistle to, iv. 399, 432-449, 444, vi. 501; death of, vi. 606 (Ind. Chr. 552).
Segelian, Germania's messenger to Celestine, vi. 366, 558 (Ind. Chr. 432).
Segontiaci, in Hampshire, v. 84.
Selden, Ussher introduced to, i. 29; assisted by Ussher, i. 30; offended by Lydiat, i. 31; MSS. lent to, xii. 303; imprisonment of, xv. 430, 454, 461; letters of, to Ussher, xii. 302; xv. 170, 290, xvi. 250, 252, 255; letters of Ussher to, xv. 175, 280; saves Ussher's library, i. 131; his remarks on Ussher's admission to

VOL. XVII.
Selden—continued.
Westminster assembly, i. 131; interferences on his behalf, i. 248; his last hours, i. 272; visited by Ussher, i. 272; funeral sermon on, preached by Ussher, i. 273; panegyric on, by Ussher, i. 273, 297, v. 129; error of, iv. 569.
Solenitis lapus, nature of, iv. 441.
Seleucus, acts of, ix. 105, 111.
Seneca, Johannes, on canon law, iii. 115, 117.
Semelanda, conquered by king Arthur, vi. 34.
Semipelagianism, doctrines of, iii. 534-537; v. 399; originated in Gaal, v. 396; by Cassian, v. 359; spread of, during pontificate of Sixtus, v. 418; in Constantinople, vi. 1; condemned at synod of Orange, vi. 17. See Pelagius.
Semipelagians, ascribe predestination to Augustine, iv. 18; enemies of Pelagians, v. 406; cause of, advocated by Possessor, an African bishop, vi. 3; writers on, enumerated, iii. 539. See Cassian, Faustus, Gennadius.
Seniramis, date of, viii. 85.
Συμνοῖον, or Cælees, vi. 173.
Senacherib, date of, vii. 149.
Senachus, an early Irish bishop, vi. 479, 518.
Sen., disciple of S. Finian, vi. 473, 590 (Ind. Chr. 540).
—, of Armagh, vi. 587, 600 (Ind. Chr. 598); death of, vi. 592 (Ind. Chr. 610).
Senacha, S., of Inis Cathay, vi. 436, 577 (Ind. Chr. 493); visited by S. Kilian, vi. 525; his objection to the company of women, vi. 510; his death, vi. 582 (Ind. Chr. 544); Life of, vi. 436, 519.
Senecimus, an Irish bishop, vi. 518.
Seneca, an old Pelagian, v. 522, 523.
Senior, a title of respect, iv. 515, 517, 528; seniores Hibberiani, vi. 468.
Sen-Patraic, successor of S. Patrick, vi. 437, 438. See Patrick, Sen.
Sentleger's collections, xv. 4.

Separation, religious, in case of Dagonus, iv. 42.
Septimius, letter of Leo to, v. 430.

Manuscripts of, ancient copies, vii. 455; genuine MS. of, xi. 553; codex Vaticanus, vii. 518; Lucian's text, vii. 518; collation of, vii. 519; antiquity of, vii. 521; examination of, vii. 520-527; codex Alexandrinus, brought to England, xv. 436,
Septuagint—continued.


Sерarius, Nicholas, impudent assertion of, ix. 26.

Serbula. See Ortsila.

Serenus, bishop of Marseilles, breaks images in churches, iii. 511.

Serfus, S., of Orkneys, vi. 213, 557 (Ind. Chr. 293), 568 (Ind. Chr. 431); probably same as Servanus, vi. 213. See Servanus.

Sermons, style of, in 1619, xvi. 360; had prayers before and after, xi. 251; the king addressed in his presence, ii. 499; bishop Bedell's advice about texts, i. 117.

—, Usher's, account of, i. 314, 315, 365; a soul-saving sermon, i. 291; on rights of primogeniture, xiii. 353–364; seal of salvation, xiii. 299; before Commons at St. Margareta, ii. 415–457; on Gen. xlix. 8, xili. 533–564; on 2 Chr. xxxiv. 33, xili. 567; on Ps. xxxii. 10, xili. 594–538; on Ps. xxxii. 11, xili. 452–474; on Ps. ciii. 1–3, xili. 589–606; on Lam. v. 16, xili. 77; on Matt. xili. 44, xili. 539; on Luke, v. 73–75, xili. 475; on John, i. 12, xili. 159; on John, viii. 31, xili. 367–403; on Rom. v. 1, xili. 226, 245, 262; on Rom. vi. 14, xili. 523; on Rom. vi. 28, xili. 92; on Rom. v. 1, xili. 279; on Rom. vii. 16, xili. 317; on 1 Cor. xi. 29, xili. 192; on 1 Cor. xiv. 33, xili. 335–351; on Gal. lli. 22, xili. 60; on Gal. iv. 4, xili. 506; on Gal. vi. 3, 4, xili. 31–44; on Eph. i. 18, xili. 175; on Eph. ii. 1–3, xili. 45–59; on Phil. ii. 5–8, xili. 126, 140; on 1 Thess. ii. 18, xili. 537; on Heb. ii. 14, 15, xili. 490; on Heb. iv. 7, xili. 1–30; Sermons—continued.

on Heb. iv. 6, xili. 209; on Rev. xxii. 8, xili. 107.

Servanus, S., a companion of Palladius, vi. 212; sent to the Orkneys, vi. 213; same as Serf, vi. 213; S. Kentigern baptized and educated by, vi. 224, 584 (Ind. Chr. 514), lodged with, vi. 214; received at Inchkeith, vi. 221, 579 (Ind. Chr. 488); his death, vi. 590 (Ind. Chr. 540); Life of, vi. 214.

Service of God, Irish article on, i. xii.

Servitude, included in the occupation of lands, xii. 425–427.

Servulus, S., who, xili. 266.

Sesecani vallis, near Colp, vi. 408.

Sesnen, or Sesncens, an Irish bishop, vi. 518; baptized by S. Patrick, vi. 569 (Ind. Chr. 433).

Sethosis, king of Egypt, viii. 62.

Sethus, Hunaldus substituted for, in a poem of Columbanus, iv. 415.

Seton, family of, Dempster's account of origin of, vi. 294.

Seven churches, of Asia, vii. 16, 18; bishops of, vi. 33; became each a metropolis, vii. 36; diocesan, not parochial churches, vii. 60; had civil pre-eminence, vii. 61; in Ireland, vi. 542; in Scotland, vi. 606 (Ind. Chr. 650).

—, discipline liberales, vi. 578 (Ind. Chr. 462).

—, orders in the church, v. 387.

—, saints of Britain, their names, iv. 95.

—, years, term of S. Patrick's servitude, vi. 388; spent by him in Gaul, &c., vi. 562 (Ind. Chr. 402), in each province of Ireland, vi. 430, in Munster, vi. 572 (Ind. Chr. 449); spent by Gildas in Gaul, vi. 575, 576 (Ind. Chr. 465, 462); by S. Dubricius vi. 581 (Ind. Chr. 495); by S. Coemgen, vi. 582 (Ind. Chr. 505); by S. Kieran, vi. 589 (Ind. Chr. 529); by S. Finian, vi. 590 (Ind. Chr. 540); by S. Teilo, vi. 599.
Seven years—continued.

(Ind. Chr. 588); of curse, vi. 608 (Ind. Chr. 617).

— hundred and seventy-seven companions of S. Finger, vi. 576 (Ind. Chr. 406).

Severani, heretics, xii. 507.
Severianus, a Pelagian bishop, v. 367, 566 (Ind. Chr. 429).
Severinus, S., the apostle of the Norici, v. 512.

—, pope, letter of Irish church to, vi. 666 (Ind. Chr. 640); death of, iv. 427, vi. 406.

Severn, river, called Hafren, and Abri-num fiumen, vi. 49, 587 (Ind. Chr. 522).
Sever's Hill, Severi collis, v. 198, vi. 556.

Severus, the emperor, expedition of, to Britain, vi. 555 (Ind. Chr. 260); divides Britain into prefectures, v. 120, vi. 535 (Ind. Chr. 197); stone wall of, vi. 111, 136-138, 558 (Ind. Chr. 211); broken through, vi. 142; his death, v. 198, vi. 556 (Ind. Chr. 211).

—, Trevirensis episcopus, v. 435, vi. 571 (Ind. Chr. 448).

—, companion of S. Germans, v. 456.

Sexburga, queen of Ina, v. 139.

Shachlin, vulgar name of S. Seachnall, vi. 384.

Shannon, or Synna, or Synas, vi. 525, 533. See Sincus.

Shapwyke, a parish of Glastonbury, v. 142.

Sharp, Alexander, letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 456.

Shel ford, xvi. 9.

Shen, chronology of, xi. 514-520; age of, xi. 520.

Sheol, or Hades, iii. 318-326, 358.

Shewbread, Hebrew for, ii. 428.

Shiloh, where, viii. 80.

Ship, devata navi ad mare, vi. 497.

Shortall, Mr. Leonard, letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 417.

Shotover House, in Tyrrell family, i. 38.

Sibbes, Mr. R., a preacher, xv. 361, 363; comes to Ireland, xv. 375; recommended for provostship of Trinity College, i. 87; retires, i. 87; xvi. 455; letters of, to Ussher, xvi. 395, 440, 522.

Sibilla, Firani regis filia, vi. 169, 171.

Sidibor, Sir Christopher, Ussher's Religion of the Ancient Irish dedicated to, iv. 257.

Sidhill, books, collection of, i. 541; custody of, xii. 461.

Sicardus, Johannes, his opinion concerning Palladius' country, vi. 526.

Sicily, repaired to by Celestius, v. 278.

Sieli, sent to Irish, iv. 467.

Sidney, Sir Henry, articles set out under, i. xxv.

Sidonius, a companion of Virgilius, mentioned by pope Zachary, iv. 461.

— Apollinaris, account of, v. 503.

Sier-Keran, in Ele, church of, vi. 514.

Siby, heretical notion about, viii. 211.

Sigebert Gemblacensis, his country, v. 538.

Siger, king of East Saxons, vi. 250, 608 (Ind. Chr. 675).

Siggeus, an Irish bishop, vi. 518.

Sigibert, king of the Franks, vi. 589.

Sigismund, the emperor, diploma of, vi. 298.

Signature of father and son to same record, ii. 280.

Sgresia, sister of S. Giraldus, vi. 608 (Ind. Chr. 665).

Silvester, or Cair Segaint, v. 84.

Silvenus, disciple of S. Baire, vi. 544.

Silures, in Monmouthshire, v. 101.

Silverius, expelled from the papacy, vi. 589 (Ind. Chr. 558).

Silvester, disciple of S. Palladius, vi. 369, 568 (Ind. Chr. 451); Domhnach Arte given to, vi. 368.

— II., pope, or Gerbert, infamous, ii. 87-90; miracle at tomb of, ii. 89; sanguinary enactments of, ii. 90; bestows crowns, ii. 91.

— III., pope, elevation of, to papacy, ii. 92.
SIMEON — SMITH. 165

Simeon, Mr., misstatement of, concerning Ussher, i. 283.
— Scutus, verses of, vi. 230, 239.
Simon, abbot of St. Alban's, iv. 194.
—, son of Giorias, xl. 102, 109.
— the Just, ix. 113.
— Magnus, British tonsure ascribed to, vi. 490.
— de Montfort, his great army, ii. 361; victory gained by at Mur- reliam, ii. 363-368; lands of Raymond of Tolouse assigned to, ii. 373; reduced to straits, ii. 375; his death, ii. 377; mistakes concerning him, iii. 383.
— Zelotes, preached in West, v. 18; his arrival in Britain, vii. 551 (Ind. Chr. 47).
Simony, thirteen bishops deposed by Chrysostom for, vii. 39; existing in Ireland, iv. 493.
Sin, evil consequences of, xiii. 2; forgiveness of by priest, Romish doctrine concerning, discussed, iii. 119-176, proper to the Deity, iii. 120, how far conceded to ministers, iii. 129, 130; various kinds of, xiii. 255; freedom from, Celestius' doctrine about, v. 278; sinless condition, Pelagius' explanation of, v. 291.
Sinell, son of Fineadh, first Scot who was baptized by S. Patrick, vi. 405, 569 (Ind. Chr. 429).
—, son of Maenence, vii. 473; abbot of Cluain-inis, vi. 563, 590 (Ind. Chr. 540), 596 (Ind. Chr. 579).
Sineath, sister of S. Columba, vi. 231.
Sineus, or Shannon, vi. 496, 839, 844.
Singling, according to Roman use, Irish deficient in, iv. 275; ancient rules about, xii. 477.
Sinna, or Shannon, vi. 533. See Sineus.
Sirigi, king of the Irish Picts, vi. 105.
Sirletas, Gullelmus, vi. 292, 308.
Sirmondas, Jacobus, his MSS., xv. 368, 481; lends MSS. to Ussher, i. 128, 129; disappoints Ussher, xvi. 159; estrangement of, xvi. 558; praise of him, iv. 171.
Sitareus, an Ostman leader, iv. 566. 
Siward, duke of Northumbria, vi. 204, 292.
Sixtus, presbyter Romanus, letters of, on Pelagianism, v. 329.
Sixtus Senensis, corrected, vii. 509, 510.
Skryne, parish of, i. lxxvi.; rural deanry of, i. lxxxiii.
Skull of a dead man, words uttered by, ii. 392.
Skirlockstown, parish of, i. lxxxiv.
Skyner, Ralph, offered preferment in Ireland, xv. 319; account of himself, xv. 321; letters of, to Ussher, xv. 236, 257, 304, 315, 319.
Slia, ostium, or Inbher Slia, vi. 406.
Slane, S. Erc mac Dego of, vi. 410, 565 (Ind. Chr. 424); parish of, i. xci.; rural deanry of, i. xcl.; gave title to the family of Fleming, vi. 410.
Slanns, river, the Modona of Ptolemy, vii. 328.
Slavenborch, v. 433.
Slavi, obtain vernacular Scriptures and liturgy, xii. 297-300.
Sliebhiti, or Sletty, where, vi. 425; S. Flee and sixty saints buried in, vi. 421; church of, vi. 374, 571 (Ind. Chr. 448); cease to be metropolitical, vi. 606 (Ind. Chr. 508).
Sleswic. See Sleswic.
Slia, an arm of the Baltic, v. 446.
Sliebh Bloom, v. 506, 533.
— Cullenian, vi. 248; Slieve Gullen, or Celmi mons, vi. 248.
— Maerige, near Campus Albus, vi. 508; Burchard, lord of, vi. 598 (Ind. Chr. 598); O'Gormaghseyn of, vi. 93.
— Mis, vi. 389, 406, 407.
— Salanga, vi. 522.
Sleswic, or Sleswic, Danish name for, v. 446.
Sligo, Book of, vi. 230, 415, 423, 444.
Smith, Richard, or Maleus, professor, where born, vii. 239.
—, Dr. Thomas, his Life of Ussher, i. 30, 32; error in, i. 37.
—, William, examination of, xvi. 494.
Smoke-silver, the pope's, iv. 366.
Smyrna, bishop of, a metropolitan, vii. 36; Polycarp, bishop of, vii. 51.
Snechorda, Island, vi. 34.
Snowden, formerly called Hiberni montes, vi. 114.
Socrates, a British martyr, v. 205, vi. 557 (Ind. Chr. 303).
Sodom, date of destruction of, viii. 26; apples of, vi. 57.
Sodomy, Maglocun charged with, vi. 63.
Sodor, church of, vi. 176; or Holme, in Man, church of S. Germanus at, vi. 179–183; seat of bishop of, in Mona, vi. 206; alleged origin of, see, vi. 557 (Ind. Chr. 303); in Man, Galloway under jurisdiction of, vi. 612 (Ind. Chr. 800); bishop of, vi. 189; Simon bishop of, vi. 182; Conan bishop of, vi. 255.
Soldiers, oath of Roman, xl. 288.
Soll in Cilicia, viii. 209.
Solitarius, Beccan, iv. 432.
Solomon, age of, at accession, vii. 182.
Solon, his age, viii. 209.
Solonius, companion of Palladius, vi. 368, 369, 566 (Ind. Chr. 431).
Somersetshire, Estiva Regio, v. 536.
Son of God, whether aérote, preëception on, xiv. 152–157.
Sondanagh, chapel of, i. cxiv.
Sonnagh, chapel of, i. cxiv.
Sophia, a title of St. Cadoc, vi. 503, 584 (Ind. Chr. 514).
Sord, or Swords, in the diocese of Dublin, iv. 552.
Sotularis, a shoe, ii. 235.
Soul, meaning of, in Hebrew and Greek, xi. 258; in Greek used for the body, xiv. 171; state of, after death, article on, i. 4; of the plous, not in Limbus, xiv. 178–180.
South, called by the Welsh Deheu, or the right, vi. 103.
Sow, twelve hides of, v. 140; a parish belonging to Glastonbury, v. 142.
Soyer, province of, vi. 46.
Spain, the scenes of St. James' labours, v. 16–18, 40, 42.
Spalato, the archbishop of, xv. 113; attacks on, xv. 130; his works, xv. 178; his faults, xv. 179; xvi. 344; relapse of, xvi. 391, 397.
Spanheim, Frederick, letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 103; letter of Ussher to, xvi. 17, 95.
Sparta, famous for obedience, x. 324.
Spartianus, vi. 136, 138.
Speed, his Chronicle, price of, xv. 74.
Spel-boc, a MS. of Exeter, vi. 279.
Spelman, Sir Henry, Condélica of, revised by Ussher, xvi. 35; glossary of, contains substance of Ussher's essay on Corbes, i. 28; letters of, to Ussher, xvi. 168, 409, 415, xvi. 288.
Spatisswood, James, bishop of Clogher, i. 55.
Sraphanus, son of Nasea, vi. 543.
Srath-Cairnaic, battle of, vi. 256.
Stabularia, v. 221.
Stabulli comes, a post of honour, v. 220.
Stacallan, parish of, i. xci.
Stafernam, or Tafarnam, parish of, i. cix.
Staforde, Sir Thomas, xv. 434.
Stafordestown, parish of, i. lxxviii.
Stagnum Righi, Inisbofindein in, vi. 382; See Loch Righ.
Stagnum, See Loch, and compounds.
Stahlmucke, parish of, i. lxxxix.
Stamisia pellicum, vi. 486.
Stamullen, parish of, i. lviv.
Standing stones, object of, vi. 217.
Stanemore, Mora Lapidea, in Westmorland, vi. 91, 107; cross of, vi. 265; battle of, vi. 552 (Ind. Chr. 105).
Stanford, battle of, vi. 572, 573 (Ind. Chr. 450).
Stanhenges, or Mons Ambrosii, v. 516, 521, vi. 60, 578 (Ind. Chr. 466).
See Stonehenge.
Stanhengest, where Saxena murdered the British, v. 476.
Stanilurst, Ussher's grandfather, i. 1, 5; family of, not intimate with Ussher's, i. 2; Richard, Ussher's
Stanhurst.—continued.
uncle, his works, xv. 4; errors of, corrected, iv. 550, xv. 13; letter of Ussher to, xv. 3, 4; his reply to Ussher's Eccles. Christian. Success., i. 34, xv. 148; his Life of S. Patrick, vi. 374.

Stanmore, battle of, vi. 552 (Ind. Chr. 105). See Stanemore.

Staple-law, xi. 453.

Stapleton, his Fortress of the Faith gave Ussher's studies a polemical turn, i. 9.

Starus, son of Nemedius, vi. 379.

Statutes of Ireland, xi. 454.

Stephanus, or Aedul, presbyter, date of, iv. 378.

— a British martyr, v. 205.

— a deacon, vi. 16.

— Henricus, Dempster's unfounded charge against, vi. 118.

— seventh archbishop of London, v. 89.

— I., epistles of, v. 120, 175.

Stephen, S., martyrdom of, x. 577.

— first prince of Hungary, ii. 90.

— an usurper, supported by the pope, ii. 200.

Stephen's, Jeremy, letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 588.

Stichoai, or verses, Nicephorus Constantius on, vii. 138.

Stilicho, vi. 123; his achievements, v. 462, vi. 562 (Ind. Chr. 990); recalls his British legion, vi. 563 (Ind. Chr. 403).

Stonor, lapsis tituli, v. 474.

Stone, employment of, unusual in ancient British churches, vi. 97, 98, 200.

— pillar of, a memorial of victory, vi. 106.

Stonehall, or Aula Lapidea, parish of, i. 887.


Stormarii, a Saxon tribe, v. 448.

Stone, John, error of, v. 76, 125.

Stradling.—continued.

Glamorganshire, i. 243; members of family of, i. 245.

Strangford, Lord, his arrival in Ireland, i. 152; efforts of, to correct ecclesiastical abuses, i. 114; assisted in compilation of the Irish canons, i. 172, 173; commendation of, by conviction, i. 168; his equitable administration of high commission court, i. 187; Ussher's praise of, xv. 574; unjust charges against, L. 106; last letter of, L. 215; atternd of, L. 210; his sentence, L. 217; visited by Ussher, L. 217; his last message to Laud, L. 218; attended on scaffold by Ussher, L. 219; Ussher's description of his death, L. 219, 320.

Strand-Frisili, v. 455.

Stratduttenses, or Strecedenses, vi. 263.

Strathern, Abernethy in, vi. 207.

Σαρατοντπος ηθοποιών, of Ptolemy, vi. 104.

Streamhead, or Whithby, Hilda abbess of, iii. 206; council of, iv. 344.

Strecedenses, or Strathduttenses, vi. 263.

Stremeschalch, or Streoneshalch, i. e. Sinus Pisari, Athel Whithby, or Whitebay, synod of, vi. 428; date of synod, iv. 578, vi. 598.

Streoneshalch. See Stremeschalch.

Strete, a parish of Glastonbury, v. 142.

Strivelin, castellum, church of S. Monnina in, vi. 249.

Strockstowner, parish of, i. 249.

Strongbow, Richard, Earl of Augia, iv. 554.

Study, Ussher's directions for, i. 301.

Sturis, a river of Holstati, v. 447.

Style, change in, in Ussher's time, iv. 396; William of Malmesbury's comparison of various styles, iv. 453.

Suana, a daughter of Vetgist, v. 454.

Subdiaconi, duty of, iv. 504.

Subject, the obedience of, xi. 324.

Submission to royal authority, i. 306.

Submon Cubio, vi. 278.
SUBSCRIPTIONS — SYNODS.

Subscriptions to councils, ancient form of, vi. 25, iv. 519, v. 343.

Substantiola, in Gildas, vi. 134.

Sucrat, baptismal name of S. Patrick, vi. 378; i.e. Deus belli, or Fortis bello, vi. 378.

Successor, of a bishop, iv. 339.

Sudi, mountain of, in diocese of Dublin, iv. 552.

Suetonius, name of S. Beatus, vi. 293.

Suffragan bishops, to be increased, xii. 534.

Sulbinus, filius Curthri, fifth abbot of Ily, vi. 245, 606 (Ind. Chr. 652); death of, vi. 607 (Ind. Chr. 652).

—, filius Domnall, vi. 504, 604 (Ind. Chr. 630).

—, mac Mailehuvai, vi. 278.

—, Mens, king of Ireland, vi. 515, 603 (Ind. Chr. 615), 604 (Ind. Chr. 628).

Suidgerus Babenbergensis, ii. 113.

Sulcard, his account of St. Peter’s of Westminster, v. 156.

Sulcan, bishop of St. David’s, iv. 272; educated in Ireland, iv. 394; John, son of, v. 103, 114; Life of, iv. 394, vi. 46.


See O’Sullevan Beare.

Sulpitius Severus, fellow-disciple of S. Patrick, vi. 497; his correction of Roman and Alexandrian cycle, vi. 500; from whom the British paschal canon was received, vi. 497; confounded with Severianus, v. 368.

Summina, S., an Irish virgin, visits Norway, iv. 547.

Suncense monasterium, iv. 539.

Supererogation, works of, performed by Christ alone, iv. 594; the doctrine of, taught by Celestius the Pelagian, iv. 299.

Superstitions, origin of, iii. 12.

Supremacy, papal, a hinging question, iv. 389; claims to, deficient, ii. 467; arguments against, xiv. 1.

—, royal, oath of, Ussher’s speech on, i. 60, ii. 459–468.

Surplice, use of, cause of dispute, i. 191, 193; preaching in, objected to, xv. 459; wearing of, in college chapel, opposed, i. 33.

Susanna, sister of Eiphilius, vi. 337, 560 (Ind. Chr. 362).

Sussex, South Seaxum, v. 103.

Suthreis, Surrey, v. 450.

Suthriona, Bede’s name for Surrey, v. 450.

Suthsexia, Sussex, v. 449.

Sutliffe, Isaiah, letter of, xvi. 386.

Swelwes, S., of Glastonbury, v. 132.

Swiftesh, or Sutkhane, death of, vi. 278.

Swithun, two saints of name, v. 390; or scholarus, vi. 595 (Ind. Chr. 566).

Switzerland, governed by a democracy, xiii. 360.

Sword and keys, power of, distinct, ii. 463.


Syddan, parish of, i. xcvii.

Sydney, Sir Philip, his metrical Psalms, i. 243.

Sylloge, Ussher’s, origin of, iv. 385, 395, 396, vi. 233, 481.

Syllogism, of Celestius, v. 276–279; to controvert Romish doctrines, iii. 260, 434.

Syllucise, a Welsh tribe, v. 98.

Sylva Caledonia, vi. 113. See Caledonia Nemus.

—, Carbonaria, vi. 540, 607 (Ind. Chr. 654).

—, Foducti, vi. 390.

—, Kenani, in Leinster, vi. 339.

Sylvanus, primate of Numidia, v. 301.

Sylvester, Life of, xvi. 151.

Synan, or Shannon, v. 525.

Synclerius, vi. 362.

Synelus. See Sinell.

Synana, or Shannon, v. 525.

Synnada, a bishop of, vii. 6.


Synods, ancient, laity at, vi. 425;
SYNODS — TEMPLEBORAN.

Synods—continued.
Irish, instead of convocation, i. 41; provincial, acts of, i. cxxx.; form of, proposed by Ussher, xii. 534-536; his treatise on synodical episcopacy, xii. 527-536; synodical government of the church, his proposition concerning, xii. 534-536.

Syria, affairs of, ix. 270.

Syriac, early version of Scriptures in, xii. 223, xiv. 272.

T

Taberula, Bonaven S. Patrick's birthplace, vi. 375; placed by scholast in Cornwall, vi. 375.

Tablets, of ivory, vi. 327; in S. Paul's, London, v. 87.

Tachos, viii. 418.

Taffernam, see-land of, i. lv.

Tagmoone, parish of, i. cv.

Tailchanus, Lugudius son of, vi. 508, 627.

Talldean, now Teitan, vi. 412; visited by S. Patrick, vi. 569 (Ind. Chr. 433). See Aenach Tailteann.

Tairdelbach, son of Tachgh, iv. 531.

Talaidh, bishop John, v. 524.

Talbot, Richard, archbishop of Dublin, i. exl., I. 162, 163.

Tallessin, date of, iv. 377.

Timman, S., name of, engraved on the Garland of Howth, vi. 531.

Tameressia insula, vi. 593, 564 (Ind. Chr. 409). See Camaria insula.

Tamlachtan, in the diocese of Dublin, iv. 552.

Tanen, S., Kentigern's mother, vi. 224.

Taraghe, or Themoria, vi. 233, 407; parish of, i. 1xxv.

Tarentum, S. Castrinus patron of, vi. 301-303, 584 (Ind. Chr. 146); Drogonus, archbishop of, vi. 306; Graldus, archbishop of, vi. 307.

Tarnannus, S., a Pictish bishop, vi. 298; of Lismore, vi. 290.

Tarbus, in Bithynia, v. 292.

Tatheus, an Irish teacher at Caer Went; Tatheus—continued.

vi. 578 (Ind. Chr. 469); master of S. Cadoc, vi. 581 (Ind. Chr. 500).

Tau, the river, vi. 252.

Tauracum monasterium, v. 531, vi. 582 (Ind. Chr. 504).

Taurinus, bishop of York, v. 48, vi. 552 (Ind. Chr. 105).

Tavus, river, at Llandaff, v. 114; Tavenisia ecclesis, i.e. Llandaff, v. 114.

Taylor, Francis, letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 9.

—, Jeremy, bishop, his remarks about the two collections of Irish articles, i. 176.

Te Dann, ascribed to Nicetas in the Liber Hymnorum, vii. 500; earliest mention of, vii. 500.

Teach-Munns, iv. 343, vi. 503.

Teach-na-Roman, founded by S. Palladius, vi. 368, 369.

Teachrausa, in the county of Armagh, xi. 437.

Tearmuin-Fechin, in Lowth, i. 74, vi. 537, xi. 423.

Technabretnach, in diocese of Dublin, iv. 552.

Tecla, or Melania, v. 247.

Tees, river, a boundary of Dehra, v. 453.

Tellô, river, in Wales, v. 440.

Tello, or Thelgenus, Life of, v. 97; a name of Llandaff, iv. 324; Tellau, in North Wales, v. 111.

Tellau, or Tellin, S., v. 98, 541, vi. 82.

Teliavus, S., v. 80 (see Tello, Tellau); Tellavi arboreta, In Armoric, vi. 79.

Tellín, parish of, i. xx.

Temeria, or Tara, vi. 333; S. Patrick at, vi. 410. See Taraghe.

Templars, destroyed without conviction, ii. 290.

Temple, Solomon's, chronology of, xii. 81.

Temple, Sir William, account of, i. 32; provost of Trinity, College, Dublin, i. 32; letters of, to Ussher, xvi. 329, 335.

Templeboran, parish of, i. cxii.
Templefannaghe, or Archideacon, chapel of, i. cxxi.
Templekerran, parish of, i. lxxvii.
Templepatrick, or Moyvore, parish of, i. cxxii.
Templum Cammini, in Inis Kealtaf, vi. 544.
Tendurns, king of West Britain, vi. 84, 593 (Ind. Chr. 557).
Tenth century, the darkest, iii. 14.
Teutician language, v. 473.
Terdelvacus, king of Ireland, iv. 321, 327; maximus rex Hibernia, iv. 448; character of, iv. 492; Lanfranc's letter to, iv. 492; Gregory VII.'s letter to, iv. 498.
Terennanus, archipontifex Hiberniae, iv. 422.
Terminus, bounds of church lands, xi. 423.
Termon land, Ussher's treatise on, xi. 419-445; derivation of the word, i. 28, xi. 423; sanctuary, xi. 423; illustration of, xi. 423; tenants of, xi. 424, 427, 429; their services, xi. 428; termoners, or coloni ecclesie, xi. 443.
Termon-Fechin, i. 74, vi. 537, xi. 423.
Terennans, bishop of the Picts, vi. 568 (Ind. Chr. 431). See Servanus.
Terra Crumtan, vi. 336, 562 (Ind. Chr. 388).
— Gentis Eugenice, vi. 339.
Territories, bishops of, v. 486.
Terry, Dr. William, owner of an island in Lough Derg, iv. 253. See Thyreaus.
Tertian Episcopales, xii. 440-443.
Tertullian, his testimony concerning Christianity in Britain, v. 173, vi. 555 (Ind. Chr. 201).
Terrenans, disciple of Palladina, vi. 212; archbishop of the Picti, vi. 212, 213. See Ternannus.
Tessannaru, parish of, i. cxxiv.
Testaments, Old and New, protection on integrity of, xiv. 201; Old, rejected by some heretics, ii. 258; New, authority of Greek original of, vindicated, xiv. 237, &c.; Latin ver-

---continued.---

sion of, by some preferred to the Greek, xiv. 239; article of 1615 on, i. xlvii.
Testardus, Paulus, letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 144.
Tethiscine, or Wells, v. 87, 540.
Tetrastells, vii. 488, 513.
Tendericus, Cameracensis Episcopus, iv. 60.
Tendiesa lingua, v. 473.
Teudric, king of Glamorgan, vi. 82, 598 (Ind. Chr. 593); contemporary of S. Tello, vi. 80.
Tenledano, in North Wales, v. 111.
Teuthhaldus, bishop, iv. 60.
Teutonic, or Anglo-Saxon, v. 473.
Tesserant, a name of the Cathari, ii. 248.
Thaddæus, abbot of the Scots of Ratisbon, iv. 462.
Thadacius, last British archbishop of York, v. 99, vi. 93, 94, 599 (Ind. Chr. 597).
Thaliessin, the hard, iv. 563, v. 543, vi. 66, 598 (Ind. Chr. 590). See Tallessin.
Thamès, or Themni, who, vi. 222.
—, or Thane, or Thenna, mother of S. Kentigern, vi. 223; legend of, vi. 224. See Thenis.
Thanet, isle of, given to the Saxons, v. 469, 473, 474.
Thara, age of, xi. 501; chronology of, xi. 563-579.
Tharbodorum, near Auxerre, oratory built at, by Michomerus, an Irishman, v. 378.
Thean, or Theon, archbishop of London, v. 88; flies to Wales, v. 90, vi. 554 (Ind. Chr. 179); his successor, vi. 555 (Ind. Chr. 187). See Theon.
Thebeclusus, or Thubtenillus, vi. 194, 198.
Theclia, S., miracles of, iii. 441-443; prayer of, iii. 250.
Thedred, or Theodred, archbishop of London, v. 89.
Thefrianus, king, vi. 45.
Theganus, biographer of Ludovicus Plau, xi. 291.
Thelio, S., or Thelius, pupil of Dubricius, v. 310; flies to Britain, vi. 79; ordains Hmaecl, vi. 89; church of, vi. 89; bishop of Llandaff, vi. 92, 99, 104; called Eliud and Madoc, vi. 45. See Thelius.
Thelargus, a Pictish king, vi. 152.
Thelius, account of, vi. 588 (Ind. Chr. 622); supposed by some to be the same as S. Samson, v. 107, 108; succeeds S. Samson, vi. 587 (Ind. Chr. 622); flies to Armorica, vi. 597 (Ind. Chr. 588); companions of, dispersed over Gaul and Italy, vi. 79; whom he collects, vi. 598 (Ind. Chr. 596); primate of Armorica, vi. 598 (Ind. Chr. 590); gives vassalage to king of Cornwall, vi. 79; same as Samson vi. 598 (Ind. Chr. 596); his disciples at Llandaff, vi. 601 (Ind. Chr. 604); his death, vi. 599 (Ind. Chr. 596); Life of, vi. 78, 79. See Thelio.
Themidas, or Tenidas, river, v. 85. See Themis.
Themistocles, flight of, viii. 290, 293.
Themotis, or Tara, vi. 233, 339; in Campo Breg, vi. 407; celebration in, vi. 409.
Thenis, or Thenna, or Thamæ, mother of S. Kentigern, vi. 584 (Ind. Chr. 514). See Thamæa.
Thenna, or Thamæa. See Thamæa.
Theobald, brother of Aedfrid, vi. 254, 601 (Ind. Chr. 603).
Theodemer, or Faramund, son of Itchimer, vi. 460, vi. 566 (Ind. Chr. 428).
Theodora, wife of Constantius, vi. 218.
Theodore, bishop of Cyrus, vi. 410.
Theodelic, abbot, biographer of S. Rumold, vi. 283.
—, one of the Cathari, ii. 265.
—, II., king of the Franks, vi. 486. See Teudric.
Theodorus Campdonensis, date of, iv. 378; biographer of S. Magnus, iv. 269, 277, 301, 324.
—, of Tarasus, receives tonsure, vi. 488, 601 (Ind. Chr. 667); becomes archbishop of Canterbury, vi. 609 (Ind. Chr. 681); holds synod of Twyford, vi. 609 (Ind. Chr. 684); mentioned, v. 140, vi. 208; date of, iii. 112; literary celebrity of, iv. 451; attended by Irish students, iv. 451, 452; Capitulare and Penitentiale of, iii. 112.
Theodosius, the emperor, summons general council, v. 488; ordered to do penance, iii. 102; importuned by Pelagian bishops, v. 504.
—, archbishop of York, vi. 554 (Ind. Chr. 179).
—, Hispanus Comes, vi. 116, 560 (Ind. Chr. 369).
—, Junior, his devotion to Scripture, iii. 111.
Theodotion, his Greek version of the Scriptures, vii. 491, 494-497.
Oecumenes, Gotteschalc, iv. 14.
Theodwin. See Dedwin.
Theon, bishop of Gloucester, vi. 43, 501 (Ind. Chr. 514); of London, v. 83, 90, vi. 93, 94, 529 (Ind. Chr. 597); flies to Wales, v. 90, vi. 554 (Ind. Chr. 179). See Theanus.
Theonots, v. 390.
Theophilus, S., vi. 494.
Theophylact, or pope Benedict IX., ii. 107.
Theories vita, vi. 84.
Therapeutae or Culdees, vi. 173.
Oigra, distinct from quiur, iii. 79.
Oigra, mark of condemnation, iv. 160.
Theudas, x. 484.
Thirlewall, i. e. marus perforatus, vi. 142; between Northumberland and Cumberland, vi. 142.
Thirty years, a favourite term for legendary prophecies, vi. 402, 407.
Thomas, or Temstach O'Conor, archbishop of Armagh, vi. 452; in Jocelin's time, vi. 372.
—, de la Marc, abbot of S. Alban's, v. 201.
—, S., hymn of, iv. 17.
—, S., the martyr, church of, in Dublin, iv. 552.
Thorannu, disciple of S. Columba, vi. 237.
Thorsimodus, a Gothic prince, v. 466.
Thornæike, Herbert, his statement of Ussher's sentiments on redemption, i. 294; letter of to Ussher, xii. 306.
Thorney, ancient name of Westminster, v. 157, vi. 288; once an island, vi. 98; MS. of Sedulius belonging to, vi. 322, 324, 326, 329.
Thrasamund, king of the Vandals, banishes sixty bishops, vi. 6; death of, vi. 13.
Thrasco, a minister, xvi. 339.
Three Chapters, the controversy on, iv. 400.
Thriwall. See Thirlwall.
Thuanus, Augustus, library of, iv. 158; catalogue of his MSS., vi. 321.
Thucydides, close of his history, viii. 355.
Thule, or Thyle, where, vi. 102, 105; same as Iceland, vi. 429; remotest place from Britain, vi. 112, 113; mentioned by Venantius Fortunatus, v. 19; Scandinavia, v. 439; said to have been possessed by Constantine, vi. 559 (Ind. Chr. 337); intended voyage of S. Alibe to, vi. 572 (Ind. Chr. 449). See Tyle.
Thumensis Lucus, vi. 293.
Thuseus, Leo, his translation of S. Chrysostom's Liturgy, iii. 355.
Thyraeus, Gulielmus, his discursus paene grycus de S. Patricio, iv. 263, vi. 416. See Terry.
Tiberias, succession of, x. 509; death of, x. 594.
Thibullus, or Dicullah, vi. 530.
Ticinum, Albinius, an Irishman, placed at, iv. 391, vi. 612 (Ind. Chr. 791).
Tiemomagius, who, vi. 78.
Tigernach, S., of Chain-isis, vi. 417, 582 (Ind. Chr. 506); death of, vi. 592 (Ind. Chr. 550).
Tigernach, an Irishman, Annals of, vi. 145, 147, 255; more correct than Befé, vi. 246, 610 (Ind. Chr. 697).
Tignal, in diocese of Dublin, iv. 552.
Tigran, war with, ix. 589; submission of, x. 16.
Tigris, or Tigridea, sister of S. Patrick, vi. 381; sold with him, vi. 385; her sons, vi. 568 (Ind. Chr. 432).
Tilachacham, in see of Dublin, iv. 552.
Tilo, liber. See Llandaff.
Timasius, disciple of Pelagius, v. 284, 315.
Timber, churches anciently built of, vi. 283, 309.
Timmeris, an Irish bishop, founder of Caire, vi. 518.
Timothaeus, a sect, v. 365.
Timoteus, two of the name, v. 50; a Briton in Bithynia, v. 365; son of Pudens, martyred, vi. 522, 559 (Ind. Chr. 198, 152).
——, heresy of, vi. 566 (Ind. Chr. 428).
Timothy, S., a bishop, vii. 47; first bishop of Ephesus, vii. 77; ancient authorities concerning, vii. 78; legend of, v. 73; date of S. Paul's first Epistle to, xi. 92.
Tindall, Gulielmus, xii. 949.
Tina, river, v. 455, vi. 125—139; battle at, about S. Andrew's remains, vi. 185, 257, 262.
Tinmouth, Johannes, date of, iv. 379; his Sanctiægum, vi. 512.
Tutagel, a maritime fort in Cornwall, vi. 36.
Tintern, or Dindym, vi. 82.
Tr-Aulius, in Con aqua, vi. 425.
Tr-Conell, or Kend-Cunnilla, vi. 230, 249.
Trigaguia, near the Shannon, SS. Columba and Mochamin of, vi. 533; Colman Scillaun of, vi. 540, 605 (Ind. Chr. 634).
Tirechan, biographer of S. Patrick, iv. 571, vi. 189, 379, 875, 382, 387, 393, 398, 408, 413, 424, 438, 450, 463, 518, 564 (Ind. Chr. 409); a pupil of S. Ultan, vi. 607 (Ind. Chr. 627).
Tiro Prosper, his charge against S. Augustin, iv. 23.
TIRODRAUN — TRADITION. 173

Tirodraun, in diocese of Dublin, iv. 552.

Tir-Oen, or Terra Gentis Eugenian, vi. 339; or Kenel Eoghain, vi. 417.

Tisephon, alleged disciple of S. James, v. 16.

Tissington, John, ii. 82.

Titelmannus, Francis, paraphrase of, xiv. 194.

Tithes and obventions, ancient disposal of, xi. 439.

Titus, sent against the Jews, xi. 103; arrives at Jerusalem, xi. 104; takes Jerusalem, xi. 107; honours paid to, xi. 109; triumphal arch of, xi. 109.

Todd, Dr. J. H., communication of, i. 29.

Togarma terra, vi. 272.

Toirdhealbach, O'Brien, king, iv. 494. See Terdelvau.

Toledo, council of, condemned the clerical tonsure, vi. 488; bishops of, vi. 321.

Toleration, allowed by Gratian, v. 240; sold in Ireland, i. 73; protest of bishops against, i. 73; withheld from Episcopalians, i. 275; of Romanists toward Protestants, i. 83; bishop Downham's sermon on, i. 75.

Tolouse, council of, against Albigenses, ii. 495; condemns use of Scriptures, xii. 339; besieged, ii. 350; fate of, in Albigensian war, ii. 403; the cardielom of, revolved to the crown of France, ii. 385.

 Tomb, a, fourteen feet long, vi. 32; of Silvester II., wonderful property of, ii. 89.

Tomianus, archbishop of Armagh, iv. 1, 427, vi. 306, 406 (Ind. Chr. 649).

Tongue, unknown, divine service in, protection against, xiv. 136-151.

Tonsure, different styles of, vi. 487; Roman, practised by S. Patrick, vi. 491, adopted by the Picts, iv. 355, five arguments for, vi. 489; of S. Paul, vi. 488; of S. Peter, adopted by Anglo-Saxons and Picts, vi. 487, Tonsure—continued.

489; difference between monastic and clerical, vi. 488; of clerks, vi. 488; controversy on, iv. 347, 351; question not as material as that of Easter, vi. 491; of ancient Irish, vi. 478; style of, in British churches, how brought into disrepute, vi. 490, ascribed to Simon Magus, or a swineherd, vi. 490; of the three orders of Irish saints, vi. 478, 479; uniformity of, enjoined in Spain, vi. 488; Wilfrid's, vi. 601 (Ind. Chr. 659); drawing of, in Cotton MS., vi. 489; taken by a king, vi. 60.

Tor-litch, a German plunderer, vi. 430.

Torquatus, alleged disciple of S. James, v. 16, 17.

Tostius, a Northumbrian chief, vi. 262.

Totlanus, See Thorann.

Totmanus, a follower of S. Kilian, vi. 279; martyred, vi. 669 (Ind. Chr. 689).

Totness, earl of, his Irish library, xv. 434.

Toul, or Tullensia urbs, S. Manusetus of, vi. 294-299, 336.

Toulidauc, a contemporary of S. Teilo, vi. 80.

Tours, metropolitical see of Brittany, vi. 48; St. Martin's of, Berengarius buried to, ii. 226; church of, use of Scripture popular in, xii. 231; council of, v. 486; second council of, canon of, against unauthorized ordinances in Armorica, vi. 50; synod of, against Albigenses, ii. 365.

Tovius, river. See Tuyus.

Tower of London, records in, xii. 450.

Towthby, Peregrine, xv. 91.

Tozzo, bishop of Ausborough, iv. 270.

Tracy, Richard, his Preparation to the Cross, copy of, found in a fish, xv. 344.

Tradition, how far admitted by Protestants, iii. 41; arguments for, xiv. 115, 130; Bellarmine's arguments combated in a prelection, xiv. 101-119; unwritten examples of, protection on, xiv. 125-135; reply to
Tradition—continued.

argument drawn from the dignity of mysteries, xiv. 121; admitted to a level with Scripture in council of Trent, xliv. 24; general refutation of Romish doctrine of, iii. 41-51; testimonies of Fathers on, iii. 42-51; date of introduction of Romish doctrine of, iii. 47-49; unwritten, protection against Bellarminians on, xiv. 111-124.

Trajan, conquers the Daci and Scythi, vi. 552 (Ind. Chr. 99).

Trajectum in Gaul, S. Patrick taken to, vi. 311.


Translation, of the three patron saints of Ireland, verses on, vi. 454; story of, vi. 453; festival of, vi. 454.

Translations, from Greek into Latin, submitted to the pope, iv. 200; error in preface of authorized version of the Scriptures, xv. 291.

—, objection to, ili. xiii.

—, from Irish for Ussher. See Dunkin, Patrick; Kelly, John.

Transubstantiation, disclaimed by council of Constantinople, ii. 40; article on, introduced by Innocent III., ii. 285; apparently countenanced by the Irish church, iv. 281; reply, iv. 282; denied by Sedulius, iv. 283.

Travers, Walter, first provost of Trinity College, Dublin, i. 15; rejected in England, i. 18.

Treason, nature of, xi. 341.

Treblir, primacy of, v. 219-221.

Trebonius, death of, x. 235.

Trecensis, or of Troyes, v. 375.


Tremoumons, bishop, v. 102; archbishop of Caerleon, v. 517, vi. 579 (Ind. Chr. 488); death of, vi. 578 (Ind. Chr. 490).

Trent, council of, Missal restored by, iii. 251; doctrine of, on tradition, xlv. 24.

Treves—continued.

in, ii. 229; Trequirensis ecclesiae diploma, v. 219-222.

Treviss, John, translation of the Scriptures by, xii. 346.

Triads, Welsh, vi. 32, xvi. 501, 597.

Traverdini, who, ii. 330.

Trial by boiling water and oil called judicium Del, iv. 233; account of, iv. 203; by fire, proposed by Gotti 

teschale, iv. 229, 230.

Trichimi silius, Dicho, vi. 405. See Dicho.

Triduana, a follower of S. Regulus, vi. 196.

Trimenus, disciple of S. Barre, vi. 544.

Trifunus, king, v. 507, vi. 577 (Ind. Chr. 462).

Trim, or Ath-trym, church of, founded, vi. 509 (Ind. Chr. 433); Loman, first bishop of, vi. 413, 537, 569 (Ind. Chr. 493); Greek church at, iv. 462; parish of, i. lxxx.; rural deansry of, i. lxxx.; rectory of, appropriate to the see of Meth, i. ivii.; Ussher presented to, i. 56; parsonage of, xv. 74.

Trimontium, or Trimas in Rhotlia, v. 166; and in Scotia, hodie Atterth, v. 166.

Trinity, the doctrine of, xi. 182; nature of, iv. 585; authority of fathers on, iv. 17; Hildebert's hymn on, vii. 339; Gotti 
teschale's sentiments on, iv. 16; Irish article on, i. xxxv.

Trinovantum, urb, i. e. London, v. 78.

Trapatite Life of S. Patrick, vi. 314-386, 393, 396, 397, 399, 405; by John of Tinnouth, vi. 395.

Trithemitarum heresies, iv. 17.

Trithemius, error in, iv. 45, vi. 483.

Trivett, parish of, i. lxxi.

Tros, in Phrygia, vii. 7.

Tronesinna, Thomas, letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 572.

Troy, capture of, viii. 88.

Trubly, parish of, i. lxxii.

Trumhere, a bishop, iv. 538.

Trumwine, ordained bishop, ad provincial Pictorum, vi. 208, 609 (Ind.
Trumwine—continued.

Trumwine,

A Norwegian invader, vi. 479; takes Armagh, vi. 420; and expels ecclesiastics, vi. 613 (Ind. Chr. 848); destruction of Irish MSS. under, vi. 373, 613 (Ind. Chr. 818).

Turgesius, prior of Durham, vi. 197.

Turketsinus, abbot of Croyland, vi. 264.

Turks, first appearance of, in Asia, ii. 99; invade Asia, ii. 122; seize Syria and Asia Minor, ii. 123; take the emperor of East prisoner, ii. 122; conduct of, as to the Alcoran, xii. 472.

Turner, Robert, vi. 121.

Tutorinus, first Norman abbot of Glas- tenbury, v. 152.

Twy-Gwyn, or White house, iv. 394. See Twy-Gwin.

Twydal, or Poblis, region of, vi. 177.

Twelve, disciples, of Joseph, vi. 26; of S. Philip, v. 131; of Aristobulus, vi. 291; of Paganus, vi. 555 (Ind. Chr. 180); sent with Palladius, vi. 368, 567 (Ind. Chr. 431); twice, accompany S. Patrick, vi. 404, 588 (Ind. Chr. 432); of S. Columba, vi. 237; of S. Mochnuda, vi. 243, 604 (Ind. Chr. 630).

— battles of King Arthur, vi. 585 (Ind. Chr. 518).

— bishops under S. Cataldus, vi. 553 (Ind. Chr. 144).

— canons regular, in S. Cungar’s monastery, v. 540, vi. 578 (Ind. Chr. 474).

— citizens chosen to dwell in Armagh, vi. 419.

— Colmans, twelve Coemgens, twelve Pintans in S. Albe’s society, vi. 562 (Ind. Chr. 397).

— generals slain in battle, vi. 577 (Ind. Chr. 465).

— sees, under one archbishop, v. 100, vi. 305, 306; under each of the five British metropoles, vi. 554 (Ind. Chr. 179).

TwI Dewy, or S. David’s, v. 104.

Twyford, synod of, vi. 208, 609 (Ind. Chr. 684).

Twiha, parish of, in diocese of Armagh, xi. 438.

Twy-Gwyn, on river Taff, council of, xi. 468. See Tay-Gwyn.

Twill., Dr., letter of Usher to, xii. 575.

Tyatira, not a metropolis, vi. 36.

Tyburnia regio. See Tabernia.
Tyfeus, son of Budic, vi. 599 (Ind. Chr. 596). See Tyfei.

Tyfei, of Pennahum, contemporary of S. Teilo, vi. 80; son of Budic and Asumed, vi. 81.

Tyfei, Iceland, vi. 429; S. Allbee meditates a voyage to, vi. 429. See Thule.

Tymode, parish of, i. lxxvi.

Tymoethan, lands of, i. 115.

Tyne, river, vi. 149.

Tyrroll, Lady, Ussher's daughter, pension granted to, i. 271; letter of Ussher to, xvi. 297.

—, James, his dedication of Ussher's Power of Prince to Charles II., xi. 225-227; his reply to Dr. Heylin's charges, i. 289, calv.-clxxxiv.

—, Sir Timothy, in command of Cardiff, i. 242; dedicatory letter to, by Thomas Barlow, xi. 477-481; heir to Ussher's books and MSS., xi. 478; family of, descended from Ussher, i. 38.

Tyrrenean sea, islands of, frequented by S. Patrick, vi. 394. See Capraria, Gallinaria.

Tyvus, or Tovius, river, vi. 80.

Tzetzes, the brothers, v. 459.

U

Ua Dalann. See Nepos Daland.

Ua-Machenna, Colmanus, vi. 375.

Ubelinus, disciple of S. Dubrichus, v. 810.

Udolphus Haro, v. 454.

Uffa, king of East Angles, vi. 580 (Ind. Chr. 492).

Uffings, or Picani, or Fikeys, vi. 33.

U Torna. See Nepetes Torna.

Uldia, Johannes de Curei subdrewer and prince of, vi. 372. See Ullagh, Ulet, Ulna, Utonia.

Ullagh, a part of Ultonia, vi. 286; inhabited by the Uitl, vi. 418. See Uldia.

Ulpheles, translator of the Scriptures into Gothic, xii. 227, 228.

Ulster, large churches of, had Culdeess, vi. 174; Conallus Rubeus, lord of, vi. 532; John de Courcy, first Earl of, vi. 372; William, Earl of, xi. 458; settlement of, under James I., li. iv., his care to preserve church property in, ii. iv.; plantation of, favourable to Calvinism, i. 48; Annals of, vi. 261, 416, 421, 437, 445, 514, 515, 532, 536, 542, 610 (Ind. Chr. 697). See Ullagh, Ulidia, Ultonia.

Ultanus, biographer of S. Brigid, vi. 534; son of Conchohillar, vi. 375, 534; biographer of S. Patrick, vi. 375; Trenchan's informant, vi. 394; of Ardbraccan, vi. 584, 607 (Ind. Chr. 657); bishop, and saint of third order, vi. 479.

—, brother of S. Fursa, vi. 505 (Ind. Chr. 639).

—, son of Philtanus, vi. 539, 604 (Ind. Chr. 697).

Ulti, or Ultain, who, vi. 418; Ulto- rum Altitude, vi. 475.

Ultonia, S. Patrick visits, vi. 405, 568 (Ind. Chr. 432); where he dwelt longest, vi. 430; where S. Ibar was born, vi. 396; S. Frigidian son of a prince of, vi. 412; king of, persecutes S. Catalbus, vi. 305.

Ultrogodi, or Wittrogotha, wife of Childebert, vi. 52.

Ulyrster, or Ulster, vi. 249.

Umbræbl, uncle of S. Samson, vi. 50, 584 (Ind. Chr. 516).

Uncinata tela, vi. 141.

Underseer, town of, vi. 293.

Ungus, son of Urgulet, king of the Picts, vi. 187-195.


Uniformity, Act of, violation of, in Ireland, i. 21.

Universalis episcopatus, name repudiated by a pope, li. 67.

Universities of Paris and Tichnum founded by Scoti, vi. 612 (Ind. Chr. 791).

Unnust, or Oengus, a Pictish king,
UNUST — USSHER.

Unust—continued.
vi. 376, 611 (Ind. Chr. 756, 761).

Unwone, a priest, v. 184.

Ur of the Chaldees, xii. 11, 14.

Ursinus encourages translation of
the Scriptores, xii. 318.


III., pope, ii. 129.

I., pope, confirms possession of
Ireland to the king of England,
iv. 368.

IV., pope, confirms primacy of
Ireland to the see of Armagh, i. cxxx.

VIII., pope, bell of, l. 71.

Urbicarian region of Rome, vii. 62.

Urba Legionum, two of the name, v.
101; or Caer-Leon on Usk, an
ancient see, v. 79; ecclesiastical cap-
tal of Cambria, v. 79, 111; primacy
transferred to Menevia from, v. 104,
106; or Caerleon, Trennonns bishop
of, v. 517; on Isc, when founded,
vi. 554 (Ind. Chr. 179); in Glau-

Legion,

or Caer-Leon ar Dom-dwy, or
Chester, vl. 101.

Urgallia, Donatus king of, iv. 589.

Urgust, son of Fergus, Pictish king,
vi. 173, 175-177.

Uriconium, v. 85. See Cai Urnach.

Usurala, daughter of Conan, v. 243.

S., daughter of Dionoth, vi.
153; and her companions, vi. 155,
169, 171, passion of, vi. 556 (Ind.
Chr. 236); body of, bestowed on
Glastonbury, vi. 162; her relics,
vi. 163; accounts of, and her com-
panions, by three writers, vi.
167-170; church of, at Rome, v. 246;
patroness of Sorbonne, v. 244;
stories concerning, refuted, vi. 164.

Usurani, or Fitz Urssea, of Munster and
Ulster, iv. 521.

Usallius, or Auxilius, vi. 383.

Usk, river, Caer-Leon on, v. 84.

Ussher, Ambrose, brother of primate
James, his early death, i. 95, 315;
an accomplished oriental scholar,

Ussher—continued.

xv. 22; Eyre's eulogium on, vii.
614; his MSS., i. 96, 97.

James, his birth-place, i. 1, xv.
10; birth-day, i. i, xvi. 25; his
father's name and calling, i. 1;
his pedigree, i. iii.-xiii.; original
family name, i. 1; mother's name,
i. 1; connexions, i. 1; taught to
read by his aunts, i. 1; his early
attention to the Scriptures, i. 2;
alleged conversion of, i. 2; sent
when eight years old to Fullerton's
school, i. 4; limited education re-
ceived there, i. 5; his family main
instruments in founding Trinity
College, i. 5, where he becomes a
student, i. 6; his religious education
mostly attended to, i. 7; communi-
cation at age of fourteen, i. 7; his
religious demeanour, i. 8; favourite
studies of, i. 8, whence they received
their bent, i. 8; earliest production
of his pen, i. 8; led to polemical
studies by reading Stapleton, i. 9;
devotes eighteen years to the study
of the Fathers, i. 9, xv. 3; his
Bibliotheca Theologica, i. 9; cool-
ess between him and Stanhurst
family, i. 9; graduates A. B., i. 10;
designed for the bar, i. 10; succeeds
to the family estate, i. 10; his ge-
erous bestowal of it, i. 10; distin-
guishes himself at the university act,
i. 11; encounters Henry Fitz-
Symonds, l. 11-14; graduates A. M.
i. 14; his first offices in the universi-
ty, i. 15; his church principles im-
proved by age, i. 17; distinguished
as a catechist, i. 17; chosen as
preacher, i. 18; ordained deacon
under the canonical age, i. 18, 19;
his states sermons, i. 19; preaches in
St. Catherine's, i. 20, before Lord
Falkland, xv. 180;-upholds act of
uniformity, i. 22; preaches on
Ezek. iv. 6, l. 22; his alleged pro-
phesy of the rebellion, i. 22; deputed
to purchase books for the library of
Trinity College, i. 23; meets Sir
Ussher—continued.

Thomas Bedloe, i. 24; visits Christopher Goodman at Chester, i. 23; appointed chancellor of St. Patrick’s cathedral, i. 24; resident at Finglas, xv. 198; preaches there every day, i. 24; endows the vicarage of it, i. 25; revisits England, i. 25; introduced to Camden and Sir Robert Cotton, i. 25; assists Camden in compiling his Britannia, i. 25, xv. 5; visits England every third year, and distributes his time between Oxford, Cambridge, and Sir Robert Cotton, i. 25, 26; proceeds B.D., i. 26; his fluency in speaking Latin, i. 26; studies Hebrew, xv. 29; appointed professor of divinity in Trinity College, i. 26; a volume of his prelections preserved, and printed in vol. xiv. of his works, i. 26, xiv. 1–523; arranges the primitive canons, i. 27; corresponds with Dr. Samuel Ward, i. 27, whom he employs to make extracts for him, xv. 84; examines the Decretals, i. 27; projects his Bibliotheca Theologica, i. 9, 27, 28; compiles his treatise on Corbes, i. 28; styled literarum insignis pharus, i. 28; visits London to purchase books for Trinity College, and extends his literary acquaintance, i. 29; becomes publicly known, i. 30; his intimacy with Thomas Lydlat, i. 30; refutes the provostship of Trinity College, i. 31, xv. 445, 449; probable reason for his so doing, i. 32; proceeds, D. D., i. 33, xvii–xix, subjects of exercises, i. 33; publishes his Christianarum Ecclesiarum Successio et Status, i. 34; marries Phoebe Chaloner, i. 38; by whom he has issue, a daughter, subsequently married to Sir Timothy Tyrrel, i. 38; bad the chief hand in compiling the articles of 1615, i. 43, 44, which obtained the royal consent, i. 47; elected vice-chancellor of Dublin University, in 1614, i. 49; visits London in 1615, i. 50; engages in public dispute in Trinity College, i. 50; reported to the king as a Puritan, i. 50, but recommended by a letter from the lord deputy and council, i. 50, 51; has frequent interviews with the king, i. 52; appointed bishop of Meath, i. 52, xv. 155, 272; deanship of Armagh sought for, by Primate Hampton, xv. 158; chosen to preach before the English house of commons, i. 53; preaches on 1 Cor. x. 17, i. 54; receives the thanks of the house, i. 54; this and another the only two sermons printed by him, i. 54; corresponds with primate on jurisdiction before consecration, i. 55; resigns his professorship, i. 55; consecrated in S. Peter’s, Drogheda, his brother-in-law, the bishop of Dromore, being an assistant, i. 56; holds the rectory of Trim in commendam, i. 56; his zeal not abated by promotion, i. 56; his preaching attractive to the Romanists, i. 57; returns his certificate of the state of Meath diocese, i. 57, which is printed in his works, i. 4, cxxv.; preaches before the lord deputy, i. 58; his sermon badly received, i. 59, 60; addresses Lord Grandison on the subject, i. 58, 59; preaches an expository sermon, i. 60; appointed privy counsellor, i. 60; delivers a speech in council chamber on oath of supremacy, i. 60, esteemed a wholesome exposition, i. 61; a copy sent to the king, i. 60, who returns a complimentary letter, i. 62; offends the Romanists in Meath, i. 63; charged with persecution, xv. 174; his diligence as a bishop questioned, i. 68; repoved by Primate Hampton, who urges moderation, xv. 183; frequently absent in England, with royal licence, i. 63, 64; spends three years in England, i. 64; preaches before the king at Wansted, i. 64; publishes the sermon,
Ussher—continued.

i. 64; answers the Jesuit's challenge, i. 64; great value of this work, i. 65; replies to Malone's rejoinder, i. 66; advanced to the primacy, i. 67; pension of £400 settled upon him, i. 67; a constant preacher in England, i. 67; seized with ague, i. 67; visits Lord Mordant, i. 67, and has a discussion with Beaumont, i. 68, results, i. 68; returns to Ireland, i. 69; congratulations, i. 69; dispute with Dr. Ryves on jurisdiction, i. 70; assembles the prelates, and publishes protest, i. 73; preaches on toleration, i. 76; Bayle's remarks on his conduct, i. 77; his speech on a standing army, i. 78—86, fails in its object, i. 86; collects Oriental MSS., i. 89; assists Selden, i. 89; lends biblical MSS. to bp. Walton, i. 91; opens correspondence with Land, i. 92; censured by Lord Falkland, i. 95; loses his brother Ambrose, i. 95; consecrates Bedell, i. 97; his cousin appointed provost of Trinity College, i. 103; attends Lord Falkland on his departure, i. 104; converts Mr. James Dillon, i. 108; his zeal in winning over Romanists, i. 110; suffers from haemorrhage, i. 110; requested to preach on the birth of the prince, i. 110, xv. 523, his sermon, i. 111; efforts of, to restrain church spoliation, i. 112; his coolness towards bishop Bedell, i. 114; censures his encouragement of the Irish language, i. 118; reconciliation, i. 119; bishop Burnet's estimate of his character, L. 120, 121; publishes his history of Gotteschale, i. 123, which he dedicates to Vesins, i. 123, judicious arrangement of the work, i. 126; evinces a leaning to Calvinism, i. 126, 127; accused by Maugain of literary piracy, i. 128; how this work escaped state censure, i. 131; visits London, and publishes his Religion of the Ancient Irish, i. 131; attacked by O'Sullevan Beare, Ussher—continued.

i. 132; review of this work, i. 133—142; publishes his Veterum Epistolæarum Historiarum Syllöge, i. 144; charged with favoring Presbyterianism, i. 146; but unfairly, i. 147, 148; Blair's charges against him, i. 148; his unsuccessful appeal to, i. 149; Livingston's qualified praise, i. 150; consents to a breach of statutes of Trinity College, i. 150, his censure of the fellows, i. 151, 152; his want of firmness, i. 153; his respect for Land, i. 154, 155; opposes appointment of provost Chappell, i. 156; his correspondence about the Cork monument, i. 157—159; his controversy about the primacy, i. 160, succeeds in, i. 161, 162; preaches before parliament, i. 166; attached to the articles of 1615, i. 166; complies with Strafford's order regarding the canons, i. 172; displeases Strafford, i. 175, who still pleads in his favour, i. 176; opposes adoption of the English canons, i. 178; presides over high commission court, i. 188; moderates at divinity act, i. 188, xvi. 9; his observance of church holidays, i. 189, 190; his circular to prelates, i. 188—190; his dispute with provost Chappell, i. 191—198; accident to, i. 198; opposes the holding of the provostship in commendam, i. 199, 200; visited in Drogheda by the lord deputy, i. 200; account of the palace there, i. 200; publishes his Immanuel, i. 201; abandons bishop Bedell in his difficulties, i. 202, 203; publishes his Britannicarum Ecclesiarum Antiquitates, i. 205, which was reprinted after his death, i. 207; preaches before parliament, i. 207; visits Oxford, i. 207; lodged at Christ Church, i. 207, xvi. 536; greatly followed, i. 207, 208; proposes a plan of moderate episcopacy, i. 208; the manuscript of which was pirated, but inhibited, i. 208; his Reduction
Ussher—continued.
of Episcopacy published by Dr. Bernard, i. 209; nature of his proposal, i. 209; his conduct on Strafford’s attainder, i. 211; carries his last message to Laud, i. 211, 212, 218; his statement on the subject, i. 214; entry in his almanack, i. 214, 215; attends Lord Strafford till his death, i. 217–219; writes an account to Bramhall, i. 219; suffers from the times, i. 221; loses his property in the rebellion, i. 221; his library saved, i. 221, and removed to Chester, i. 221; pawns his plate and jewels, i. 221; granted the see of Carlisle in commendam, i. 221; offered a professorship in Leyden, i. 222; invited by Cardinal Richelieu, i. 222, by the queen regent of France, i. 223; preaches before the house of Lords, i. 223; his sermon pirated, i. 223, and entitled Vox Hiberniae, i. 223, obtains inhibition, i. 224; his treatise on the Original of Bishops and Metropolitans, i. 225; Milton’s contemptuous mention of him, i. 225; retires to Oxford, i. 227; lodged by Dr. Prideaux, i. 227; frequents the Bodleian library, i. 227; preaches frequently, i. 227; his style of preaching, i. 228; administers holy communion to the king, i. 228; summoned to the assembly of divines, i. 229; preaches against them, i. 230; his library confiscated, i. 281, but saved through the exertions of Festley and Selden, i. 231; his papers and correspondence seised, i. 232; meets Dr. Hammond at Oxford, i. 232; publishes his Epistles of Ignatius, i. 232; his controversy with Blondel and Salmasius, i. 233; his Epistles of Barnabas, i. 235; employs Christianus Ravius as foreign collector of MSS., i. 235, xvi. 53; created D. D. ad eundem, i. 235; engraving of, executed by University of Oxford,

and inserted in his treatise de Symbolo, i. 236; named a deputy by the Irish privy council, i. 236; his answer to Sir Charles Coote, i. 236, 237; Fryman’s gross language about him, i. 237; preaches at Oxford, i. 237; censures Romanists, i. 238; preaches before the king, i. 238; his opinion on the conflicting duties to king and parliament, i. 239–241; preaches before the king at Uxbridge, i. 242; proceeds to Cardiff, i. 242; lodges in the same house with the king, i. 243; remains nearly a year, i. 243; meditates a journey abroad, i. 243; goes to St. Donat’s, i. 243; attacked and pillaged on the way, i. 243; received by Sir J. Aubrey, i. 244; nearly all his MSS. recovered, i. 245; agreesable stay at St. Donates, i. 245; attacked with severe haemorrhage, and his life despaired of, i. 245, 246; his religious composure, i. 245; his message to parliament, i. 246; testimony of, to the Protestant principles of the king, i. 246; his intended epitaph by John Greaves, i. 246; obtains passport for the Continent, i. 246; detained by Molton, i. 246, 247; invited to London by the Countess of Petersborough, i. 247; subscription raised for him among the neighbouring gentry, i. 247; notifies his arrival in London, i. 247; examined before the parliamentary commissioners, i. 247; removes to Esgate, i. 248; the Body of Divinity, published under his name, disavowed, i. 249, therefore omitted in his works, i. 250; appointed preacher at Lincoln’s Inn, i. 250; collects his books, i. 250; publishes his Appendix Ignatiana, i. 250; his Disputa de Symbolo Apostolico, i. 250; pension ordered to him by parliament, i. 251; his actual receipts, i. 252; omits his titles, i. 250, 252, 253; publishes his Dissertatio de Anno
Ussher—continued.

Solari, l. 253, account of the work, i. 253, 254; present at conference of Newport, i. 255; preaches there, i. 255; factious opposition to his sermon, i. 255; again proposes his scheme of church government, i. 255; the king consents, and Presbyterians approve, i. 256; the king’s proposal, i. 255, 256; Baxter’s account of his views on episcopacy, i. 257; his difficulty in dealing with the case of the Continental reformed churches, i. 258; injurious observations circulated concerning him, and his disclaimer, i. 258; his real sentiments, i. 259, 260; his judgment concerning dissenters, i. 260; displeases parliament, i. 260; prohibited from preaching at Southampton, i. 260; returns to Lady Peterborough’s at Charing-cross, i. 261; witnesses the king’s execution, i. 261; observed the anniversary as a fast, i. 262; his opinion on Cromwell’s usurpation, i. 266; publishes the first part of his Annals, i. 266; the chronology of which is adopted by the Reformed churches, i. 267; arbitrates between Capellus and Beate, xvi. 264-224; his letter to Capellus, i. 267; publishes his Syntagma, i. 267; his sentiments about the Septuagint, i. 269, 270, refuted by Valesius, i. 270, and more fully by Hody, i. 270, 271; this his last publication, i. 271; waits on Cromwell, i. 271; loses his wife, i. 271; receives a nominal grant of his own lands of Armagh, i. 271; resigns his prescribership at Lincoln’s Inn, i. 272; his last sermon, i. 272; attends Selden, i. 272; sight fails, i. 272, xvi. 259, 265, 586; mediates with Cromwell for Episcopalianism, i. 274; receives a favourable promise, i. 247, which was afterwards withdrawn, i. 274; returns to Ryegate, i. 274; endeavors to resume his Chronologia, i. 276; Dr. Parr preaches before him, i. 276; seized with his last illness, i. 276, 277; his last words, i. 277; day and hour of his death, i. 277, xv. 564; post-mortem appearance, i. 277; family wish to bury him at Ryegate, but Cromwell insists on a public funeral, i. 277, the grant for which falls short of the actual expense, i. 277; items of funeral expenses, i. 278; when and where buried, i. 279; church service read on the occasion, i. 279; funeral sermon preached by Dr. Bernard, i. 279.

—, His personal appearance, i. 279; Sir P. Lely’s, the only good portrait, i. 279; an early riser, i. 279; temperate, though hospitable, i. 280; compared to S. Augustine, i. 280; character of his mind, i. 280, 281, of his temper, i. 280, 281; his chief exercise and amusement, i. 282; style of his conversation, i. 282; his dislike of profanity, i. 282; regular in his devotions, i. 283; honra of family prayer, i. 283; pastoral letter to the clergy of Carlisle, i. 283; his rubrical exactness, i. 284; his manner in preaching, i. 284; his reluctance to publish his sermons, i. 284; incidents concerning his sermons, i. 285; his instructions about preaching, i. 286; motto of his episcopal seal, i. 287; the review of his labours a consolation in the decline of his life, i. 287; charged with undervaluing the liturgy, i. 287; but unjustly, i. 283; avoided irregular ordinations, i. 288; discouraged the illiterate from entering holy orders i. 288; one happy exception, i. 288; his intercourse with Baxter, i. 295; his supposed gift of prophecy, i. 295, explanation, i. 295, 296; book of prophecies published under his name, i. 298; his opinion about the revival of popery, i. 297; his immense learning, i. 298, 299, and Selden’s panegyric on, i. 299; his literary
Ussher—continued.

services to bishop Walton, i. 299; his taste for ecclesiastical antiquities, xv. 4, 171; encourages the study of Norse languages, i. 300; his services to various learned men, i. 299; his directions for the advance of learning, i. 300; his proposition concerning the disposal of prebends, i. 301; his respect for the fathers, i. 301, for learning, i. 302; his library, i. 302, 303; his posthumous works; i. 304, 305, 307-314; Dr. J. Greaves' epitaph for him, i. 246, 322; catalogue of his MSS., i. 323.

Biographers of:
See Aikin, Bernard, Dillingham, Parr, Smith.

Celebrity of:
Encomium by Dr. Barlow, xi. 480, by Bootis, i. 121, by bishop Burnet, i. 120, by Camden, i. 25, by Sir Robert Cotton, xv. 171, by Ludovicus De Dieu, i. 191, by Dillingham, i. 298, by Draxus, xv. 125, by Fitz Symonds, i. 12, 14, by Sir Matthew Hale, xi. 586, by Hornius, xi. 585, by bishop King, xvi. 199, by archbishop Laud, i. 122, by Dudley Loftus, xvi. 56, by Oxford University, i. 235, by bishop Sanderson, xi. 234, by Saskarvis, xvi. 253, by Selden, i. 89, 299, by Alexander Sharp, xvi. 451, by Sir Henry Spelman, i. 28, by Stanhurst, i. 35, by Valesius, i. 270, by bishop Walton, i. 299, by Henry Wharton, xii. 147, 148, 151.

Character of:
his generosity, i. 10; liberality, xv. 547; conscientiousness, i. 25; honesty, i. 122; meekness, cheerfulness, and devotion, i. 280, 281, 283; patriotism, iv. 369; hospitality, i. 280; temper, i. 280, 281; defects in, i. 120, 122, 153; bishop Burnet's admirable review of, i. 120.

Correspondence of:
See Letters.

Ussher—continued.

Doctrines of:
Calvinistic, i. 44, 126, 152, 164, 165, 290; subsequently modified, i. 290-295; held universal redemption, i. 291-294; on Romanism, i. 12-14, 18, 20, 108, 109; on Episcopacy, i. clii; on orders, i. ciii-v; Dr. P. Heylin's exceptions to, i. 289; his grandson's reply, i. 289, cxlviii-cxlvii-xv.

Habits of:
diligence, 8, 9, 60, 63, 279, 282, 287; an early riser, i. 279; temperate, i. 280; exercise and amusement, i. 282; conversation, i. 282; devotions, i. 283; demeanour in church, i. 147, 284; observance of church holidays, i. 189, 190; mode of preaching, i. 284; style of handwriting, i. 193; borrowing books, xv. 171, 223, 274, 283, 290, 291, one traced to a shop, xv. 116.

Learning of:
early evidence of, i. 8, 11; fluency in speaking Latin, i. 26; great extent of, 36, 65, 298, 300; his vast number of quotations, i. 65; Selden's panegyric on, i. 89, 299; universal acknowledgment of, see Celebrity of.

Library of:
commenced, i. 10, 25, a priced catalogue of, preserved, i. 25; placed in Drogheda, i. 231; coveted by rebels, i. 231; Dr. Bernard librarian of, i. 115, 231; removed to Chester, i. 231; deposited in Chelsea College, i. 231; confiscated, and a portion embezzled, i. 225; chief part restored, i. 232; some cheats of books taken to Wales, i. 243; which were pillaged, i. 244; but nearly all recovered, i. 244; some MSS. lost, i. 245; library removed to Lincoln's Inn, i. 250; consisting of, 10,000 volumes, i. 250; intended as a bequest to Trinity College, i. 302; but left to his daughter, i. 303; competition for, at sale, i. 303; prohibi-
Ussher—continued.

tion of its leaving the kingdom, i. 303; purchased by army from Ireland, and sent thither, i. 303; detained by Protector in Castle of Dublin, i. 303; injuries sustained by, while there, i. 303; finally presented to Trinity College, i. 303.

—Literary friends of:
Sir J. Boucher, i. 29; Mr. Briggs, i. 29; Camden, i. 25; Capellus, i. 268; Sir Robert Cotton, i. 25, 29; Dr. Davenant, i. 29; Sir Matthew Hale, i. 250, 324; Ludovicus de Dieu, i. 9; Francis Junius, i. 300; John Greaves, i. 246, 322; Henry Hammond, i. 232, 234; Dr. Langbaine, i. 320; Thomas Lydiat, i. 30; Dr. Prideaux, i. 227; Sir Henry Saville, i. 29; John Selden, i. 29, 231, 272; Gerard John Vossius, i. 113, 250; Dr. Walton, i. 299; Dr. Ward, i. 27; Abraham Whelock, i. 300. See Letters.

—Personal appearance:
figure, i. 279; aspect, i. 279; portraits of, i. 236, 279.

—Prefersments and honours of:
Catechist of Trinity College, i. 15; Proctor, Fellow, i. 15; Chancellor of St. Patrick's, i. 24; Professor of Divinity, i. 26; Provesthship offered to, i. 31; Vico-Chancellor of Dublin University, i. 49; recommended for the deanship of Armagh, xv. 158; bishop of Meath, i. 52; Privy Counsellor, i. 60, xv. 189; Primate of Ireland, i. 67; bishop of Carlisle, i. 222; offered an honorary Professorship at Leyden, i. 222; D. D. of Oxford, i. 233; Preacher at Lincoln's Inn, i. 250.

—Style of:
playful, iii. 326, vi. 210; his use of quaint metaphors, xiii. 311.

—Works of:
1. De Christianarum Ecclesiarum Successione et Statu Historica Expositio, London, 1613, i. 34; reprinted in 1678, with additions

Ussher—continued.

from the author's MS. notes, i. 36; object of it, i. 34; plan, ii. vii, viii; incomplete, i. 34; attacked by Sta针织urst, i. 35; acknowledgment of errors in, xv. 78, 87, 91; replies to, xv. 148; verses on, xv. 96; reprinted from second edition in Works, ii., pp. 1-413.

2. Sermon preached before the Commons House of Parliament, 18th Feb., 1620; printed 1621; account of it, i. 54; one of the only two sermons printed with his allowance, i. 54, 314; reprinted in Works, ii., pp. 415-457.

3. Speech delivered in the Castle Chamber at Dublin, 22nd Nov., 166; printed in 1622; account of it, i. 60; reprinted in Works, ii., pp. 459-467.

4. Declaration of the Universality of the Church of Christ, a Sermon on Ephesians, iv. 13, preached before the king, printed in 1624; account of it, i. 64; reprinted in Works, ii., pp. 469-506.

5. Answer to a Challenge made by a Jesuit in Ireland, London, 1625, account of it, i. 64; reprinted in Works, vol. iii.


7. Discourse of the Religion anciently professed by the Irish and British, London, 1631, account of, i. 131; abstract of, i. 138-142; never answered, i. 142; substance of, previously published, i. 131; reprinted in Works, iv., pp. 255-361.

8. Veterum Epistolorum Hibernicarum Syllode, Dublin, 1632, account of, i. 143-146; a copy of, revised by Ussher and Bedell, i. 146; reprinted from amended copy in Works, iv., pp. 388-572.
Ussher—continued

9. Immanuel, or the Mystery of the Incarnation of the Son of God, printed 1638, account of, i. 201; reprinted in Works, iv., pp. 573-617.

10. Britannicarum Ecclesiaram Antiquitatum, Dublin, 1639, 4to, reprinted, London, 1677, fol., i. 207; scope of, vi. 544; intended to close at S. Augustin’s arrival, vi. 600 (Ind. Chr. 597); twenty years in hands, i. 205; thrice revised, vi. 649; description of, i. 206; reprinted from second edition in Works, vols. v., vi.

11. Disquisition touching the Asia properly so called, printed 1641, account of, i. 225; reprinted in Works, viii., pp. 1-39.

12. Original of Bishops and Metropolitan, printed 1641, account of, i. 225; reprinted in Works, vii., pp. 41-71.


14. Polycarpi et Ignatii Epistola, 1644, account of, i. 232; MSS. used for, i. 238; Prefaces and Dissertations of, only introduced in the Works, i. 234; Dissertatio de Ignati et Polycarpi Scriptis, reprinted in Works, vii., pp. 87-267; Prefaces in Ignatium, Works, vol. vii., pp. 269-295.

15. Appendice Ignatiana, 1647, account of, i. 233, 234, 250; not reprinted in Works, i. 234.


17. De Macedonum et Asianorum anno Solari Dissertatio, 1648, ac-

Ussher—continued

count of, i. 253; reprinted in Works, vii., pp. 343-436.

18. Annales Veteris Testamenti, London, 1650, account of, i. 266; second part published in 1654, i. 266; work not completed, i. 266; author corrects an error in, xvi. 185; portion of, written in 1653, x. 495; reprinted in Works, vols. vii., ix., xx.; Annalium Pars Posterior, Works, xi., pp. 1-175.

19. Epistola ad Ludovicum Capellum de Variaribus Textus Hebraici Lecitoribus, 1658, account of, i. 267; reprinted by author, i. 267; reprinted in Works, vii., pp. 587-609.


21. De Graeco Septuaginta Interpretum Versione Syntagma, 1655, account of, i. 268-270; two ancient copies of the book of Esther, his letter to Capellius, and William Eyre’s letter to him, written in 1607, are annexed, i. 267; last work published by Ussher, i. 271; reprinted in Works, vii., pp. 437-622.

— Posthumous Works of:

1. The Power Communicated by God to the Prince, commenced about 1639, i. 305, by command of Charles I., xi. 229; prepared for publication by the author, but lost, i. 305, xi. 229 ; recovered after his death, i. 306, xi. 230; published in 1661, by James Tyrrell, with preface by bishop Sanderson, i. 306; reprinted in Works, xi. 233-418.

2. Original of Corbes, Herenach, and Termon Lands, written in 1609, printed in Vallancey’s Collectaneae, i. 28; account of, i. 28; reprinted in Works, xi., pp. 419-445.

3. The first Establishment of
Ussher—continued.


14. Letter to Dr. Twiss concerning the Sabbath, published by Dr. Bernard, i. 304; reprinted in Works, xii., pp. 573-586; parts of other Letters on the Sabbath, printed in Works, xii., pp. 587-595.

15. Sermons, Eighteen preached in Oxford, 1640, written from his mouth, printed, Oxford, 1669; i. 314; reprinted in Works, xiii., pp. 1-296; the Seal of Salvation in two Sermons, Works, xiii., pp. 297-334; two Sermons preached before the king, Works, xiii., pp. 335-364; M.S. volume in Balliol College, containing thirty-six sermons, i. 314; fifteen now first printed, i. 315; in Works, xiii., pp. 365-606; other collections, i. 284, 315.


17. Praelectiones Theologicae, written 1610, i. 26, 321; printed in Works, xiv., pp. 199-523.

18. Letters, chiefly from Dr. Parris's printed collection; Works, xv., xvi., pp. 1-312; M.S. volume of i. 38; not hitherto printed, Works, xvi., pp. 513-601.


20. An Historical Narrative of the Controversy between the Archbishops of Armagh and Dublin, touching the Primacy, drawn up in 1634, i. 161; printed by Wilkins, Concilia, iv. 80-85, reprinted, i. Appendix, vi., pp. cxxviii.—cxliii.
USSHER — VALLIS SESCRNANI.

Ussher — continued.

— Unpublished Works of, Dr. Parr's catalogue of, i. 328.

1. Bibliotheca Theologica, commenced, i. 9, 27, 28, 319; cited, i. 310, xii. 520; promise of, ill. xiii., xv. 42; original preserved in the British Museum, i. 320; Dr. Langbaine's transcript preserved in the Bodleian Library, i. 320; a copy, collated with original, made for the editor, i. 320; intractable condition of, i. 320; MS. containing first sketch of, in Trinity College, Dublin, i. 321.

2. Tretises on the Seventy Weeks, four, i. 321.

3. Collectanea and Collations, great masses of, in the Bodleian and Trinity College Libraries, i. 318.


— Spurious Works of:

1. Directions to the House of Parliament concerning the Liturgy and Episcopal Government, 1640, i. 208; suppressed by order of commons, i. 208; republished in 1660, i. 208.

2. Vox Hibernica, being notes of a Sermon preached before the House of Lords, 1641, i. 223; suppressed, i. 224; Dr. Bernard's mistake about, i. 208.

3. Body of Divinity, printed in 1645, i. 248; dissavowed, i. 249, 250; frequently reprinted, i. 240.


Ussher, Dr. Robert, chosen Provost of Trinity College, 88, 101, 103; resigns, i. 165; becomes Archdeacon of Meath, i. 156; Bishop of Kildare, i. 156; letter of, to primate Ussher, xv. 96.

Uther Pendragon, v. 89, 517, vi. 564, 580 (Ind. Chr. 411, 493); succeeds Aurelius Ambrosius, v. 520, vi. 31; Uther—continued.

exploits of, vi. 581 (Ind. Chr. 497); defeats Pascentius, at Menevia, v. 521, 531; meaning of name, v. 538; probably the same as Natanleodus, v. 533, vi. 582 (Ind. Chr. 508); father of Arthur, v. 533, vi. 51, 223.

Uzella, of Ptolemy, v. 85.

V

Vacarius, a teacher of law, in England, xi. 470.

Vadum Truim, or Ath-Truim, vi. 413.

Vaga, or Guaia, river, v. 84; in Wakes, v. 440; or Wye, vi. 82, 196.

Valdenses, early condition of, li. 241. See Waldenses.

Valdesius, de Dignitate Hispaniae, vi. 299.

Valdis, Petrus, his travels, ii. 242.

Mapes' description of, and of his sect, ii. 244.

Valencia, a province of Britain, v. 117, vi. 202, 376; whence called, vi. 121, vi. 550 (Ind. Chr. 369); synod of, iv. 172; canons of, iv. 173-180, vi. 26.

Valentina lingua, in Spain, Scriptures translated into, xii. 359, 368.

Valentinian, law of, against the Pelagians, v. 359; his reply to his soldiers, xi. 343; Novella of, v. 425.

— IIII, British appeal to, vi. 566 (Ind. Chr. 425).

—, Abbas Lateranensis, vi. 486. 

Valerianus, endeavours to introduce Pelagianism into Alexandria, v. 306.

Valerius, Comes, v. 335.

Valerius, Henricus, refutes Ussher's theory concerning the seventy, i. 270, vi. 112; his Excerpta Polybiana, ix. 209; letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 298, of Ussher to, xvi. 300, 301.

Valle, Pietro Della, i. 89.

Valliscruods abbey, inscription in, xvi. 556.

Vallis Sescnani, vi. 408.
VALLUM ROMANUM — VICTORIUS ACQUITANUS. 187

Vallum Romanum, in Britain, v. 61.
Valvanus, vi. 222.
Vandals, said to have visited Britain and Scotia, under Genericus, v. 465, vi. 570 (Ind. Chr. 446).
Vandelchie, near Cambridge, vi. 570 (Ind. Chr. 446).
Vararion. Estuarium, vi. 118.
Vascones, S. Firminus, bishop, celebrated among the, vi. 310.
Vangbau, Robert, MSS. of, xvi. 231; letters of, to Uscher, xvi. 184, 220, 555, 565, 591, 597.
Vulturiones, vi. 113; derivation of, vi. 114; a section of the Picts, vi. 116.
Venedotia, or North Wales, v. 110, vi. 56; ubi Lein, iv. 560; Malgo king of, vi. 45.
Venerabilis, title applied to Cencius Sedulius by pope Gelaisus, iv. 282.
Venerius of Marseilles, v. 415, vi. 9.
Venetia, or Guent, province of, vi. 48.
Venetia, or Vannes, in Armorica, v. 16.
Venice, duke of, xiii. 539, 560.
Vences, ofm Guent, vi. 47.
Vanta Bclgarum, or Winchester, v. 84.
Slirum inMonmouthshire, v. 84; Caer Went, episcopal seat of, v. 116.
Ventidiae, acts of, x. 301, 309, 311.
Vera, river, vi. 337.
Vercelli, synod of, condottus Johannes Scotus' work, and Berengarius, ii. 55, 219, iv. 265.
Veremundus, Hispanus, vi. 143.
—, archdeacon of St. Andrew's, vi. 126, 228; a Life of S. Marnoc ascribed to, vi. 193.
Verena, virgin, vi. 154-159.
Vernacular languages, Scripture and liturgies primitively used in, i. 309.
Verolanum, ofm Cair Minicip, v. 82, or St. Albans, vi. 97, 556 (Ind. Chr. 429).
Vetrigomarus, or Vortigern, v. 467.
Verulam, or Werramche, or Watling-strete, v. 199; so called from the river Warlame and Watling-strete, v. 200; inhabitants of, converted, v. 192; a city, v. 177; apostrophe on, v. 199; S. Germanus at, v. 376; marine traces found at, v. 183; book in old idiom of, v. 184; old inscription found in, v. 178. See Annable, Dersoldina-sylva, Holm-Hurst, Ricetum, Redburn, St. Alban's.
Vespasian, accession of, xi. 108.
Vessall, an episcopal seat in North Wales, v. 111.
Vestitii, name for a class of the Wal-ducedes, ii. 234.
Vestments, of a priest, seven, iv. 507.
Veta, or Wehta, ancestor of Hengist and Horsa, v. 444.
Vetus Rubus, or Menevia, v. 599.
Vianius, bishop, origin of the name, vi. 294.
Vibianus Thomasius, cardinal legate to Ireland, vi. 454; his cupidity, vi. 454.
Vicar-general, or chancellor, alleged powers of, xv. 468.
Vicarius Dei, a title of kings, v. 125.
Vice, prevalent in Britain, v. 428.
Vicellus, George, Carmina Theologica of, vi. 322.
Vitigeus, father of Hengist, v. 444.
Victor, the angel, allegedly guardian of S. Patrick, vi. 383, 388, 398, of the Scottic race, vi. 383.
—, or Desiderius, successor of Hil- debrand, ii. 129.
—, II., pope, ii. 220.
Victoria, vi. 159; synod of, vi. 588 (Ind. Chr. 529). See Victorina.
Victorica, bishop, in Ireland, vi. 518.
Victoricus, vi. 390. See Victor.
Victorina synodus, v. 541; in Wales, v. 542. See Victoria.
Victorius Acquitanus, canon paschalista of, v. 461, vi. 493, 543.
Vigcrius, river, vi. 311.
Vigardus of Ravenna, li. 84.
Villalpandois, John Baptist, error of, iv. 170.
Villapagan, chapel of, l. cxiv.
Vincentius Lirinensis, brother of Lupus, v. 372, 395; his objections, v. 423; his advice on the fathers, iii. 26.
Vindemialis, a subscribing bishop to the Arausian acta, vi. 26.
Vinnenius. See Finian.
Virgea ecclesia at Glastonbury, v. 182.
Virgilius, S., an Irishman, contemporary of S. Kilian, iv. 462; dissembles his episcopal orders, iv. 462; Dobda his companion, iv. 462; bishop of Salzburg, iv. 324, 462, 465; pope Zachary's observations about his orders, iv. 463; his charge against, iv. 464; summoned by him, iv. 464; apostle of Carinthia, iv. 324, 465; his controversy about antipodes, iv. 465; no literary remains of, but a glossary, iv. 465; pope Zachary's letter to Boniface concerning, iv. 461, 463-465; his Life by a disciple of Eberhard, iv. 462, 465.
Virgnous, or Fergus, vi. 245; third abbot of Hy, vi. 600 (Ind. Chr. 598), 603 (Ind. Chr. 623).
Viridi Ligno, abbatia de, or Newry, v. 539.
Viroconium, or Wroxcester, v. 84, 85.
See Cair Urnach.
Visitatio, of Columbanian monasteries by Adamnan, vi. 609 (Ind. Chr. 692).
—, Royal, of Armagh province, l. 57.
—, triennial, by primate, objected to by bishop Bedell, l. 119; fees payable at, xv. 468, 475.
Vita, Columbanus' letter on, iv. 406.
Vitallanus and Justinian, vi. 2.
Vitalis, the Semipelagian, S. Augustin's correspondence with, iii. 537.
Vitellius. See Guidellinus.
Vitellius, xi. 10.
Vitus, Stephanus, a correspondent of Ussher's, vi. 466; handsome compliment on, v. 458; communication of, to Ussher, vi. 269; his services, vi. 274; a conjecture of, vi. 377; mentioned, vi. 200, 541.
Vivian, cardinal legate to Ireland, in 1176, 1186, vi. 454; his cupiditv, vi. 454.
Vodius, thirteenth archbishop of London, v. 89; cause of his death, v. 89, vi. 573 (Ind. Chr. 453).
Voelas, inscription of, xvi. 556.
Volta, or Vault, vi. 423.
Vulslaneus, edict of, against Celestius, v. 348.
Vortigern, king of Britain, v. 489; various forms of his name, v. 471; accession of, vi. 564, 570 (Ind. Chr. 411, 457); his incest, v. 440; meets Germanus, v. 884, 440; invites the Saxons, v. 442, vi. 576 (Ind. Chr. 462); battle of, with Hengist, v. 471.
Vortimer, or Guorthemir, son of Vortigern, vi. 575 (Ind. Chr. 456); successes of, v. 471-478; restores Christian churches, v. 386, 389; death of, v. 474.
Vortiporius, king of Demetia, vi. 56, 62, 594 (Ind. Chr. 564). See Worttiporius.
Vossius, Gerard John, "politissimi judicii vir," v. 76, 77; Ussher seeks deanship of Armagh for, i. 113, xv. 477; invited to England, by Lord Brook, and presides in Canterbury given to, i. 118, xv. 455, 478; in London, xv. 454, 462; Ussher dedicates his treatise de Symbolo to, i. 250, vii. 299, and his Gottesachtci Historia, iv. iii.; mention of, xv. 492, 494; letters of, to Ussher, xvi. 118, of Ussher to, xv. 455, xvi. 96, 134.
—, Dr. Isaac, letter of, to Ussher, 160, of Ussher to, xvi. 116.
Vox Hiberniae, a pirated work, i. 223.
Vox Hiberniacum, vi. 390.
Wulfadus, Remorum Metropolis Economus, iv. 60.


Vulgasyr. See Holagair.

W

Wagria, in Saxony, v. 448.

Walafridus Strabo, his poem on Got teschale, iv. 89–41; his date, iv. 378.

Walchelin, bishop of Winchester, iv. 518.

Waldenses, origin of, ii. 168, 169, 235–273; date of their origin, ii. 238; whence called, ii. 234; names of, see Induti, Insabbatati, Leonistes, Passageni, Pauperes Lugdunenses, Perfecti, Valldenses, Vestiti; their popularity at Lyons, ii. 241; obliged to fly, ii. 242; their doctrines condemned, ii. 243, 245; their appearance at council, ii. 244; distinct from Albignenses, ii. 329–331; tenets of, ii. 174, 322, 334, same as of Protestants, ii. 334; testimonies concerning, ii. 169–172; same charges against, as early Christians, i. 170, 176; opposed to oaths, ii. 179, 180; reject Apostles' Creed, i. 181; undervalue the angelic salutation, ii. 181; charged with using only the Lord's Prayer, ii. 182; deny eucharistical power of priests, ii. 183; reject auricular confession, ii. 184; opposed to church endowments, i. 185; translate the Scriptures, ii. 325; their use of the Scriptures, xii. 331, 341; acknowledge only three orders, ii. 187; their errors not defined, ii. 331–333; their confession of faith, ii. 326, 327; Reiner's testimony on, 232, 233; two classes of, ii. 233, 320; sects of, ii. 251, 252; the class Perfecti, ii. 233; other names for, ii. 284; prevalence of, ii. 325; alleged eucharistical errors of, ii.

Waldenses—continued.

189; edict of Ildefonsus against, ii. 270–281; letter of Innocent III. on, ii. 288; Reiner's and Guido's commissions against, ii. 288, 289; designs for extirpation of, ii. 406; finally scattered, ii. 412; Person's statement on, ii. 259; Thuanus' statement on, ii. 261; history of, from the French, xv. 191, MSS. concerning, lost by Ussher, i. 245; writers on, see Alneas Sylvius, Alaruns, Alphonsus de Castro, Antonius Florentinus, Bernardus Lutzb ergius, Camerarius, Cecuscis, Cousord, Ebrardus Bethunensis, Ecbert, Eymericus, Freherus, Gretser, Guido Perpinnianus, Gulielmus de Podio Laurentii, Lucas Tudensis, Mapens, Marianus, Masson, Pegna, Person, Pilchdorff, Prateolus, Rebrironus, Reinerus, Sanders, Seye sellius, Wernerus.

Wal-broke, or Gate-broc, v. 191, vi. 557 (Ind. Chr. 296).

Waldis, town, ii. 235, 237.

Waldius, alleged founder of Waldenses, ii. 232, 234.

Waldo, Peter, ii. 168, 235–237; two of the name, xv. 205. See Waldius.

Wales, visited by S. Patrick, vi. 569 (Ind. Chr. 432); long resisted Roman Easter, iv. 326; especially the south, vi. 612 (Ind. Chr. 892); refuge of British bishops, v. 89, 106; people of Verulam repair to, v. 192, 193; British retreat to, vi. 93; two synods of Brevi and Victoria in, v. 541; and Cornwall, alone to Britain retain Christianity, vi. 599 (Ind. Cbr. 597); tribes of, v. 98; seven sees anciently in, v. 111–116; twelve sees in primarily, v. 117; four sees of, in Provinsi ca Romanni, v. 111; primacy of, vi. 599, 602 (Ind. Chr. 597, 604); Ussher's sojourn in, i. 122–124; his informants on antiquities of, i. 245.
Wales—continued.

Wales, North, seven sees in, v. 111.
——, South, or Deheu Barth, v. 103.
Walbanius, who, vi. 31, 32.
Wall, Roman, in North Britain, account of, vi. 137–139; the British words Guel, and the Latin Vallum the same, vi. 158; earthen wall between Dunbarton and Edinburgh, vi. 131, 565 (Ind. Chr. 422); stone wall erected in its place, vi. 566 (Ind. Chr. 426).
Wallworth, Mr., xvi. 497; conduct of, xvi. 499–602.
Walah, Abel, first scholar of Trinity College, Dublin, i. 7.
Walton, bishop, assisted by Ussher, i. 299; recommendation of his Polyglott, i. 299; obtains Biblical MSS. from Ussher, i. 91; his testimony on Ussher’s doctrinal opinions, i. 292; preliminaries to the publication of his Polyglott, xil. 309; Letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 248.
——, John, archbishop of Dublin, sequestration of Glendalough by, xi. 428, 485.
Walman, a nephew of king Arthur, vi. 31, 589 (Ind. Chr. 538); sepulchre of, vi. 82, 228.
Walworth, or Walwith, his history, vi. 82, 33.
Wandilecnsis, S., vi. 481.
Waran, river, vi. 844.
Warburga, S., church of, in Dublin, iv. 559, xv. 65, 68, 73.
Ward, Dr. Samuel, Ussher’s correspondence with, i. 27; offered a post in Trinity College, Dublin, xv. 55; present at synod of Dert, xv. 145; his lectures on grace and free-will, xv. 600; his MS. of Bede, iv. 1; his library, iii. 24; letter of, to bishop Bedell, xv. 510, of Bedell to, xv. 508, 512; letters of, to Ussher, xv. 47–61, 76, 83, 85, 144, 177, 229, 268, 289, 293, 336, 338, 344, 347, 368, 402, 499, 579, 587, xvi. 502, 526; of Ussher to, xv. 37–46, 185, 230, 291, 332, Ward—continued.
339, 342, 346, 349, 480, 540, 542, 559, 578, 583, xvi. 9, 34, 46.
Ware, [Arthur], a fellow of Trinity College, Dublin, i. 194.
——, Sir James, his researches, v. 545; compliment on, iv. 539; xv. 428; letters of, to Ussher, xvi. 461, 490.
——, Robert, Foxes and Firebrands of, i. 265.
Warramecestre, an old name of Verulam, v. 182, 184.
Warram alveus, whence Verulam is named, v. 200.
Warlewash, William, ambassador of Henry I., li. 199.
Warren, Edward, letters of, to Ussher, xv. 126, xvi. 324, 341, 342.
——, Thomas, letter of, to Ussher, xv. 141.
Warwick, or Cæf Guorichen, v. 84; church of, v. 209, vi. 538 (Ind. Chr. 505); St. Mary’s of, when founded, v. 510; castle of, v. 510; chronicle of, v. 510.
Wasflia, a counterfeit historian, v. 253.
Wasloca, brother of Samos, v. 95.
Wastina, see-lands of, i. Ivii. See Westina.
Water, a consideration in choosing a site for a monastery, vi. 530, 532.
Waterford, or Portlargv, an Ostman city, iv. 566; Malchus, first bishop of, iv. 518, consecrated at Canterbury, iv. 527, professes obedience to Anselm, iv. 655; Augustin, bishop of, iv. 558; letter from inhabitants of, to Anselm, iv. 327, 518, 519, 527; where Irish clergy submitted to Henry II., iv. 367; bulls for subjugation of Ireland, read at, iv. 550.
Wedal, or Valis doloris, near Melrose, in Lodenesia, vi. 176.
Weden, principal idol of the Angli, vi. 227.
Week, a division of time used by the heathen, xii. 580.
Welch St. Peter, at Ratisbon, vi. 510.
Weingart, monastery of, vi. 23.
Wetheudo, v. 485.
Well, sacred, charge against Aldebert concerning, iv. 459; near Beneventum, prophecy regarding, v. 538; grant of, with land, vi. 610 (Ind. Chr. 692).
Wellias, a Glastonbury saint, v. 132.
Wells, see of, founded, vi. 611 (Ind. Chr. 721); formerly Tethiscine, v. 87; see of Congresbury, transferred to, v. 540; near Glastonbury, v. 34.
Welsh, and Scots, intimacy of, vi. 49; primacy of, transferred, v. 104, 106; language of, baronets, iv. 561; translations by Giseldus Cambrensis, iv. 560; their literature scanty, xvi. 185; their laws, xi. 468.
Wenereth, S., of Glastonbury, v. 132.
Weneveria, wife of king Arthur, vi. 590 (Ind. Chr. 542).
Wenilo, archbishop, vi. 60, 82.
Wentus, Comes, vi. 50, 585 (Ind. Chr. 520).
Wentworth, Viscount, dedication of the tract Immanuel to, iv. 575.
Werburgh's, St., Mr. Cook of, xvi. 320. See Warburga.
Werlamcheste, or Verulam, v. 199.
Wermundus, bishop of Man, vi. 181.
West, denoting North, v. 111.
Westchester, anciently Cair Legmion, v. 84.
Westina, chapel of, i. cxiv.; see lands of, i. lvii.
Westmara, where the Picts were defeated, vi. 106.
Westmer, a name of the British king Marius, vi. 107.
Westminster, ancient name of, v. 157; S. Peter's of, its site, v. 157; foundation of, v. 156, vi. 555 (Ind. Chr. 185); revelation concerning, vi. 288; its restoration and dedication, vi. 288, 601 (Ind. Chr. 604); alleged to have been dedicated by S. Westminster—continued.
Peter himself, vi. 289; ancient descriptions of, v. 156; alleged calamities of, v. 199, vi. 558 (Ind. Chr. 303); church of, profaned, v. 199; restoration of church of, vi. 98, 99; statutes of, xl. 452.
Westmorland, called from Westmarius, vi. 108.
West-Sexa, Hampshire and Somerset, v. 534; kingdom of, founded, vi. 585 (Ind. Chr. 519).
Wexford, see of, or Ferns, iv. 557.
Whalley, Thomas, letters of, to Ussher, xvi. 269, 271, 275, 278.
Wharton, Dr. Henry, edita two of Ussher's tracts, i. 308.
Whelock, Abraham, his obligations to Ussher, i. 306; his Saxon studies, xvi. 175; letters of, to Ussher, xv. 281, xvi. 175, 414.
Wherry, or Furye, parish of, i. cxxiv.
Whiskins, Mr., a preacher, xv. 465.
Whitaker, Dr., xv. 481.
Whitby, or Streaneshalch, in Yorkshire, iv. 344; synod of vi. 498; or Pharo, vi. 607 (Ind. Chr. 664); ancient records of, iv. 428.
White, or Albus, Gulielman, examination of, ii. 83.
—, James, letter of, to Ussher, xv. 334.
—, Stephen. See Vitus, Stophanus.
Whitefield, in Ireland, council of, iv. 342. See Campus Albus.
Whitehall, Mr., xvi. 162; James, letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 579.
Whiteman. See Leucander.
Whitherne. See Canidda Casa.
Wilbertus, or Clement, pope, ii. 157.
Wiccensis ecclesia, in Wales, v. 115.
Wicel, in Wales, where, v. 115, 451.
Wickham, Willam of, his suit for dilapidations, xvi. 157.
Wiclef, his English version of the Scriptures, xii. 348, 349, 353; assailed by John Tisington, ii. 82, 167, 219, 491, vii. 106; opinions of, ii. 82.
Wicklow, or Wykingelo, formerly Kilmanian, vi. 405.


Wigbert, S., Life of, by Lupus Servatus, v. 442, 453.

Wigornia. See Worcester.

Wild, Dr., character of, i. 275.

Wilderness. See Israelites.

Wilfrid, bishop, vi. 610 (Ind. Chr. 694); receives tresses, vi. 489, 606 (Ind. Chr. 653); of Northumbria, vi. 483; his dispute with Colman, vi. 498; his answer to Colman, iv. 346, vi. 508; succeeds Colman in see of York, iv. 348, vi. 208, 502; refuses consecration by Scotic bishops, iv. 348; improvements made by, iv. 348; his address, iv. 349; adopts rule of St. Benedict, vi. 607 (Ind. Chr. 664); driven from York, vi. 608 (Ind. Chr. 678); succeeded by Ccedda, iv. 349; Aeddi's Life of, iv. 344, vi. 489, 498; Frigeodedus' Life of, iv. 346.

—, bishop of St. David's, v. 108.

Willwald, his Life of Boniface, vi. 216, xii. 281.

Will, freedom of, Celestins' tenets on, v. 239; Pelagius on, v. 229, 300; given by God, xiii. 168-171.

Willegodus, abbot of St. Alban's, vi. 97, 612 (Ind. Chr. 793).

Willelmus de Eleshale, prior of Down, vi. 372.

—, Michael, bishop, vi. 169.

William, the Conqueror, imprisons Osdo, ii. 201; his letter to Hildebrand, ii. 200, 201; Hildebrand's letter against, ii. 201.

— Rufus, his resistance to the see of Rome, ii. 204; his boast about conquest of Ireland, iv. 525.

Williams, bishop, conduct of, about Strafford's death, i. 216.

Willibrordus, educated in Ireland, a missionary to the Frisians and Saxons, vi. 610 (Ind. Chr. 693); Aeltnus' Life of, iv. 388, vi. 270.

Willteburga, mother of S. Ositha, vi. 250.

Wiltzburch, castle of, v. 483.

Win and Gwina, Welsh for white, vi. 522.

Winchester, church of S. Amphibalbus in, v. 552, vi. 558 (Ind. Chr. 313); massacre at, v. 552; alleged disasters of, v. 201, vi. 558 (Ind. Chr. 303); restoration of, v. 154-156; built by king Lucius vi. 554 (Ind. Chr. 180); dimensions of first church in, v. 155; desecration of church of, v. 199; church rebuilt under Constantine, v. 234-236; letter of Lancelot Andrews, bishop of, to Usher, xvi. 492.

Wine, in the eucharist, iv. 279, 280.

Wingella, mother of S. Kieran, vi. 336.

Wingfield, Robert, v. 38.

Wingualoce, or Winwaloc, v. 484, vi. 574 (Ind. Chr. 453).

Wini, bishop of West Saxons, iv. 350.

Winlandia conquered, vi. 34.

Winimins, Welsh name for Finian, v. 522, 581 (Ind. Chr. 500). See Finanus.

Winoocus, a Briton, v. 597 (Ind. Chr. 582).

Winton, or Winchester, old name of, v. 82, 290.

Winwaloce, S., a Briton of Armorica, v. 530, 580 (Ind. Chr. 493); death of, vi. 581 (Ind. Chr. 496), 592 (Ind. Chr. 504).

Winwick, in Lancashire, v. 82.

Wigoreceostra, or Worcee, Oswald bishop of, iv. 570. See Worcester.

Wippet-feast, battle of, v. 477, vi. 577 (Ind. Chr. 495).

Wirall, Bridebay chapel near, vi. 465.

Wierlandia, conquest of, vi. 34.

Wirhalt, or Legecestra, v. 84.

Wirthgern, battle of, v. 471.

Wirtzburg, S. Kilian of, vi. 609 (Ind. Chr. 687, 689).

Witaus, Camaracensium chorosupos, iv. 60.

Witern, or Candida Casa, vi. 201, 205.

Withur, ruler of Armorica, v. 78.

Wodeford, William, citation by, from Ignatius, vii. 105.

Woden, v. 444.
York—continued.

of, removed to Lindisfarne, vi. 607 (Ind. Chr. 664); Taurinus, bishop of, v. 48; other bishops of, vi. 611, 612 (Ind. Chr. 778, 791); church of, v. 209. See Eboracum.

Young, Mr. Patrick, letter of, to Ussher, xvi. 94.

Yr-uguin-mil-saint, a name given to the island of Bardsey, vi. 44.

Yrminfridus, bishop of Beauvais, iv. 60.

Yserninus, ordained, vi. 338. See Iserninus.

Ytha, S., Life of, vi. 239.

Yvorus, an Ostman leader, at Limerick, iv. 566.

——, or Ibar, an Irish saint, vi. 336. See Ibar.

Ywanus, a bishop, vi. 169.

Zabata, or Zapato, Spanish for shoe, ii. 234.

Zabulum, or barn, vi. 406; Zabulum Patricii, or Saul, vi. 406.

Zacharias, pope, Boniface's correspondence with, iv. 457-465; letter of to Witta, iv. 395; synod of Rome, under, iii. 305.

Zebedee, or Aristobulus, v. 21.

Zephyrius, pope, v. 198, vi. 149.

Zoroaster, his Hades, iii. 367.

Zosimus, pope, publishes pope Innocent's condemnation of Pelagius, v. 305; Celestius tried before, v. 310; defends Pelagius, v. 315, 316; sends his works to African bishops, v. 315, 328.

Zumel, Francis, iv. 373.
### INDEX

**OF**

**PASSAGES OF SCRIPTURE,**

**WHICH ARE THE SUBJECTS OF SERMONS.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Index</th>
<th>Vol.</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Genesis, xlix. 3</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>353.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2 Chronicles, xxxiv. 33</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>567.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Psalm xxxii. 10</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>404.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>———— 11</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>421.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>———— viii. 1-3</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>438.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>———— viii. 1-3</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>452.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lamentations, v. 16</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>580.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>———— viii. 1-3</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>593.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matthew, xiii. 44</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>77.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Luke, i. 73-76</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>559.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, i. 12</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>475.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>———— viii. 31, 32</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>150.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>———— 32</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>573.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Romans, v. 1</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>367.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>———— vi. 14</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>380.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>———— 1, 2</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>226.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>———— vi. 14</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>246.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>———— vii. 10</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>262.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>———— vi. 14</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>279.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Romans, vi. 23</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>353.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>———— viii. 15, 16</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>323.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>———— 16</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>317.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>———— vii. 17</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>192.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>———— vi. 33</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>417.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Galatians, iii. 22</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>335.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>———— viii. 1, 4,</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>60.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>———— vii. 4, 5</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>31.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ephesians, ix. 13</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>506.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>———— vi. 1-3</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>175.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>———— vi. 15</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>45.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>———— vii. 8, 9</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>471.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>———— vi. 8</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>126.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>———— x</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>140.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>———— vi. 15</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>557.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hebrews, i. 14, 15</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>490.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>———— vi. 7</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>1.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>———— vii. 16</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>16.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Revelation, xxi. 8</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>209.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>———— xii. 107.</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>32.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
INDEX
OF
PASSENGES OF SCRIPTURE,
CITED, ILLUSTRATED, OR EXPLAINED.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>i.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>viii.</td>
<td>13.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>27</td>
<td>xi.</td>
<td>268.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>31</td>
<td>viii.</td>
<td>14.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>8, 9</td>
<td>viii.</td>
<td>14.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>9, 17</td>
<td>li.</td>
<td>501.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>17</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>156.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>24</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>492.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>162.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>16</td>
<td>xl.</td>
<td>582, 616.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>16-19</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>134.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>19</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>520.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>20</td>
<td>viii.</td>
<td>15.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>21</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>258.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>22</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>510.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>viii.</td>
<td>16.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>7</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>264.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>8</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>604.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>v.</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>541.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>24</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>399.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>81</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>518.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vi.</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>506.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>vi.</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>480.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>vii.</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>510.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>6</td>
<td>xi.</td>
<td>512.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>7</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>500.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>11</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>510.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>13, 14</td>
<td>xii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>14, 15</td>
<td>xii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>17,</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>18, 19</td>
<td>viii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>1,</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>1-7,</td>
<td>xii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>6,</td>
<td>xii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>24,</td>
<td>xii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>27,</td>
<td>xii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>28, 29</td>
<td>xii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>1, 7,</td>
<td>xii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>5,</td>
<td>xii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>10,</td>
<td>xii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>13, 14</td>
<td>viii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>21,</td>
<td>xii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>22,</td>
<td>xii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>25,</td>
<td>viii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>25, 26</td>
<td>xii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>82,</td>
<td>xii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>x.</td>
<td>33</td>
<td>xi.</td>
<td>533.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xi.</td>
<td>{viii.</td>
<td>20-22.</td>
<td>xxiv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>{xli.</td>
<td>533, 546.</td>
<td>7,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>{xli.</td>
<td>531.</td>
<td>22,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4,</td>
<td>xi.</td>
<td>518.</td>
<td>31,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10,</td>
<td>xi.</td>
<td>508, 514,</td>
<td>xxii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12,</td>
<td>viii.</td>
<td>19.</td>
<td>xxiv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16,</td>
<td>viii.</td>
<td>19.</td>
<td>4-13,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19,</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>468.</td>
<td>10,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26,</td>
<td>xi.</td>
<td>{520, 525,</td>
<td>63,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28,</td>
<td>xli.</td>
<td>10.</td>
<td>iv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30,</td>
<td>xli.</td>
<td>538.</td>
<td>67,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>31,</td>
<td>xli.</td>
<td>3, 6.</td>
<td>xxvii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>viii.</td>
<td>28.</td>
<td>xxviii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>{vi.</td>
<td>187.</td>
<td>4,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1,</td>
<td>xlii.</td>
<td>3, 14.</td>
<td>12, 18,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1-4,</td>
<td>xli.</td>
<td>668, 580.</td>
<td>vii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4,</td>
<td>xli.</td>
<td>3, 5.</td>
<td>xxix.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5,</td>
<td>xlii.</td>
<td>3, 4, 8.</td>
<td>xili.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10,12,</td>
<td>xlv.</td>
<td>568.</td>
<td>xili.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14,</td>
<td>xlv.</td>
<td>572.</td>
<td>25,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>vii.</td>
<td>24.</td>
<td>xxxii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>viii.</td>
<td>24.</td>
<td>xxxvi.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16,</td>
<td>xlv.</td>
<td>490, 491.</td>
<td>xxxvii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xv.</td>
<td>viii.</td>
<td>25.</td>
<td>xxxxi.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6,</td>
<td>xlv.</td>
<td>467.</td>
<td>11, 12,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7,</td>
<td>xlii.</td>
<td>12.</td>
<td>25,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13,</td>
<td>viii.</td>
<td>27.</td>
<td>xxvi.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15,</td>
<td>xlii.</td>
<td>408.</td>
<td>xxxvii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19,</td>
<td>xlii.</td>
<td>23.</td>
<td>xxxviii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xvi.</td>
<td>viii.</td>
<td>25.</td>
<td>xxxix.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3,</td>
<td>xli.</td>
<td>501.</td>
<td>35,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12,</td>
<td>li.</td>
<td>422.</td>
<td>{320, 327,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14,</td>
<td>xlv.</td>
<td>468.</td>
<td>6,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xvii.</td>
<td>viii.</td>
<td>27.</td>
<td>9,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1,</td>
<td>xlv.</td>
<td>287.</td>
<td>24,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6,</td>
<td>xlv.</td>
<td>480.</td>
<td>31,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10,</td>
<td>li.</td>
<td>427.</td>
<td>35,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10,11,</td>
<td>xlii.</td>
<td>66.</td>
<td>xxviii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xviii.</td>
<td>viii.</td>
<td>27.</td>
<td>xxxviii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1,</td>
<td>xlv.</td>
<td>575.</td>
<td>xlii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12,13,</td>
<td>xlv.</td>
<td>536.</td>
<td>xliii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27,</td>
<td>li.</td>
<td>586.</td>
<td>4, 5,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xix.</td>
<td>xlv.</td>
<td>126.</td>
<td>lii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GENESIS</td>
<td>Exodus</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>---</td>
<td>---</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xlii.</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20, 31,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iiii.</td>
<td>327, 332.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xlv.</td>
<td>viii.</td>
<td>39.</td>
<td>8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>614.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xlvii.</td>
<td>viii.</td>
<td>59.</td>
<td>8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>592.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>{xiii.</td>
<td>337.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>40.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xlvii.</td>
<td>viii.</td>
<td>39.</td>
<td>41.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xlviii.</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15, 16,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iiii.</td>
<td>429.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xli.</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>viii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>i.</td>
<td>255.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>481-484.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14, 15,</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xvi.</td>
<td>325.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>v.</td>
<td>372.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>33</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iiii.</td>
<td>363.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>l.</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iiii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22, 26</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>viii.</td>
<td>40.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>x.</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iiii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>vii.</td>
<td>224.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vi.</td>
<td>19</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>l.</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>viii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xliii.</td>
<td>587.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vii.</td>
<td>viii.</td>
<td>57.</td>
<td>28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xliii.</td>
<td>510.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ix.</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>vii.</td>
<td>463.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xiiii.</td>
<td>578.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>i.</td>
<td>16, 17</td>
<td>xli.</td>
<td>350.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>2,</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>9.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>18, 21,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>488.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>15,</td>
<td>xv.</td>
<td>221.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>14,</td>
<td>xi.</td>
<td>275.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>v.</td>
<td>3,</td>
<td></td>
<td>443.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>11, 12</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>85.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>x.</td>
<td>12, 13</td>
<td>viii.</td>
<td>152.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>13,</td>
<td>viii.</td>
<td>77.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xi.</td>
<td>23,</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>84.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>7,</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>84.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>15,</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>510.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xv.</td>
<td>15,</td>
<td>vi.</td>
<td>589.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>59,</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>232.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xvi.</td>
<td>3,</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>392.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xix.</td>
<td>1,</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>490.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxiv. 2,</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>3, 17</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>xix.</td>
<td>15,</td>
<td>li.</td>
<td>128.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxi.</td>
<td>25,</td>
<td>xi.</td>
<td>276.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**RUTH**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>i.</td>
<td>1,</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>76.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>3, 6</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>393.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>12,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>500.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>1-7,</td>
<td></td>
<td>600.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**1 SAMUEL**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>i.</td>
<td>12-15</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>421.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>8,</td>
<td>li.</td>
<td>119.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>10,</td>
<td>xi.</td>
<td>282.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>13, 14</td>
<td>vi.</td>
<td>70.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>25,</td>
<td>lii.</td>
<td>350.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xvi.</td>
<td>13,</td>
<td></td>
<td>450.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xix.</td>
<td>7,</td>
<td>li.</td>
<td>428.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xlix.</td>
<td>18,</td>
<td></td>
<td>92.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>x.</td>
<td>21,</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>510.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>23,</td>
<td></td>
<td>64.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xvi.</td>
<td>25,</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>299.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xi.</td>
<td>12,</td>
<td></td>
<td>338.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>13,</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>340.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>1,</td>
<td></td>
<td>104.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xix.</td>
<td>17, 18</td>
<td></td>
<td>504.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxi.</td>
<td>10,</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>424.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xli.</td>
<td>10,</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>408.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xlii.</td>
<td>14, 9</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>72.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xliii.</td>
<td>30,</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>87.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xliii.</td>
<td>31,</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>240.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>88,</td>
<td></td>
<td>88.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>v.</td>
<td>9, 8</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>17.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>x.</td>
<td>28,</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>88.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xvi.</td>
<td>10,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>381.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xlvii.</td>
<td>28,</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>88.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xlviii.</td>
<td>22,</td>
<td></td>
<td>488.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xlii.</td>
<td>2-8,</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>88.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xliii.</td>
<td>14,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>578.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xliii.</td>
<td>4,</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>89.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xlii.</td>
<td>6,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>578.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xliii.</td>
<td>26,</td>
<td></td>
<td>361.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xliii.</td>
<td>37,</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>393.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xliii.</td>
<td>7-9,</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>90.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xlii.</td>
<td>1,</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>92.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xlii.</td>
<td>11, 19</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>578.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xliii.</td>
<td>11,</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>393.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xliii.</td>
<td>3, 15</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>443.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**2 SAMUEL**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>i.</td>
<td>14, 16</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>393.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>16,</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>234.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>v.</td>
<td>1,</td>
<td></td>
<td>616.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>x.</td>
<td>24, 25</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>337.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xi.</td>
<td>1,</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>425.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xii.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>102.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
### 2 Samuel

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>11,</td>
<td>xi.</td>
<td>282.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xv.</td>
<td>11,</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>166.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xvi.</td>
<td>23,</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>54.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xviii.</td>
<td>5,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>597.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xix.</td>
<td>27,</td>
<td>xi.</td>
<td>269.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xx.</td>
<td>1,</td>
<td>xi.</td>
<td>399.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxii.</td>
<td>21,</td>
<td>viii.</td>
<td>123.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxiii.</td>
<td>5,</td>
<td>xi.</td>
<td>337.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxiv.</td>
<td>6,</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>401.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxvii.</td>
<td>1,</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>91.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxvi.</td>
<td>2,</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>306.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxviii.</td>
<td>1,</td>
<td>xi.</td>
<td>386.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### 2 Kings

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>xli.</td>
<td>4,</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>106.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>23,</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>111.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xv.</td>
<td>1-27,</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>115.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8-30,</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>111.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xvii.</td>
<td>1-5,</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>112.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xviii.</td>
<td>9, 10,</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>107.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xx.</td>
<td>6,</td>
<td>viii.</td>
<td>151.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxiii.</td>
<td>29, 30,</td>
<td>viii.</td>
<td>175.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxiv.</td>
<td>8,</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>142.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12,</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>509.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14,</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>137.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19,</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>490.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxv.</td>
<td>1,</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>122.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### 1 Kings

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>6,</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>332.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12,</td>
<td>xi.</td>
<td>281.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vi.</td>
<td>1,</td>
<td>viii.</td>
<td>8.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vii.</td>
<td>27,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>580.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>39,</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>421, 446.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>46,</td>
<td>v.</td>
<td>282, 326.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>47, 50,</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>92.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9,</td>
<td>xi.</td>
<td>281, 386.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>20,</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>99.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xvi.</td>
<td>15, 21,</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>98.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23, 29,</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>98.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xix.</td>
<td>18,</td>
<td>vii.</td>
<td>463.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xx.</td>
<td>11,</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>31, 32.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxi.</td>
<td>10, 13,</td>
<td>xi.</td>
<td>341.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13,</td>
<td>xi.</td>
<td>360.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxi.</td>
<td>49, 51,</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>100.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>99.</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>99.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### 1 Chronicles

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>i.</td>
<td>18,</td>
<td>xvi.</td>
<td>303.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19,</td>
<td>viii.</td>
<td>19.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>11, 12,</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>64.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18,</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>491.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21,</td>
<td>xi.</td>
<td>588.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>24,</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>490.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>x.</td>
<td>13, 14,</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>184.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxiv.</td>
<td>vii.</td>
<td>44.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6, 8,</td>
<td>vii.</td>
<td>43.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxi.</td>
<td>1, 20,</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>340.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12, 18,</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>267.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14, 16,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>592.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21.</td>
<td>vi.</td>
<td>21.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### 2 Chronicles

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>2,</td>
<td>viii.</td>
<td>3.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7,</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>64.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vi.</td>
<td>18,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>579.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30,</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>421.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>37, 39,</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>92.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vii.</td>
<td>1, 2,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>579.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14,</td>
<td>i.</td>
<td>238.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>7,</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>339.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xv.</td>
<td>17,</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>490.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19,</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>103.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xvi.</td>
<td>1,</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>102.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xix.</td>
<td>6,</td>
<td>xi.</td>
<td>256.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10, 11,</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>69.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xx.</td>
<td>7,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>586.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
## 2 Chronicles — Job

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>xxi.</td>
<td>2,</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>489.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxii.</td>
<td>3,</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>103.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1,</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>104.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxiv.</td>
<td>7,</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>106.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>15,</td>
<td>vi.</td>
<td>448.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>24,</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>110.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxvi.</td>
<td>5,</td>
<td>ili.</td>
<td>463.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxvii.</td>
<td>19,</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>489.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>24,</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>113.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxix.</td>
<td>3,</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>118.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>10,</td>
<td>vi.</td>
<td>386.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>XXX.</td>
<td>17, 18</td>
<td>xiii</td>
<td>199.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>XXXI.</td>
<td>6,</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>489.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>XXXIV.</td>
<td>33,</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>567.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>XXXV.</td>
<td>22, 23</td>
<td>viii.</td>
<td>176.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>XXXVI.</td>
<td>9, 10</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>142.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>13, 14</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>372.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>23, 24</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>282.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

## Ezra

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>i.</td>
<td>1,</td>
<td>xi.</td>
<td>370.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>2,</td>
<td>xi.</td>
<td>282.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>v.</td>
<td>3-5,</td>
<td>viii.</td>
<td>245.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>5-17</td>
<td>viii.</td>
<td>245.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vi.</td>
<td>1-14</td>
<td>viii.</td>
<td>246.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>19-22</td>
<td>viii.</td>
<td>248.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vii.</td>
<td>23,</td>
<td>viii.</td>
<td>291.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>26,</td>
<td>{ili.</td>
<td>463.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>{xii.</td>
<td>308.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>viii., viii.</td>
<td>viii.</td>
<td>298.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

## Nehemiah

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>i.</td>
<td>1-11</td>
<td>{ili.</td>
<td>483.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>{viii.</td>
<td>303.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>7-20</td>
<td>viii.</td>
<td>502.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>30,</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>306.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iv.-vii.</td>
<td>viii.</td>
<td>504.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>11,</td>
<td>i.</td>
<td>283.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>viii.</td>
<td>8,</td>
<td>ili.</td>
<td>547.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

## Esther

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>i.</td>
<td>2-3,</td>
<td>viii.</td>
<td>247.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>12-15, viii.</td>
<td>248.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
## JOB — PSALMS

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>JOB</th>
<th>Psalms</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>xxxiv.</td>
<td>15,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18, 30,</td>
<td>ii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19,</td>
<td>xl.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxxvi.</td>
<td>21,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxxvii.</td>
<td>7,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxxviii.</td>
<td>7,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17,</td>
<td>iii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xl.</td>
<td>23,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xli.</td>
<td>8,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xlii.</td>
<td>8,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16,</td>
<td>xii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>i.</td>
<td>6,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>8,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11,</td>
<td>xl.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12,</td>
<td>vi.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>5,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7,</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>3,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>v.</td>
<td>5,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11, 12,</td>
<td>iii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vii.</td>
<td>8,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9,</td>
<td>iii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13,</td>
<td>vi.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15,</td>
<td>iii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>viii.</td>
<td>2,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5,</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ix.</td>
<td>9,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13,</td>
<td>iii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13, 14,</td>
<td>iii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16,</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17,</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xil.</td>
<td>7,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xili.</td>
<td>3,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>4,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xv.</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4,</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xvi.</td>
<td>6,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10,</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11,</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xvii.</td>
<td>4, 5,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20,</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26, 27,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xix.</td>
<td>4-6,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xlii.</td>
<td>12, 13, 14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>iii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lii.</td>
<td>7, 10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>vi.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lv.</td>
<td>21, 23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lvii.</td>
<td>19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lxx.</td>
<td>10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lxxi.</td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>iii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>iii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>li.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>iii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lxvi.</td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>vi.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lxvii.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>ii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lxxi.</td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lxxii.</td>
<td>8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>iv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lxxiii.</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>vii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lxxiv.</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lixxvi.</td>
<td>10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>xii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lxxvii.</td>
<td>10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lxxix.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2, 3</td>
<td>iii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>iv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>vi.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lxxxi.</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>iv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lxxxii.</td>
<td>1, 2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>xi.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PSALMS — CANTICLES.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>----------------------</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Chap.</strong></td>
<td><strong>Ver.</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>cxxxii. 3, 4</td>
<td>ii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10, 14, 16, 17</td>
<td>iii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>cxxxvi. 1, 2</td>
<td>ii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>cxxxv. 6, 7, 8</td>
<td>(vi. 12, 16, 163)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15, 18</td>
<td>ii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>cxxxvi. 6, 7, 8</td>
<td>iii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>cxxxvii. 3, 4</td>
<td>ii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>cxxxviii. 3, 4</td>
<td>iv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>cxxxix. 3, 5</td>
<td>vi.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>cx. 5, 6</td>
<td>xv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7, 8</td>
<td>iii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>cxlii. 2, 3</td>
<td>v.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>cxliii. 1, 3</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>cxlv. 14, 17</td>
<td>(iv. 33, xiv. 487)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>cxlvi. 4, 5, 6</td>
<td>iii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>cxlvii. 4</td>
<td>iii.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>PROVERBS.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>Chap.</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xviii. 15, 17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xix. 10, 16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxii. 10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxii. 14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxiv. 21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24, 28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxvi. 10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxvii. 20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxx. 3, 4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17, 31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ecclesiastes.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>l. 7, 14, viii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iii. 14, iv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15, ii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16, xl.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20, iii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iv. 12, 16, 20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6, 10, iii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12, ii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vii. 30, iv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>viii. 2, xl.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ixx. 3, 16, 10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21, xlix.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>x. 4, 14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3, iii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14, iv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xlix. 7, iii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12, xlv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13, iv.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>CANTICLES.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>l. 2, vi.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>v. 2, iii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7, ii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vi. 4, iii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vii. 4, iii.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
CANTICLES — ISAIAH.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>viii.</td>
<td>5.</td>
<td>ili.</td>
<td>403.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>544, 597.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

ISAIAH.

| i.    | 4.   | ili. | 64.   |       |      |      |       |
|       | 4-6  | iv.  | 428.  |       |      |      |       |
| 9.    |      | ili. | 498.  |       |      |      |       |
| 18.   |      | ili. | 126.  |       |      |      |       |
| 21.   |      | ili. | 37, 39. |      |      |      |       |
| ii.   | 5.   | ili. | 19.   |       |      |      |       |
| iii.  | 7.   | ili. | 159.  |       |      |      |       |
| vi.   | 20.  | iv.  | 95, 437. |     |      |      |       |
| vii.  | 8.   |      | 62.   | xliii. | 5-7 | ili. | 474. |
|       | 11, 14 | iv. | 579. | 11.   |      |      | 616. |
|       | 16.  | ili. | 120.  |       |      |      |       |
| viii. | 9.   | ili. | 164.  |       |      |      |       |
|       | 12, 18 | i. | 254. | 16.   |      |      | 447. |
|       | 19, 20 | ili. | 190. | 25.   |      |      | 120. |
|       | 21.  | xi.  | 341.  | xlvii. | 5-7 | ili. | 474. |
| ix.   | 2.   | ili. | 452.  |       |      |      |       |
|       | 6.   | iv.  | 430.  |       |      |      |       |
|       | 7.   | iv.  | 577.  |       |      |      |       |
|       | 7.   | iv.  | 615.  |       |      |      |       |
| x.    | 6-7  | xi.  | 309.  |       |      |      |       |
|       | 6.   | xi.  | 278.  |       |      |      |       |
| xi.   | 2.   | iv.  | 596.  |       |      |      |       |
|       | v.   | 853. |       |       |      |      |       |
| xiv.  | 2.   | ili. | 332.  |       |      |      |       |
|       | 11.  | ili. | 392.  |       |      |      |       |
|       | 19, 20 | ili. | 332. |       |      |      |       |
| xix.  | 4.   | ili. | 154.  |       |      |      |       |
|       | 11.  | iv.  | 586.  |       |      |      |       |
|       | v.   | 20.  |       |       |      |      |       |
| xxiii. | 13. | ili. | 404.  |       |      |      |       |
|       | 15, 17 | vili. | 252. |       |      |      |       |
| xxiv. | 5.   | ili. | 484.  |       |      |      |       |
| xxx.  | 8.   | ili. | 161.  |       |      |      |       |
|       | 26.  | ili. | 190.  |       |      |      |       |
| xxvi. | 7.   | vi.  | 251.  |       |      |      |       |
| xxvii. | 7. | iv.  | 609.  |       |      |      |       |
|       | 8.   | ili. | 15.   |       |      |      |       |
|       | xi.  | 388. |       |       |      |      |       |
### Isaiah — Ezekiel

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Isaiah</th>
<th>Jeremiah</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>lvii.</td>
<td>9,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lx.</td>
<td>1-4,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>2,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>14,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lxiii.</td>
<td>4,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>16,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lxiv.</td>
<td>1,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>2,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lxvi.</td>
<td>21,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>24,</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### Lamentations

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Jeremiah</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>ii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>v.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### Ezekiel

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Isaiah</th>
<th>Jeremiah</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>i.</td>
<td>3,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>5, 7,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>9, 10,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>10,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>12,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>10, 11,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>12,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>v.</td>
<td>3,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>27,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vi.</td>
<td>13,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>viii.</td>
<td>10,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>19,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>22,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ix.</td>
<td>1,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>5,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>x.</td>
<td>23,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>25,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>18,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xv.</td>
<td>1,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>14,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>9,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xx.</td>
<td>18,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>19,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xx11.</td>
<td>6,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>11, 23,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>11, 23,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxv.</td>
<td>9,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxvi.</td>
<td>1, 2,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxvii.</td>
<td>1,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxix.</td>
<td>7,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxx.</td>
<td>10,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxxi.</td>
<td>15,</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
ZECHARIAH — 1 MACCABEES.

ZECHARIAH.


ix. 9, - iv. 463.

xi. 2, - ii. 162.

ζ. 7, - iv. 699, 592, 597.

MACACH.

Malachi.

Mal. ii. 7, - iv. 609.

2, 8, - xiv. 68.

6, - iv. 212.

8, - i. 85.

iv. 2, - iv. 247.

apoCrypha.

Esdra.

iv. 14, 45, xii. 156.

vi. - xiv. 227.

Tobit.

Tob. iii. 10, - iii. 332.

vi. 14, - iii. 332.

xiv. 417.

Judith.

ix. 16, - iii. 458.

Wisdom.

Wis. 1, - xiv. 416.

3, - iv. 464.

13, - iv. 180.

iii. 2, 3, - iv. 544.

vili. 21, - vi. 80.

x. 5, - xi. 532.

xvi. 18, - iii. 401.

Ecclesiasticus.

Prol. - xiv. 216, 438.

i. 2, - viii. 2.

Ecclesiasticus.


ii. 6, - iii. 167.

16, - xii. 260.

ix. 17, - iii. 400.

xi. 7, - iv. 188.

xvii. 29, - iv. 5.

xxi. 7-18, - iv. 464.

xxvi. 27, - iv. 497.

vi. 102, 103.

214.

xvii. 26, - viii. 152.

ii. - iii. 335.

I Maccabees.

i. - ix. 314.

11, - ix. 316.

30-34, - ix. 370.

25-40, - ix. 305.

46-51, - ix. 311.

59-66, - ix. 315.

ii. 1-5, - ix. 317.

19-48, - ix. 318.

49-70, - ix. 327.

58, - iii. 329.

iii. 1, 2, - ix. 328.

8, 9, - ix. 331.

10-12, - ix. 332.

13-37, - ix. 333.

38-41, - ix. 334.

iv. 1-15, - ix. 335.

16-27, - ix. 336.

28-35, - ix. 337.

36-41, - ix. 338.

42-54, - ix. 339.

v. 1, 2, - ix. 340.

4, 5-27, - ix. 345.

24-36, - ix. 350.


vi. 1-7, - ix. 340.

8-10, - ix. 341.

12-17, - ix. 342.

18-27, - ix. 342.

31-41, - ix. 343.

42-54, - ix. 354.

63, - ix. 356.

vii. 5-11, - ix. 364.

12-24, - ix. 365.

24-36, - ix. 367.
NEW TESTAMENT.

Matthew.

| i.  | 8,  | xi. | 543.  |
| ii. | 15–18, | vii. | 462. |
| 11, | 19–21, | x. | 480. |
| 16, | 2, | iv. | 20. |
| 18–24, | 6, | iv. | 594. |
| 21, | 8, | xiii. | 195. |
| 4, | 15, | ii. | 472. |
| 6, | 17, | iv. | 594. |

Matthew.

| i.  | 543.  |
| ii. | 462.  |
| 8,  | 19–21,  |
| 11, | 2,  |
| 16, | 6,  |
| 18–24, | 8,  |
| 21, | 15,  |
| 4, | 17,  |
| 6, | 6,  |
|-------|------|------|-------|----------|-------|------|------|-------|
| iv.   | 10   | iii. | 420.  |           | xi.   | 9    | ii.  | 428.  |
|       | 16   | vii. | 463.  |           | 18    | vii. | 46.  |       |
|       | 18   | vi.  | 187.  |           | 27    | iv.  | 613. |       |
| v.    |      |      |       |           | 28    |      |      |       |
|       | 10–12| xi.  | 856.  |           |       |      |      |       |
|       | 11   | xiv. | 276.  |           | 29    |      |      |       |
|       | 14   | xiv. | 12.   |           | 29    |      |      |       |
|       | 15   | iv.  | 451.  |           | xii.  | 18   |      | 592.  |
|       | 17   |      |       |           | 24    |      |      | 252.  |
|       | 22   |      |       |           | 25    |      |      | 423.  |
|       | 26   |      |       |           | 29    |      |      | 13.   |
|       | 37   |      |       |           | 32    |      |      | 247.  |
| vi.   | 2    |      | 73.   |           | 36    |      |      | 252.  |
|       | 4    |      | 446.  |           | 40    |      |      | 848.  |
|       | 9    |      | 426.  |           |       |      |      |       |
|       | 11   |      | 111.  |           |       |      |      |       |
|       | 12   |      |       |           | 20    |      |      |       |
|       | 14,15|      | 182.  |           | 24,25 |      |      | 497.  |
|       | 26   |      | 281.  |           | ii.   |      |      | 7.    |
| vili. | 1,2  |      | 441.  |           | 25    |      |      | 13,391 |
|       | 3    |      | 436.  |           |       |      |      |       |
|       | 7, 8 |      | 802.  |           | xiv.  | 3    |      | 284.  |
|       | 10   |      | 438.  |           | xv.   | 4    |      | 438.  |
|       | 12   |      | 87.   |           | 5     |      |      | 286.  |
|       | 15   |      | 135.  |           | 6     |      |      | 447.  |
|       | 15,16|      | 458.  |           | 8     |      |      | 285.  |
|       |      |      |       |           |       |      |      |       |
|       | 15,16|      | 458.  |           | 9     |      |      | 42.   |
|       |      |      |       |           | 14    |      |      | 474.  |
|       | 22   |      | 313.  |           | 15    |      |      | 158.  |
|       | 25   |      | 74.   |           | 22    |      |      | 328.  |
|       | 26   |      | 73.   |           | 27    |      |      | 73.   |
|       |      |      |       |           | xvi.  | 16   |      | 503.  |
|       |      |      |       |           |       |      |      |       |
| viii. | 8    |      | 195.  |           | 17    |      |      | 21.   |
|       | 11,12|      | 281,288 |         |       |      |      | 164.  |
|       | 12   |      | 391.  |           | 18    |      |      | 402.  |
|       | 17   |      | 463.  |           |       |      |      | 315,509 |
| ix.   | 13   |      | 95,155 |           |       |      |      | 899.  |
|       | 12   |      | 264.  |           | 19    |      |      | 462.  |
|       | 22   |      | 177.  |           | 22    |      |      | 71.   |
|       | 23   |      | 15.   |           | 24    |      |      | 246.  |
|       | 28   |      | 322.  |           | 28    |      |      | 15.   |
|       | 32   |      | 224,496 |          | xvii. | 25,26 |      | 503.  |
|       | 33   |      | 218.  |           |       |      |      | 145.  |
| xi.   | 3    |      | 295.  |           |       |      |      | 140.  | xvi. | 3   | 295.  |
|-------|------|------|-------|------|------|
| xviii | 3<i> | iii. | 164   | xxvi | 12<i> | iii. |
|       | 10<i> | xvi. | 244   |       | 26<i> | iv.  |
|       | 11<i> | xvi. | 23<i> |       | 27, 28 | iii. |
|       | 12<i> | xvi. | 244   |       | 28<i> | iv.  |
|       | 17<i> | {xiv. | 458   |       | 29<i> | iii. |
|       | 18<i> | xiii. | 22, 387 |       |       | xiv. |
|       | 85<i> | iii. | 162   |       |       | 533  |
| xix   | 5<i> | ii.  | 237   |       | 31<i> | iv.  |
|       | 6<i> | xiv. | 492   |       | 52<i> | ii.  |
|       | 11<i> | xvi. | 57<i> |       | 15<i> | v.   |
|       | 8<i> | xiii. | 263   |       | 9<i> | xiv. |
|       | 11, 12<i> | ii. | 182   |       | 40-42 | iii. |
|       | 28<i> | iii. | 409   |       | 52, 53 | iii. |
| xx    | 9<i> | iii. | 56<i> |       | 553, 361 | iii. |
|       | 13<i> | iii. | 57<i> |       | 151  | ii.  |
|       | 28<i> | iv.  | 88, 163 |       | 19<i> | iv.  |
|       | 5<i> | viii. | 403   |       | 18-22 | iv.  |
|       | 3<i> | xiv. | 420   |       | 402  | ii.  |
|       | 30<i> | iii. | 309   |       | 391  | i.  |
| xxi   | 13<i> | iii. | 391   | i<i> | 2<i> | xiv. |
|       | 18<i> | iv.  | 218   |       | 4<i> | iii. |
|       | 21<i> | {i. | 85<i> |       | 5<i> | iv.  |
|       | 30<i> | xvi. | 245<i> |       | 8<i> | iii. |
|       | 42<i> | iv.  | 580   |       | 7<i> | iii. |
|       | 1<i> | xii. | 488, 616 |       | 8<i> | xiv. |
| xxi. | 2<i> | xiv. | 78<i> | iii. | 18<i> | x. |
|       | 5<i> | xii. | 475   |       | 27<i> | i.  |
|       | 9<i> | iii. | 17<i> |       | 29<i> | xvi. |
|       | 13<i> | iii. | 144   | vi.  | 3<i> | x. |
|       | 29<i> | iii. | 323   |       | 11<i> | xiv. |
| xxiv  | 7<i> | ii.  | 334   | vii. | 3<i> | xiv. |
|       | 14<i> | ii.  | 76<i> |       | 9<i> | ii. |
|       | 15<i> | ii.  | 15<i> |       | 11<i> | xvi. |
|       | 20<i> | vi.  | 62<i> |       | 10<i> | xvi. |
|       | 24<i> | iv.  | 312   | x<i> | 29<i> | xiv. |
|       | 29<i> | xli. | 110   | xii. | 22<i> | xvi. |
|       | 3<i> | viii. | 5<i> | xiv. | 8<i> | iii. |
| xxe   | 18-30 | iv. | 451   |       | 25<i> | iii. |
|       | 3<i> | iv.  | 90<i> |       | 33-36 | iv. |
|       | 41<i> | {i. | 152   |       | 25<i> | vii. |
|       | 46<i> | xvi. | 291   |       | 291  | xiv. |
|-------|------|------|------|-------|------|------|------|
| xvii. | 10,  | (iii. | 530. | i.    | 16,  | (ii. | 432, 434. |
| xviii.| 8,   | (ii. | 15.  | 18    | -    | (iv. | 606. |
| xix.  | 2,   | (vi. | 25.  | 19, 21 | -    | (iv. | 613. |
|       | 10,  | (iv. | 133. | 26, 32 | (iii. | 597. | 142. |
|       | 28,  | (xiv. | 335. | 49, 41 | (vi. | 597. | 187. |
| xx.   | 35,  | (xv. | 246. |       | 51,  | -    | 669. |
|       | 36,  | (iii. | 290, 409. | ii. | 16,  | -    | 164. |
| xxii. | 24,  | (ii. | 18.  | 18, 2 | -    | (ii. | 68.  |
|       | 22,  | (iii. | 221. | 20,  | -    | (x.  | 445. |
|       | 1, 7, | (iv. | 486. | iii. | 8,   | -    | 692. |
|       | 15,  | (iv. | 434. |       | 4,   | -    | 430. |
|       | 18,  | (iii. | 66.  | 9, 10 | -    | (iv. | 603, 605. |
|       | 19,  | (iv. | 84.  | 13,   | -    | (ii. | 13.  |
|       | 20,  | (ii. | 427. | 14, 15| -    | (iv. | 403, 577. |
|       | 25,  | (xiv. | 78.  | 16,   | -    | (iv. | 176. |
|       | 80,  | (ii. | 117. | 18,   | -    | (iv. | 176, 582. |
|       | 81,  | (xiv. | 78.  | 19,   | -    | (iv. | 109, 207. |
|       | 82,  | (iv. | 52.  | 20, 21| -    | (iv. | 257. |
|       | 40,  | (xiv. | 78.  | 24,   | -    | (iv. | 176. |
|       | 46,  | (iv. | 10.  | 27,   | -    | (vi. | 24, 27. |
|       |      | (ii. | 280, 348, | 28,   | -    | (iv. | 128. |
| xxiii. 43, | (xiv. | 889. | 29,   | (ii. | 281. |
|       |     | (xiv. | 167. | 30,   | -    | (ii. | 8.  |
|       | 46,  | (iii. | 348. | 32,   | -    | (iv. | 207. |
|       |     | (xiv. | 165. | 34,   | -    | (ii. | 434. |
| xxiv. 26, | (iv. | 595. | 37, 88, | ii. | 3. |
|       | 49,  | (iv. | 535. | iv.   | 9,   | -    | 164. |
|       |      |       |      | 22,   | -    | (ii. | 449. |
|       |      |       |      | v.    | 2,   | -    | 288, 292. |
|       |      |       |      |      | 5,   | -    | 457. |
|       |      |       |      |      | 16,  | -    | 292. |
| l. 8, | (iv. | 579. | 19,   | -    | (iv. | 580, 592. |
|      | 5,   | (iv. | 89.  | 20,   | -    | (iv. | 403. |
|      | 12,  | (ii. | 430, 431, | 21,   | -    | (ii. | 432. |
|      | xiii. | 159. | 24,   | -    | (iii. | 152. |
|      | 13,  | (iv. | 602. | 25,   | -    | (iii. | 224. |
|      | 14,  | (iv. | 403, 573, | 579, 582, | 583, 611. | 28,   | (iii. | 319, 321, 321. |
|-------|------|------|-------|-------|------|------|-------|
| v.    | 32   | iv.  | 243.  | x.    | 18   | iv.  | 599.  |
|       | 51   | iv.  | 604.  |       | 28   | iv.  | 101.  |
| vi.   | 15   | ii.  | 145.  |       | 27   | iv.  | 208.  |
|       | 27   | xv.  | 238.  |       | 28   | iv.  | 52, 208. |
|       | 32   | ii.  | 426.  |       | 29   | iv.  | 208.  |
|       | 35, 36 | ii. | 430.  |       | 34   | iv.  | 336.  |
|       | 39   | iii. | 322.  |       | 35   | xiv. | 144.  |
|       | 41   | iv.  | 44.   |       | 52   | ii.  | 442.  |
|       | 44   | v.   | 362.  |       | 54   | ii.  | 222.  |
|       | 50   | ii.  | 431.  |       | 55   | ii.  | 590.  |
|       | 51   | ii.  | 426, 431. |     | 56   | ii.  | 160.  |
|       | 52   | iii. | 430.  |       | 57   | iii. | 161.  |
|       | 53   | iv.  | 608.  |       | 58   | iv.  | 606.  |
|       | 54   | ii.  | 431.  |       | 59   | ii.  | 347.  |
|       | 56   | ii.  | 426.  |       | 60   | ii.  | 10.   |
|       | 57   | ii.  | 430.  |       | 61   | ii.  | 14.   |
|       | 58   | ii.  | 431.  |       | 62   | ii.  | 14.   |
|       | 59   | iv.  | 496, 617. |      | 63   | iv.  | 32.   |
| vii.  | 37   | iii. | 163.  |       | 64   | ii.  | 496.  |
| viii. | 9    | iii. | 125.  |       | 67   | iv.  | 543, 580. |
|       | 81, 82 | xiii. | 367-403 |     | 68   | xiv. | 125.  |
|       | 34   | iv.  | 36, 127, 137 |   | 69   | vi.  | 592.  |
|       | 36   | iv.  | 128, 137, 146, 148 | | 70   | vi.  | 543, 580. |
|       | vi.  | 22.  | 253.  |       | x         | 13.  | 318.  |
|       | 38   | iv.  | 139.  |       | xvi     | 10.  | 598.  |
|       | 44   | ii.  | 90.   |       | 11.  | iv.  | 207, 213. |
|       | 58   | iv.  | 580.  |       | 28   | ii.  | 473.  |
|       | 59   | xiv. | 292.  |       | xiv.   | 166. |
| ix.   | 39, 41 | iii. | 579.  |       | xvii    | 2.   | 141.  |
| x.    | 10   | ii.  | 434.  |       | 3.   | iv.  | 578.  |
|       | 16   | ii.  | 18, 425. |     | 4.   | ii.  | 473.  |
|       | 17   | iv.  | 599.  |       | 19   | iv.  | 592.  |
|       | 18   | iii. | 412.  |       | 20   | ii.  | 455.  |

The table lists the verses and pages from chapters v to x of the book of John in the King James Bible.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>xvii.</td>
<td>20-23</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>587.</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>xi.</td>
<td>334.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>425.</td>
<td>24</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xi.</td>
<td>370.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>35</td>
<td>xi.</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>363, 392.</td>
<td>36</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>x.</td>
<td>484.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xix.</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>xi.</td>
<td>371.</td>
<td>vii.</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>22.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>34</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>438.</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>3.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>347.</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xi.</td>
<td>565, 582.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xx.</td>
<td>6, 8</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>588.</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>viii.</td>
<td>27.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>492.</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>294-305.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>132, 141.</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>339.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>71.</td>
<td>31, 32</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>385.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24</td>
<td>viii.</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>34.</td>
<td>37</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xi.</td>
<td>384.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxi.</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>76.</td>
<td>43</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xi.</td>
<td>468.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>xi.</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>337.</td>
<td>viii.</td>
<td>1, 4</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>242.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>5</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>392.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>20</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>vi.</td>
<td>69.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>33</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>412.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>i.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>435.</td>
<td>ix.</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>420.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>307.</td>
<td>22</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>392.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>xv.</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>247.</td>
<td>x</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xi.</td>
<td>22.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>20, 307</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>vi.</td>
<td>25.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>viii.</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>2.</td>
<td>26</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>475.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>16.</td>
<td>38</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>473.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>vii.</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>44.</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>144.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>467.</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>144.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>111.</td>
<td>14, 15</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>145.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>5-1</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>583.</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>242.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>xv.</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>254.</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>483.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>xv.</td>
<td>253.</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>392.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>318.</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>6.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>182.</td>
<td>19</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>392.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>333, 334</td>
<td>xlii.</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>392.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>336.</td>
<td></td>
<td>20</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>70.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>326.</td>
<td></td>
<td>34, 35</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>343.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>31</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>344.</td>
<td></td>
<td>39</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>251.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>34, 35</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>616.</td>
<td></td>
<td>47</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>11.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>38</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>141.</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>583.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>412.</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>8.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>220.</td>
<td></td>
<td>23</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>vii.</td>
<td>75.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>438, 473</td>
<td>xv.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>392.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22, 23</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>580.</td>
<td></td>
<td>7</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>80.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>115.</td>
<td></td>
<td>10</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>257.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Acts</td>
<td></td>
<td>Acts</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------</td>
<td>---</td>
<td>---</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xv.</td>
<td>11,</td>
<td>ili.</td>
<td>280.</td>
<td>xxvii.</td>
<td>6,</td>
<td>ili.</td>
<td>392.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>vi.</td>
<td>7.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>viii.</td>
<td>15.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>18,</td>
<td>xil.</td>
<td>182.</td>
<td></td>
<td>15,</td>
<td>viii.</td>
<td>172.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>19,</td>
<td>xv.</td>
<td>80.</td>
<td></td>
<td>28,</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>234.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>28,</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>50.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xvi.</td>
<td>6,7,</td>
<td>vii.</td>
<td>16,21.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8,</td>
<td>vii.</td>
<td>7.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>11,12,</td>
<td>vii.</td>
<td>101.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>18,</td>
<td>ili.</td>
<td>440.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xvii.</td>
<td>23,</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>443.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>24,</td>
<td>xil.</td>
<td>283.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>27-29,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>601.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>28,</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>413.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>34,</td>
<td>ili.</td>
<td>477,486.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xviii.</td>
<td>5,</td>
<td>ili.</td>
<td>392.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>21,</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>305.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>22,</td>
<td>ili.</td>
<td>392.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xix.</td>
<td>4,</td>
<td>ili.</td>
<td>144.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>10,</td>
<td>vii.</td>
<td>32,60.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>14,</td>
<td>vii.</td>
<td>44.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>35,</td>
<td></td>
<td>106.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xx.</td>
<td>16,17,</td>
<td>vii.</td>
<td>16,32.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>17,</td>
<td>vii.</td>
<td>45,76.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>24,</td>
<td>ili.</td>
<td>147.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>26,</td>
<td>vi.</td>
<td>74.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>27,</td>
<td>ili.</td>
<td>42.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>ili.</td>
<td>597.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>28,</td>
<td>vii.</td>
<td>75,76.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>xil.</td>
<td>263.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>30,</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>420.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>31,</td>
<td>viii.</td>
<td>60.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>32,</td>
<td>ili.</td>
<td>xiv.,145.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>35,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>306.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxi.</td>
<td>10,</td>
<td>ili.</td>
<td>392.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>38,</td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>63.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxi.</td>
<td>3,</td>
<td>xv.</td>
<td>258.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>16,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>594.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>24,</td>
<td></td>
<td>411.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxii.</td>
<td>8,</td>
<td>ili.</td>
<td>10,363.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxiv.</td>
<td>3,</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>v.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>5,</td>
<td>x.</td>
<td>480.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xixv.</td>
<td>6,10,</td>
<td>xil.</td>
<td>270.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxvi.</td>
<td>18,</td>
<td>ili.</td>
<td>5,17.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>26,</td>
<td>ili.</td>
<td>144.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>29,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>33.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>9-12,</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

ROMANS.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>3,</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>392,</td>
<td>467.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5,</td>
<td>ili.</td>
<td>144.</td>
<td>128.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6,7,</td>
<td>ili.</td>
<td>145,231.</td>
<td>281.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9-12,</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td></td>
<td>128.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>-------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>11</td>
<td>- ii.</td>
<td>427, 586.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>25</td>
<td>- iv.</td>
<td>598</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>v.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>- xiii.</td>
<td>(227-245, 262)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>5</td>
<td>- vi.</td>
<td>22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>10</td>
<td>- iv.</td>
<td>139, 588.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>12</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>156, 583.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>vi. 19</td>
<td></td>
<td>324, 329.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>lx.</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>- xiv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>17</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>601.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>18</td>
<td>- iv.</td>
<td>32, 89.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vi.</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>- iv.</td>
<td>177.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>4</td>
<td>- iii.</td>
<td>67</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>9</td>
<td>- iv.</td>
<td>411.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>11</td>
<td>- iv.</td>
<td>282</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>14</td>
<td>- xiii.</td>
<td>517</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>16</td>
<td>- vi.</td>
<td>19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>20</td>
<td>- iv.</td>
<td>127</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>22</td>
<td>- iii.</td>
<td>517</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>23</td>
<td>- iv.</td>
<td>443</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>xiii. 92</td>
<td></td>
<td>561, 578</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vii. 4</td>
<td>- iii.</td>
<td>518</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>- xiii.</td>
<td>493</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>- xiii.</td>
<td>518</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>- iv.</td>
<td>6, 9</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21</td>
<td>- iv.</td>
<td>800</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23</td>
<td>- iv.</td>
<td>5, 128</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25</td>
<td>- iv.</td>
<td>7</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>viii. 3</td>
<td>- iv.</td>
<td>246, 593</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>- iv.</td>
<td>433</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>- iv.</td>
<td>584, 607, vi. 5</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>- iv.</td>
<td>595, 596</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>- iii.</td>
<td>38, 111</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15, 16</td>
<td>- xiii.</td>
<td>329, 363</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>- xiii.</td>
<td>163</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>- iv.</td>
<td>561</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>- iii.</td>
<td>551, 553</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24</td>
<td>- iv.</td>
<td>162</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26</td>
<td>- iii.</td>
<td>421, 438</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28</td>
<td>- iv.</td>
<td>11, 535</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28</td>
<td>- iv.</td>
<td>11, 535</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Romans</td>
<td>1 Corinthians</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>---</td>
<td>---</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Chap.</strong></td>
<td><strong>Chap.</strong></td>
<td><strong>Ver.</strong></td>
<td><strong>Vol.</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xi.</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>78.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>33, 34,</td>
<td>8, 9,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>65.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>35, 36, vi.</td>
<td>12, iii.</td>
<td>29.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>5,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>241.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>518.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11,</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>343.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18,</td>
<td>i.</td>
<td>861.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>147.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>245.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vii.</td>
<td>408.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24,</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>472.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>145.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>i.</td>
<td>371.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>286, 291,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>391, 371.</td>
<td>245, 329,</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>339.</td>
<td>12,</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>488.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>145, 146.</td>
<td>13,</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>186.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>463.</td>
<td>14,</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>489.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>246, 269.</td>
<td>15,</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>22.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>372.</td>
<td>34,</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>452.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1, 385.</td>
<td>34,</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>452.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>41,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>441.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4, 8,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>37.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>29.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xv.</td>
<td>6,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>500.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20, 21,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>77.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>50,</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>445.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xvi.</td>
<td>12,</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>250.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17,</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>421.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>616.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23,</td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>16.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**1 Corinthians.**

<p>| i. | ii. | 480. | | | iv. | 432. |
| 2, | iii. | 420, 429, 469. | | | xii. | 583. |
| 8, | iv. | 10. | | | v. | 292. |
| 9, | ii. | 450. | | | | 63. |
| 18, | iii. | 146. | | | iv. | 607. |
| 21, | ii. | 436. | | | vii. | 33. |
| 23, | iv. | 608. | | | vii. | 245. |
| 27, | ii. | 240. | | | 9, | ii. | 324. |
| 30, | xiv. | 477. | | | v. | 21, 28. |
|------|------|------|-------|------|------|------|-------|
| vii. | 31.  | xv.  | 247.  | 22.  | iv.  | 818. |
| 34.  | iv.  | 245. |
| 36.  | xiv. | 349. |
| viii. | 1.  | v.   | 324.  | xiv. | 1.  | i.ii. | 145. |
| 12.  | iv.  | 441. |
| ix.  | 7.   | iv.  | 592.  | 3.   | xiv. | 108. |
| 10.  | i.ii.| 612. |
| x.   | 4, 5| i.ii. | 17.  | 10.  | v.   | 287, 407, 494. |
| 6.   | i.iii. | 64. |
| 7, 8.| ii. | 440. |
| 15.  | ii. | 457. |
| 16.  | ii. | 426, 436. |
| 17.  | ii. | 417. |
| 20.  | ii. | 9. |
| xi.  | 358. |
| xii. | 2.  | xiv. | 103. | 21.  | ii. | 23. |
| 7.   | iv. | 605. |
| 16.  | iv. | 76, 612. |
| 17.  | i.iii. | 62. |
| 19.  | iv. | 267. |
| 25.  | iv. | 505. |
| 26.  | iv. | 428. |
| 27.  | ii. | 282. |
| 28.  | iii. | 15, 104. |
| 29.  | xiii. | 192. |
| 30.  | xiii. | 197. |
| 32.  | iv. | 208. |
| 33.  | iv. | 278. |
| xiii. | 3.  | vi. | 5, 21. | 54, 55, | vii. | 464. | xvi.  | 4.  | xiii. | 195. |
| 8.   | xiv. | 83. |
| 11.  | i.iii. | 144. |
| 12.  | ii. | 419. |
| 13.  | ii. | 437. |
| 22.  | ii. | 419. |
| 29.  | ii. | 423. |
| 28.  | i. | 263. |
| xiii. | 2, 3| i.iii. | 164. | i. | 11. | i.iii. | 445. |
| xiv. | 2, 3| i.iii. | 164. | iv. | 439. |
| 20.  | i. | 505. |</p>
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>2 CORINTHIANS — GALATIANS.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>2 CORINTHIANS.</th>
<th>Galatians.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>7-13,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>4,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7,</td>
<td>ii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7,</td>
<td>iii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17,</td>
<td>xli.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>v.</td>
<td>6, 8,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14, 15,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18,</td>
<td>iii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19,</td>
<td>iii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20,</td>
<td>iii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21,</td>
<td>ii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vi.</td>
<td>2,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16, 17,</td>
<td>{ ii. }</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vii.</td>
<td>3,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10,</td>
<td>iii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>viii.</td>
<td>23,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ix.</td>
<td>7, 8,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21,</td>
<td>xli.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>x.</td>
<td>6,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8,</td>
<td>iii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xli.</td>
<td>3,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14, 15,</td>
<td>ii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xlii.</td>
<td>2-4,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3,</td>
<td>iii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4,</td>
<td>iv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8,</td>
<td>iii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10,</td>
<td>iii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**GALATIANS.**

| i. | 8, 9, | iv. | 223. | | vi. | 1, | iii. | 140. |
## Galatians

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>vi.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>65</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>2</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>441</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3, 4</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>31</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>692</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>495</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>615</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>v.</td>
<td>409</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

## Ephesians

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>vi.</td>
<td>7</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>xi.</td>
<td>182</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>vi.</td>
<td>9</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ll.</td>
<td>425</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>lv.</td>
<td>606</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>xl.</td>
<td>876</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>152</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>175</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Iv.</td>
<td>600</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>lv.</td>
<td>608</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>177</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iil.</td>
<td>517</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>u.</td>
<td>339</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>lv.</td>
<td>603</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>xxv.</td>
<td>245</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>lv.</td>
<td>128</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>lv.</td>
<td>20, 24</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>lv.</td>
<td>95, 109</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>lv.</td>
<td>602</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>lii.</td>
<td>29</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>lv.</td>
<td>503, 588</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>lii.</td>
<td>416</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>li.</td>
<td>306</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>li.</td>
<td>504</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>lii.</td>
<td>18</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>xiv.</td>
<td>445</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>425</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>607</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>i.</td>
<td>587</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>424</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>lii.</td>
<td>501</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>lv.</td>
<td>434</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>lv.</td>
<td>607</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>lii.</td>
<td>501</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

## Philippians

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>i.</td>
<td>vii.</td>
<td>46</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>141</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>lv.</td>
<td>20, 24</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>lii.</td>
<td>48</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>lii.</td>
<td>605</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>lii.</td>
<td>177</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>i.</td>
<td>419</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Philippians</td>
<td>Colossians</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------------</td>
<td>------------</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>i.</td>
<td>29, -</td>
<td>16, 17,-</td>
<td>17.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>(iv. 20, 24,</td>
<td>(iv. 436.</td>
<td>(ii. 436.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>28.</td>
<td>18, 19,-</td>
<td>438.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>1, 2, -</td>
<td>23, -</td>
<td>458.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>(ii. 423.</td>
<td>(iii. 10, -</td>
<td>458.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3,</td>
<td>- iv. 173.</td>
<td>14, 16,-</td>
<td>422.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4-8,</td>
<td>- iv. 593.</td>
<td>16, -</td>
<td>xiv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5,</td>
<td>- xiii. 126.</td>
<td>(iii. 5, 8, 20.</td>
<td>352.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6,</td>
<td>- iv. 580,500.</td>
<td>19, - vi. 57.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8,</td>
<td>- iv. 596.</td>
<td>20, -</td>
<td>350.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10,</td>
<td>- iii. 379.</td>
<td>25, -</td>
<td>322.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12,</td>
<td>- iv. 77.</td>
<td>- iv. 1,</td>
<td>322.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>-</td>
<td>34.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>PHILIPPIANS — 2 THESSALONIANS.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>1 THESSALONIANS.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>i.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>i.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
2 Thessalonians.

ii.  7, 8, -   iii. 10. 543.
      ii. 85, 129,
      iii. 130.

iv. 10, 11, -   iv. 238. 239.

v. 11, -   (ii. 69.

vi. 12, -   iv. 403.

vii. 13, -   (iv. 381.

viii. 21, -   iv. 129.

23, -   iv. 619.

1 Timothy.

ii.  2, -   vii. 46. 165.
      3, 4, -   iii. 307. 515.
      5, -   iv. 518.
      15, -   iv. 155. 156.
      20, -   iv. 458. 157.

ii.  1, -   xi. 422. 167.
      2, -   xi. 140,464.
      4, -   iv. 29, 64.
      5, -   vii. 77, 78.
      2, -   v. 87, 88.
      2, -   vi. 284.
      3, -   vi. 12.
      4, -   iv. 139,428.
      5, -   v. 567.
      6, -   iv. 68, 89.
      7, -   vi. 589,591.
      12, -   xiv. 513.

ii.  1, -   vi. 72.
      2, -   vii. 68.
      14, -   vi. 44, 76.
      15, -   iv. 579.
      16, -   iv. 612.

iv.  1, -   iii. 131, 135.
      10, -   iv. 458.

vi.  1, -   ii. 231. 301.

vii. 14, -   (xii. 532.

viii. 16, -   ii. 145.

ix. 17, -   ii. 462.

x. 21, -   iv. 591.

xi. 24, 25, -   iv. 186.

xii. 1, 2, -   xl. 344.

xiii. 4, -   ii. 819.

xiv. 11, -   iii. 42.

xv. 12, -   ii. 60.

xvi. 13, -   xl. 892.

xvii. 15, -   (iv. 598.

xviii. 16, -   xl. 212.

xix. 17, 19, -   vi. 63.

xx. 20, -   (iv. 175.

xxi. 20, -   (vi. 55.

xxii. 4, -   iv. 76.

2 Timothy.

ii.  10, -   ii. 5.
      14, -   (xii. 149.
      16, -   iii. 149.
      18, -   iii. 149.
      19, -   (iv. 175.
      20, -   (iv. 175.
      21, -   (iv. 98.
      23, -   (iv. 313.
      24, 25, -   (vi. 8.
      25, 26, -   (iii. 149.
      26, -   ii. 17.
      27, -   ii. 130.
      28, -   (iv. 468.
      30, -   (iv. 339.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>2 Timothy</th>
<th>Hebreïws</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>i.</td>
<td>13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16, 17</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Titus</td>
<td>Titus</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>i.</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10, 11</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hebreïws</td>
<td>Hebreïws</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>i.</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5, 6</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>i.</td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ii.</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>597.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
HEBREWS — 1 PETER.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Hebrews</th>
<th>Hebrews</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>ix.</td>
<td>24,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>28,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>x.</td>
<td>5, 6,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>7,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>10,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>12,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>19, 20,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>22, 23,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>28, 29,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>30,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>{iii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>{iii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>{ii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>{ii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xi.</td>
<td>{iv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>{iii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>{iv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>xii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>xii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>xi.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>13-16,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>viii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>viii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>xii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>xii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>{iii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>vi.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>{xii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>i.</td>
<td>2,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>xii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>xii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>iv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18, 21.</td>
<td>iii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>{iii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>{ii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23,</td>
<td>{iv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>i.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29,</td>
<td>{iv.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

James.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Chapter</th>
<th>Ver.</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>i.</td>
<td>12,</td>
<td>{ii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>{iv.</td>
<td>212.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>18,</td>
<td>{ii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>{iv.</td>
<td>258.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>17,</td>
<td>{ii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>{iv.</td>
<td>292.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>13-16.</td>
<td>{iii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>{iv.</td>
<td>443.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>10,</td>
<td>{xi.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>{xi.</td>
<td>253.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>16,</td>
<td>{iii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>{iv.</td>
<td>583.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>20,</td>
<td>{iii.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

1 PETER.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Chapter</th>
<th>Ver.</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>i.</td>
<td>3,</td>
<td>{iv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>5,</td>
<td>{iii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>6,</td>
<td>xii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>10,</td>
<td>{iv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>11,</td>
<td>{iii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>{iv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>12,</td>
<td>{iv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>17-19.</td>
<td>iv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>22,</td>
<td>{iv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>24,</td>
<td>{iv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>{ii.</td>
<td>435.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>2,</td>
<td>{iv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>{xi.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 Peter</td>
<td>2 Peter</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>---------</td>
<td>---------</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ii. 3</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>iv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13, -</td>
<td>xi.</td>
<td>236,269,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17, -</td>
<td>xi.</td>
<td>239-261,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19, -</td>
<td>xi.</td>
<td>387.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24, -</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>159.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iii. 6</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>viii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16, -</td>
<td>xi.</td>
<td>345.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18, -</td>
<td>iv.</td>
<td>505,599.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19, -</td>
<td>iii.</td>
<td>305-508.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>xiii.</td>
<td>119.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20, -</td>
<td>viii.</td>
<td>17.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21, -</td>
<td>xi.</td>
<td>517.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>iv. 3</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>li.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12,13,</td>
<td>xi.</td>
<td>358.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>i.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>ii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>4</td>
<td>vii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>5</td>
<td>iii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>iv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>13</td>
<td>ii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>18</td>
<td>iii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>20</td>
<td>vii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>xv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ii.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>10</td>
<td>ii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>13</td>
<td>ii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>14</td>
<td>ii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>17</td>
<td>xiii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>20</td>
<td>ii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>24</td>
<td>ii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>7</td>
<td>iii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>iv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>17</td>
<td>ii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>v.</td>
<td>3,4</td>
<td>iv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>5</td>
<td>iv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>9</td>
<td>iv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>12</td>
<td>iv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vi.</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>ii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>7</td>
<td>ii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>8</td>
<td>iii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vili.</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>ii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>3</td>
<td>xv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>9</td>
<td>iv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>10</td>
<td>xii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>12</td>
<td>ii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ix.</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>ii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>7</td>
<td>ii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>10</td>
<td>ii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>20,21</td>
<td>iii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>4</td>
<td>ii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xii.</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>viii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>11</td>
<td>xli.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xx.</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>ii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td></td>
<td>ii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td></td>
<td>xiii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td></td>
<td>ii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td></td>
<td>ii.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td></td>
<td>iv.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>xxi.</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>iv.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
INDEX

OF

AUTHORS AND WORKS CITED.

A

Abarbinel, in Genesim, viii. 22.
Abbanus, S., Vita, vi. 348, 429.
Abbo Floriacensis, Vita S. Edmundi, iii. 224, v. 470.
Abelardus, Petrus, ii. 214, 275.
Aben Ezra, Commentarii, iii. 320, xiv. 488, xv. 819, 920.
Abingdonensis Liber, v. 80.
Abraham Chajah, Spbasra mundi, vi. 268.
Abrahamus, Nicolaus, Pharus Veteris Testamenti, xi. 589, 591-597, xii. 8, 82, 37, 47, 49, 52, 53, 58, 68, 69, 73, 90.
Abulensis. See Tostatus.
Acacius, Catena, iii. 71.
Accursius, Glossa ad Justiniani Institutiones, xi. 315.
Achilles Statius, in Aratum, iii. 374, 375.
Acta Eruditorum, Lipsiae, i. 12.
Adamnannus Attieniensis, Vita S. Patricii, vi. 375.
Aedanus, or Moedhog, Vita, vi. 469, 531, 532.
Ædwardus, Carmeae ad Winfrithum, vi. 321; Epistolae, iv. 411.
Ædmerus, or Ædmerus, or Ædmerus, Geeta, v. 184; Historia Novorum, ii. 205, 236, iv. 327, 510, 519, 567, v. 115, vi. 196; Vita Dunstani, iii. 245, 258, vi. 326.
Ælfricvs, Presbatio in Gregorii Pastoralis, iv. 284.
Ælfricus, Epistolae, ii. 72, 210, iii. 88; Homilia Paschalis, ii. 57, 58, iii. 85-87.
Ælinthus, Vita Canuti, v. 381, vi. 281.
Ælredus Rievallensis, Genealogia S. Davidis regis, ii. 72; Vita S. Edvardi, vi. 288; Vita S. Niniani, vi. 209.
ALVAREZ — ANNALES.

Alvarez, Franciscus, Descriptio Ethio-
pie, xii. 453.
Alverum, Gallieus, de Sacramento
Ordinis, xii. 310.
Amonarius, de Ecclesiasticae Officis, 
iii. 81, vi. 489, xii. 294; Epistola
ad Guitardum, xii. 81.
Ambrosius, S., de Abel et Cain, iii. 
143, 144, 227; de bono Mrtix, 
i. 182, 238, iii. 287, 262, 554; de 
excidio Hierusalem, ii. 12; de fuga 
seculi, iii. 505; de Incarnatione, iii. 
333, 402, 414; de inter-Platone 
Job, iii. 257; de mystério Paschae, 
i. 299; de Nesc et are, xi. 519, 
520, 524; de obitu Theodosii, iii. 408, 
v. 221; de obitu Variatinius, iii. 
203, 204, 217, 237; de Pasientia, 
i. 103, 108, 127, 129, 144, 141, 172; 
de Sacramento, iii. 20, 408, 445; 
de Spiritu Sancto, iii. 122, 123, 127, 
128, 132; de Virginitate, iii. 343, 
xii. 438; Enarrationes in Psalmos, 
i. 14, vi. 61, 223, 238, 239, 287, 
455, 554, xi. 320, 291, xii. 232— 
284, 582, xiv. 218, 440; Expositio 
in Lucam, ii. 24, iii. 96, 129, 453; 
in Rom., iii. 439, 475, xi. 286, 340; 
in 1 Cor., vii. 190, xiv. 163; in 
2 Cor., vii. 243; in Eph., iii. 303; 
Apologia David, xi. 310; Epistola, 
i. 125, 156, 204, 300, 506, 651, 
vi. 119, 360, xi. 318, 391, 414, 
415; exhortatio ad Virginitatem, iii. 
553; de Officia, ii. 43, 44; Hexae-
meron, xii. 478; Oratio contra Aus-
centium, xii. 414; Commentarii in 
Epistolas Paulinæ, controversy con-
cerning, xiv. 245; Roman edition 
of his works, vi. 357, falsification 
of a passage in, iii. 20.
Ambrosius Anabertus in Apocalypsin, 
i. 12, 62, iii. 506, iv. 8, 9.
Ambrosius Camaldulensis, vi. 361, 
xii. 510.
Ambrosius de Vignate. See Vignate, 
Ambrosius de.
Amerbachius, Vitas, Constitutiones 
Carol. Megri, xii. 280.
Amphilochius, Historie, ii. 
Amphilochius, of Iconium, ad Solenem, 
iv. 213; cited, iii. 507; spurious 
Life of S. Basili, iii. 78, 131.
Austelaus, pseudo., Epistola, v. 118, 
119.
Anastasius Antiochenus, de Passionis 
Martyrum, v. 15.
Anastasius Bibliothecarius, in Dionysi-
Hieronimam, iv. 112; Epistola ad 
324, xii. 502; Vita Bonifaciæ III., 
i. 37.
Anastasius Sinaï, Hexaemeron, ii. 
79, iii. 296, xii. 222; Questions, 
i. 139, 140, 170, 240, 276, 295, 
303, 309, 438, 556, 565, vi. 102, 
869, xii. 367, xiv. 296, xiv. 311; 
Oraculæ, xii. 222, 223, xiv. 223, 441,
Andrius de Payva, Jacobus, Defen-
sio Triduniani fidei, iii. 305, 308, 
333, 354, xiv. 96, 217, 227, 251, 
261, 264, 265, 288, 288, 307, 326, 
439, 441, 460.
Andreas Casariniæus, in Apocalypsin, 
i. 4, 8, 14, 19, 20, 192, xii. 214, 
854, 365.
Andreas Hierosolymitanus, Sermones, 
i. 249, 386.
Andronicus, Dialogus contra Judæos, 
i. 304.
Angelus, Paulus de, Descriptio basil-
icae S. Maria, vi. 192.
Angelocurator, Daniel, Chronologia Pro-
dromas, xii. 566.
'A Niem, Teodorica. See Niem, Theo-
doricæ.
Animosus, Vita S. Brigidæ, vi. 534.
Anselmus, Johannes, Architec-
nium, vi. 32.
Annales. See Chronicum.
Annales Anglo-Saxonici, v. 57, 84, 
258, xvi. 250.
Annales Boëriæ. See Aventinus, 
Joannes.
Annales Cantuarienses. See Canterbury.
Annales Francorum, v. 485.
Annales Fuldenses. v. Fulda.
Annales Hibernici. See Clinn, Dowling, Marleburgh, Pembridge, Ross, Tighernach, Ulster.
Annales Petroburjenses. See Peterborough.
Annales Waverleysenses. See Waverley, Annales de.
Ansbartus, Ambrosius. See Ambrosiust Ansbartus.
Ansegisus, Capitularia Caroli, ii. 59, xi. 422, 426, xii. 275.
Anselmus, S., Epistola, iv. 513, 515, 519, 521, 528, 527, 528, 530, 567; cur Deus homo, iv. 587; de excel- lentia B. Virginis, iii. 480, 496; de mensuratione Crucis, iii. 570; Meditaciones, li. 214; Questiones, li. 212, 213; in Locam, iii. 137; in 1 Cor., xii. 320; in Apocalypse, ii. 4, 8; S. Guigneri Acta, vi. 402, 411, 431.
Anselmus Landunensis, Glossa inter- linearis, ii. 4, iii. 328, 447, xii. 324.
Anthologia Graeca (Homie, 1598), iii. 359, 360, 367, v. 18.
Antiochus monachus, Sermones, vii. 247-249.
Antoninus, Marcus Aurelius, de vita sua, xi. 303.
Antonius monachus, Melissa, iii. 189, 474; vii. 29, 251.
Antonius Nebridensis. See Nebris- sensis.
Apollinaris Sidonius. See Sidonius Apollinaris.
Apollodorus, Bibliotheca, iii. 376, 396.
Apollonius Rhodius, Argonautica, vii. 16.
Appolodorus, Thedorectus, Vita S. Do- minici, ii. 290, 291 265.
Apuleius, Metamorphosis, v. 8; de Mundo, vi. 267, 268.
Aquicinetanae Auctariuin Chronic Si- geherti, ii. 391.
Aquisgranae Concilium, Acta, iii. 191, xii. 393.
Arator, Historia Apostolica, iii. 300, 351, vi. 235.
Aretius, in Apocalypse, ii. 18, 20.
Aretius, in Apocalypse, v. 150, 160.
Arias Montanus, iii. 322; Bibliia, vii. 601, xiv. 483, 497, 473; Sacrorum Bibliorum Apparatus, iii. 335.
Aristides, Orationes, vii. 31, xi. 266.
Aristaeus, de LXX. Interpretibus, vii. 439.
Aristenus, Alexius, Synopsis canonum, vii. 217.
Aristophanes, Scholia, vii. 14, xi. 278.
Aristoteles, Analytica posteriora, xi. 332; Categoriar, ii. 161; Ethica, ii. 24, 502, vi. 549, xi. 266; de Mundo, ill. 374, vi. 267; de Poetica, vii. 17; Politica, xi. 265, 273, 319, 344; de Rhetorica, xi. 377.

Armenorum Liturgia, ill. 213.

Arminius, Jacobus, de Justitia Dei in malo, xv. 141.

Arnaldus Bonavallis. See Bonavallensis, Arnaldus.

Arngrinus. See Jonas, Arngaerius.

Arnoldus Afer, adversus Gentes, ii. 54, 442, ill. 15, v. 174, xii. 468.

Arnoldus junior, Gallus, Commentarii in Psalmos, iv. 18, 19, v. 15, xi. 51, xii. 256.

Arnoldus Carnotensis, de Laudibus B. Virginis, ill. 466. See Bonavallensis, Arnaldus.

Arnoldus Ratibonensis, de S. Emmerammi, ii. 17, 101, 103.

Arrianus, de Rebus Alexandri, vii. 361, viii. 427, 438, 440-600.

Asclepiades, de Philosophorum placitis, vi. 448.

Asconius Pedianus, in Ciceronis Orationes, ix. 439, 441, 481, x. 102.

Asserius, de Alphridi rebus gestis, iii. 224, 248, 260, v. 85, 124, 392, 393, 445, 450, 471, vi. 258, 263.

Asterius, Homilie, iii. 287.

Asulanus, Andreas, Biblia Graeca, vii. 515.

Athanasius, S., Apologia ad Constantium, xi. 289, 290, 334, 410-412; de salutari Adventu Christi, ill. 290; contra Ariane, ill. 406, 474; adversus Gentes, ill. 48; adversus Hiereticos, xii. 179; de Incarnatione Verhei, ill. 345, 406; Epistolae i. 165, ill. 311, vii. 65, 138, 207, xii. 289, 321, 407; Exhortatio ad Monachos, xii. 177; Orationes, i. 164, 165, ill. 123, 429, 430; ad Antiochum Questions, ill. 190, 437, 446; in Passionem et Crucem Domini, ii. 14; ill. 295, 361; Rescriptum ad Liberium, ill. 412; in Symbolo, ii. 24, ill. 390, vi. 509; Syn}-

Athanasius—continued.

oposis, xii. 410, xiv. 409; Tractatus de Definitionibus, illi. 497; de Virginitate, ill. 181, xii. 178; Vita S. Antonii, illi. 40, 558, xii. 321; Spuria, illi. 295, 401.

Atheneus, Deipnosophistae, vi. 60, viii. 461, 483, 502, 573, 587, ix. 16, 429, 430, 442, 456, 532, x. 60.

Athenagoras, Legatio pro Christianis, xii. 286, 365, xii. 428.

Augustinus, Antonius, Emendatio Gratiani, iv. 405, viii. 214.

Augustinus, S., Hippomene, de Agone Christiano, iv. 100; de Baptismo, illi. 422, illi. 131, 158, 552; de Catechismis rudibus, iv. 183; de Civitate Dei, ii. 8, 5, 7, 12, 14, 20, 70, 162, 166, 108, 257, iii. 60, 187, 284, 285, 284, 373, 406, 414, 468, iv. 108, 229, v. 100, 440, 455, vi. 475, xi. 291, 367, 372, 408, 458, 514, 523, 526, 560, 568, 576, 590, xii. 18, 19, 36, 248, 272, 411, xiv. 29, 107, 139, 356, 414, 484, xvi. 209; Commentarii in Genesim, ii. 285, 286, 375, 381, viii. 34, ill. 523, 573, xili. 89, xiv. 501-505; de Genesi ad literam, ill. 296, 301, 346; Questiones super Numeros, ill. 317; in Levit., ill. 67, 141; in Psalm., illi. 442, 427, xii. 72, 105, 283, 285, 285, 415, 438, 446, 450, 506, 558-560, iv. 214, v. 13, 381, xii. 345, 359, 571, 406, xii. 250, xii. 175, 184, 371; in Johan., iii. 57, 60-82, 72, 129-131, 141-143, 146, 153, iv. 9, 307, 208, 211, iv. 213, 219, 221, 497, xii. 272, 330, 392, xii. 252; in JoJhan., ill. 450; Confessiones, ill. 94, 285, 443, 468, xii. 354, 478, xii. 244, xii. 282; de Consensu Evangelistarum, xii. 116, 313, 314, 571; contra Adiomaticum, xii. 72; contra Adversarium Legis, iv. 188; contra Crescennium, xii. 457, xiv. 406; contra Faustum Manicheum, xiv. 410, 484; contra Judaeos, ill. 543; contra Julianum, ii. 23, 60, ill. 519, 520,
Augustinus — continued.

Augustinus — continued.
Perfectione Justitiae, iv. 220; de Deo Perseverantiae, iv. 219, 220, 258; de Pontentia, iii. 101; de Prædestinatione Sanctorum, iii. 538, 552, iv. 219; de quantitate Anime, iii. 466; Questiones Evangeliorum, iii. 286, 381; Retractiones, ii. 28, 521, iv. 105, v. 258, 281, 290, xii. 245, xiv. 278; Sermones, ii. 167, 434, iii. 17, 52, 101, 102, 127, 131, 164, 167, 168, 171, 192, 211, 414, 552, 561, iv. 448, xii. 253, 254, 439; Speculum, xii. 576; de Spiritu et Anima, iii. 447; de Vera Religione, i. 475, 476, xiv. 118, 216; de Verbis Domini, iii. 154, xii. 333, 352, 375; de Unitate Ecclesiae, ii. 87, iii. 78, iv. 183; Augustiniana, v. 228, 245, 267, 277, 280, 283, 301, 302, 304, 329, 333; Spuria, iii. 164, 166, 192, 223, 444, 572, xii. 316, 385, 346; de Mirabilibus Scripturarum, iv. 250, 286, 291, xii. 215, 542.

Augustinus Tielensis, Christianarum Religiolem Eudicarium, vi. 392.
Aulus Gallius. See Gallius.
Aurelius Victor. See Victor.
Ansonius, de claris Urbibus, v. 241; Epigrammata, ii. 444; Idyllia, ix. 149; Tetrasticha, vi. 109.
Arienus, Festus, vi. 267.
Avitus, Alcimus, Epistole, v. 497, 505.
Aymoines Floriosensis, de Miraculis S. Benedicti, vii. 77. See Aymoines.

B
Babington, Gervase, Werken, ii. 101.
Baconthorp, Johannes, in Sententias, ii. 116.
BALIUS − BEDA.


Baldericus, Chronicus Cameracensis, ii. 92, 105, 141, vi. 271.

Baldinus, Georgius Florus, Compendium de Oratone, xii. 367.

Baldricus, Historia Pontificiæ Delensium, vi. 48.

Ballymote, See Liber Bullmotensi.

Balsamon, Theodorus, Collectio Canonum, iii. 172, viii. 93, 138, 149, 141, 217, xii. 335.

Barones, Dominicus, in Thomam, ii. 462, 492, 498, 499, iii. 37.

Barpista Mantuanus. See Mantuanus.

Barbarus, Daniel, Aurea Catena, iii. 468, 469.

Barbatius, Andreas, ii. 119.

Baringuedus, Simon, in Apocalypsin, ii. 8, 13, xiv. 380.

Pamnus, Robertus, Vita Romanorum Pontificum, ii. 89.


Barclius, Sebastianus, Concordia Evangelica, iii. 480.

Barralis, Vincentius, Chronologia Le- rinensis, vi. 16, 36, 395, 435.

Barthius, Casparus, Adversaria, iv. 160, 161, vi. 76.

Bartholomæus Ricardus, Epistolæ ad R. Wingfeld, v. 34.

Bartholomæus Anglicus, Chronicon de Sanctis, v. 49.

Bartholomæus Petrus Lintrensis. See Petrus.

Bartholomæus Pisanus. Conformitatis Francisci, ii. 292.


Basilius Magnus, S., Enarratio in Exalatam, ii. 164; Epistole, ii. 34, 165, 166; Ethica, iii. 44, xi. 353; contra Ennomicum, iii. 125, 127, xiv. 156; de Fide, xiv. 22; Hexa- emeron, viii. 5, xii. 442; Homiliae, iii. 44, 444; de Jcuntio, ii. 289; in Julitianum, iv. 407; in Psalmos, iii. 55, 98, 108, 534, xii. 290, xii. 162–184, 447; in Regulam brevissimam tractatæ, lii. 49, 50, 100, 154, 183; de Spiritu Sancto, iii. 31, iii. 350, vii. 338, xii. 509; Anaphora, ab Andrea Masio, iii. 201; Vita spuria, ii. 78, 131.


Baxter, Richard, Life of, i. 257, 264, 265.

Beatus Rhenanus. See Rhenanus.

Becanus, Joannes Goropius, Origines Antverpianæ, xvi. 189.

Becanus, Martinus, Quaestiones Calvi- niænæ, iv. 26.

Beda, Venerabilis, de Arte metrica, vi. 326; Chronicon, see De Sex
Beda — Bernardinus.

Beda—continued.


Beka, Joannes de, Chronicon Ultracnctum, v. 454.

Beleth, Joannes de, Divinus Officioris, xii. 382.

Belgium. See Chronicon Belgicum.

Bellarminus, Robertus, Apologia contra Jacobum Regem, ii. 118; de Bonis Operibus, lii. 451, 467, vii. 197, 203, 216; de Christo, iii. 273, 309, 312, 315, 326, 336, 338, 359, xiv. 165, 167, 193, 194; Chronologia, iii. 14; de Conciliiis, ii. 245, xiv. 49, 74, 445, 446; de Ecclesia Trium-

Bellarminus—continued.


Belmays. See Johannes de Bellis Mab-nibus.

Benedictus, S., Regula, iii. 49.

Beneventanus, Petrus, Collectio Decretalium, iii. 214.

Benno Ombragensis, Vita Illidebrandi, ii. 87, 89, 90, 108, 129, 146, 147, 154, 156.

Berengosias, de Inventione Crucis, iii. 227, v. 221.

Beresith Rabba, xiv. 452.


Bernard, Nicholas, Clavi Trabales, i. 178, 302; Life of Ussher, i. 7, 26, 50, 56, 231.

Bernardinus Senensis, de Evangelio
BERNARDINUS — BODINUS.

Bernardinus—continued.
Bertrandum, ii. 292; Sermones, iii. 479—
481, 494.
Bernardus, S., Claravallensis, Epistole,
ii. 28, iii. 562, iv. 585, 586, 588,
541, 543—545, xii. 334, 348, 354,
418, vi. 540; do Gratia et Libero
Abritrio, iii. 547; Sermones, ii. 68,
75, 195, 196, 214, 255, 261, iii.
545, 551, 571, 572, vii. 268; Scala
Paradisi, ii. 142; Vita S. Malachi,
ii. 208, iv. 275, 287, 320, 322,
323, 500, 539, vi. 283, 420, 432,
451, 476, 480, xii. 434, 443.
Bernardus de Lutetia, Catalogus
Hiereticorum, ii. 173, 183, 234,
237, 246, 251, 260, 312, 361,
v. 262, 268, 334, xii. 333.
Bernardus Morianiensis, de Contemptu
Mundi, ii. 193, 571.
Bernridentes Paulus. See Paulus.
Beroaldus, Matthaeus, Chronicon, xii.
102, 142.
Berosus, Annimius, Pseudo-Berosus,
xi. 508.
Berterius, Philippus, Pithanôn Dia-
trices, i. 103, 121, 122.
Berlinianus. See Gotecellinus.
Bertius, Petrus, Trevirenium Episcopo-
rum Catalogus, v. 437; Hymenæus
desertor, xv. 177, 185.
Bertoldus Constantiensis, Appendix ad
Hermannum Contractum, ii. 131,
152, 154, 198, 220, 223, 226,
228.
Bertram. See Ratramnus.
Bertrandus, Nicolaus, de Gestis Tholo-
sanorum, ii. 267, 290, 291, 329,
337, 340, 359, 361, 372—375, 384—
386, 388, 400, 408, 409, 412.
Bessarion, Joannes Cardinalis, Defensio
Latonis, xii. 512.
Beyerlinke, Laurentius, Praefatio An-
tonii de Dominia, xv. 113.
Beza, Theodorus, Annotationes in No-
vum Testamentum, iii. 336, v. 46,
47, 77, x. 262, xiv. 329, 347,
xiv. 248; de Diversis Gradibus, vii.
68, 69; de Episcopatu triplici, vii.
255; Codex Bezae, iii. 281, xi. 558,
xiv. 300, 319, 328.
Biblia Polyglotta, Antverpiana, iii. 331,
x. 583; Complutensis, iii. 319,
vii. 514, 515; Parisiensis, x. 244,
246, 323; Versio Ethiopica, iii.
306, 319.
Bibliander, Theodorus, Amplior con-
sideratio decreti Tridentini, xiv. 224.
Bibliotheca Patrium, ii. 38, 44, 68, 79,
194, 217, 220, 223, iii. 22, 43, 70,
109, 156, 161, 232, 332, 512,
513, 556, 579, iv. 28, 30, 32—35,
86, 113, 164, 166, 182, 185, 296,
v. 134, 494, vi. 2—4, 320, 326,
442, 491, vii. 253, 264, xii. 389,
xv. 185.
Ricariensis, Joannes. See Joannes.
Bidermannus, Jacobus, v. 531.
Biel, Gabriel, in Canonom Missae, iii.
449, 452, 457, 484; in Sententias,
ii. 165, 175, 575, iv. 183, xiii.
355.
Bignues, Margaritæ, Bibliotheca Pa-
trim, iv. 86, vi. 329.
Billius, Jacobus, Observationes Sacre,
vi. 258, 274.
Binius, Severinus, Concilia, ii. 35, 40,
91, 115, 154, 197—199, 201—203,
224, 342, iii. 542, iv. 14, 26, 180,
192, 198, 522, v. 50, 489, 490,
501, vii. 48, 78, xi. 440.
Binsfeldius, Petrus, de conditione Ani-
marum post mortem, iii. 243.
Biographia Britannica, i. 31, 296.
Birch, Thomas, Life of Prince Henry,
i. 2.
Bishop, William, against Perkins, iii.
198, 389, 390.
Bivarius, Franciscus, in Dextri Chro-
Blesensia, Petrus. See Petrus.
Bloudellus, David, in Pseudio-Iso-
Blondus, Flavius, Decades, ii. 91, 93,
v. 467, 513, 516, vi. 129, 130, 132.
Bochartus, Samuel, Geographia Sacra,
vi. 271.
Bochelius, Laurentius, Decreta Ec-
clesiae Gallicanae, ii. 46, vii. 131, xi.
425.
Bodinus, Joannes, de Republica, ii. 66.
Boethius, Hector, Historiae Scecorum, ii. 76, v. 55, 63, 77, 376, 386, 436, 464, 469, 479, v. 512, 519, 531, 554, vi. 40, 60, 100, 102, 104, 107, 121, 125, 132, 143, 150, 152, 154, 172, 175, 177, 178, 180, 183, 196, 201, 203-207, 210, 211, 222, 237, 246, 247, 316, 351, 554, 451, vi. 223, 224, 226, 240, 258, 512.

Boethius. See in Breulius, Apocapsin, i. 143, 12, Librorum Bibliotheca 101, p. 131, Eva, Constitntiones tatum, See p. 544, iv. 601, v. 3.

Boethius. See Brasicheller, Johannes Maria, Index Librorum Expurgatorum, ii. 128, v. 490, 495, vi. 5, 71, 358, vii. 121, 243, 244, 596.


Boethius, Jacobus, Theatrum Antiquitatum Parisiensium, vi. 50.

Boethius. See Breviarius, Burgedaelense, vi. 512; Ooetucherense, vi. 312; Romanum, iii. 444; Sarisburiense, iii. 8, v. 177, 186.

Boethius. See Brightmannus, Thomas, in Apocalypsean, i. 101, vii. 46, 46.

Boethius. See Brigida, S., Vita, vi. 162, 163, 347, 436, 446, 450, 531, 535. See Animosus; Cogitoens.

Boethius. See Brielius, Jacobus, Catholica Apologia, ii. iii.

Briot, Marie, Postulata, ii. iii.; Replicatio ad Fulcanem, iv. 337.

Broughton, Hugh, in Apocalypsean, i. 101.

Brown, Edward. See Gratianus, Orthuitus.

Browerus, Christophorus, Antiquitates Fuldensis, iv. 89, vi. 474; in Rabani Muri poemata, iv. 392; ad Deo in Antiquitatem Fortunatum, v. 229, 245, 254, 364.

Brugeois. See Lucia Brugensis.

Bruno Magdeburgensis, de Bello Saxonic, ii. 153, 197. See Frechorus; Margaridus.

Brunus, Gilbertus, vi. 316.

Brunus, Casparus, de Germaniae Episcopatibus, v. 49, 164.

Bruwliterensis, Conradus, ii. 217. See Wolphelmius Bruwliterensis.
Camdenus—continued.


Camerarius, Cestius, Provinciale, vi. 417.

Camerarius, Joachim, Narratio de Ecclesiis Fratrum Bohemorum, ii. 169, 172, 239, 322.

Campbell, Johannes, vi. 126.

Campianus, Edmundus, Rationes, ii. 63, vi. 316. See Campion.

Campion, Edmund, History of Ireland, iv. 319, 325, 362, 436. See Campanus.

Camuzatius, Nicolaus, Promptuarium Antiquitatum, iv. 85, 86, 158, 420.


Canisius, Petrus, de Correptis Verbi Dei, vii. 269, 265; Martyrologium Germanicum, iv. 547, vi. 60.

Canonum Codex, xv. 87, 38, 47; codex Moguntiacus, xv. 57.

Cantacuzenus, Johannae, Apologia xii. 346.

Candelinus, Nicolai, Historia Cantabrigiensis, v. 150, 196, 253, 389, 390, vi. 31, 94.

Canterbury, Annales de, iv. 489, 497, 531.

Canipratans, Thomas, ii. 293, 303, 310.

Canus, Melchior, de Locis Theologicis, i. 489, iii. 37, v. 41, xii. 65, 73, 185, xiv. 23, 211, 213, 258, 296, 318, 340, 341, 344, 357, 406, 407, 416, 434.

Capgravius, Johannes, Legenda Aurea, iii. 206, iv. 244, 422, v. 33, 37, 97.

Capgravius—continued.


Catholicus, Julius, Vita Antonini Phil., v. 61, vi. 136, 553 (Ind. Chr. 142); Vita Aurelii Antonii, vi. 554 (Ind. Chr. 161).

Capitularia. See Carolus Calvus, Carolus Magnus.

Cappellus, Jacobus, Historiae, xi. 505, xii. 138, 143.

Cappellas, Ludovicus, Chronologia Sacra, xii. 65; Critica Sacra, vii. 465.

Capranus, S., Vita, v. 305.

Capreta, Petrus de, in Thomam, iii. 501.

Caraccioli, Antonius, Nomenclator in iv. antiquos Chronologos, vi. 307.


Carafa, Antonius, Catena Graecae, iii. 294, vili. 518.

Cariou, Johannes, Chronica, ii. 114.

Carialacum, Acta Synodi, iii. 82, iv. 16.

Carletonensis, Georgius, de Jurisdictione, ii. 294.

Carolus Calvus, Capitularia, iv. 185, 193, 202.


Carpenarius, Alexander, Destructorium Vitiorum, xii. 359.

Carranza, Bartholomeus, Summa Conciliorum, iii. 117.

Carte, Thomas, Life of the Duke of Ormond, l. 47, 180, 212.

Carthaginenses Concilium, Acta, xii. 533.

Carthagus, S., Vita, vi. 475.


VOL. XVII.
Chrysoestomus — continued.


Chrysoestomus & Visitations. See Visitatione.

Chytreus, David, in Apostolpein, ii. 122.

Cisconius, Alphonsus, Vita Paparum, ii. 65, 88, 281, 335, 376, 385, iv. 296, v. 267, vi. 461, xii. 434.

Claranus, S., Vita, vi. 525. See Klara

Cicer, M. Tullius, ad Atticum, v. 2, ix. 365, 481, x. 121, 128, 125, 128, 130–140, 189, 190, 212, 217–230, 228, 230; Cato Major, ii. 59; pro A. Cluentio, xi. 273; pro Dictatorio, xv. 551; de Divinativa, xii. 557, x. 150, 151, xi. 347; Epistola ad Familares, xvi. 81–86, 107, 121, 149, 159, 219, 224, 228, 270; pro L. Flaccum, xii. 171, vii. 5, x. 61, 66; pro Lego Manilia, ix. 605, x. 3, xii. 363; de Legibus, xii. 265, 273, 313, 329, 351, 362, xiv. 42; pro Marcellio, xii. 162; pro Milone, xii. 396, 393; pro Murano, xii. 468; de Natura Doenorum, ii. 330, v. 322, 529, vili. 423, xiv. 407; de Officiis, xii. 577; de Oratoro, xii. 516; de Philippica, xii. 321, x. 219, 222, 228–230, ad Quintnnum Fratrem, x. 104, 105; de Senectute, xiv. 230; de Somnium Scipionis, iii. 370, ix. 459; Tuscanae Questions, iii. 321, 369, 394, vili. 426, xiv. 132; in Vorrem, xii. 275, xii. 435, 532–541, xiii. 273, xii. 152.

Clarendon, Lord, History of the Rebellion, i. 216.

Claritas, Isidorn, in Novum Testamentum, iii. 335, 356, xiv. 358.

Claudianus, de Bello Getico, vii. 103, 273, 275; de Landibus Syllechonicis, v. 365; Evangetria, vi. 106, 117, 126, xii. 514.
CLAUDIUS SCOTUS — CONSTANTINOPLE.


Clemangius, Nicolaus, de corrupto Ecclesiæ Statu, ii. 66.


Clemens Romanus, Epistola ad Corin- thios, v. 20, vii. 53, xii. 352; ad Jacobum, iii. 100; Recogniciones, ii. 66.

Clerardus, Nicolaus, Epistoles, xiv. 223, 334, 444.

Clidotevus, Judocus, de duabus pro- portionibus Cerel Paschalia, iii. 553; in Joanne, iii. 161, 162.

Climacus, Joannes, Scala, iii. 253.


Clegher, Regestum Clochoreensem, vi. 417, xi. 425, 435, 443.

Cloverius, Philippus, Germania Anti- quus, v. 457, 483.

Clynn, John. See Clunianus.

Cocciius, Judocus, Bilveldianus, The- saurus Catholicae, ii. 50, 88, 175, 262, vi. 860, 361.


Cochleus, Joannes, Discours Confes- sions et Apologiae, iii. 552.

Codinus, Georgius, Curoapolata, de Officialibus palati Constantinopolitani, vii. 36.

Codomarus, Laurentius, Chronologia, xii. 22, 48, 66, 67, 138, 139, 141, 144.

Coemgenus, S., Vita, vi. 83, 422, 524, 525, 527, 539. See Kervinus.


Collier, Jeremy, Ecclesiastical History, i. 131.

Colman, S., Vita, vi. 529.

Colman-eo, Acta, vi. 469, 533.

Colonias, Antidigma Colonienses, iii. 575; Colonici Concilium, Acta, xi. 422.

Columba, S., Vita. See Adamannus; Johannes de Timouth.

Columbanus, S., Epistola ad Fedolitum, iv. 416; ad Huraldum, iv. 244, 271, 272, 412—414; de Vita, iv. 406, 407; Homilia, iv. 408; Na- nestichon, iv. 259; Penitentiale, iv. 306; Regula, iv. 298, 299; Vita, see Jonas.

Colverterus, Georgius, in Flodoar- dum, ii. 141, iv. 17, 192.

Comgallus, S., Vita, vi. 233, 475, 527, xv. 16.

Comitolus, Paulus, Catena in Job, iii. 290, 330.

Comnena, Anna, Alexias, ii. 140.

Comnenus, Alexius, Novella, xi. 272.

Complutum. See Biblia Polyglotta.

Conchabranus, Vita S. Mouennæ, vi. 248, 249, 283, 347, 382.

Cencilia, Collectiones, ed. Rome, ii. 275; Colon., iv. 292, 293, 486.

See Binius; Crabbe; Nicolaus.


Cencilia Gallia. See Sirmondus.

Cencilia Hispæanæ. See Loaisa, Gar- ciæ.

Connacht, Annales Connacensiæ, vi. 339, 380, 383, 357.

Conradi de Monte Puellarum, Vita S. Erhardi, vi. 369.

Constantinænum, Chronicle of, v. 528;
CONSTANTINOPLE — CYPRIANUS. 245

Constantinople—continued.
Constantinus Porphyrogenneta, de Administrando Imperio, v. 218; Thematas, v. 227.
Constitutiones Apostolicæ, iii. 138, 201, 261, 357, iv. 66, v. 21, vii. 91, xi. 270, 352, xii. 408.
Consius, Antonius, in Justinianum, vii. 30; in Nicephorum, xi. 542.
Cook, Alexander, Joannes Papissae Historia, ii. 89, 128.
Coppinger, Mmemosynon to the Catholics of Ireland, iv. 331.
Cordeusius, Joannes, liber de Genealogia Christi, xi. 560.
Cornelius Hibernicus, Historia, xv. 4.
Cornelius Nepos, Vita Attici, x. 283.
Cosmas Pragensis, Chronica Bohemorum, ii. 151, 162.
Coeterus, Franciscus, Enchiridion Controversiarum, ii. iii., 448, xiv. 22; Compendiosa Demonstratio Orthodoxæ Fidei, iii. 87.
Costos, Petrus, Typus Messie, xiv. 465, 475.
Cotelerius, Joannes Baptista, Patres Apostolici, iii. 100, vii. 49, 50, 55, 61, 73, 167.
Cotton, Bartholomeus, de Historia Anglorum, iv. 367, xi. 548.
Council. See Concilium.
Consord, Claudius, contra Valdenses, ii. 239, 243, 258, 260; editio Renieri de Catharibus, ii. 175.
Cox, Sir Richard, Hibemia Anglicana, i. 61.
Crabbe, Petrus, Concilia, iv. 40-44, 48, 52, 57-60.
Crantzius, Albertus, Suecia, iv. 566; Metropolis, v. 53.
Crashaw, Guilelmus, Romanae Fabulaciones, ii. 53, 54.
Crateropolis, Petrus Messanus. See Messanus.
Crede Mihi, Dubliniensis Archiepiscopi Regestum, iv. 554.
Cresci. See Carisliacum.
Cresconius, Brevarium Canonum, iii. 472, v. 415, xv. 41.
Croquetius, Andreae, Catechizae Christianæ, iii. 326.
Cromerus, Martinus, de Rebus Polonorum, ii. 109, xii. 298.
Cronanus, S., Vita, vi. 541.
Cruisius, Martinus, Annales Suevicæ, v. 164.
Cujacius, Jacobus, in Decretalium, xiv. 48; Opera, ii. 183.
Cumianus, Alphonus, Conciliatis locorum Scripturae sacrae, xi. 594.
Curio, Jacobus, Res Chronologicæ, iv. 298.
Curterius, Johannes, in Commentaria Procopii Gazæi, vi. 512.
Cesphianus, Johannes, Austria, ii 155, 493; de Cassarius, ii. 283, v. 225, vi. 318, 351; in Cassiodori Fastos, v. 393, 463, vi. 234, 326, 495.
Cuthbertus, S., Vita, vi. 248, 512. See Beda.
Cyriacus, S., ad Demetriannum, iii. 172, xi. 399, 400; Epistola, ii. 167, iii. 70, 137, 138, 141, 200, 502, iv. 110, 183, vii. 200, 400, vi. 64, 65, 76, xii. 533, xiv. 62; de Idolorum Vanitate, viii. 475; adversus Judæos, iii. 412, vii. 494, xiv. 454; de Lapal, ii. 30, iii. 113,
CYPRIANUS — DIODORUS SICULUS.

Cyprianus—continued.
158, 168; de Mortalitate, iii. 178, 179; de Oratione Dominica, xii. 225; de Unitate Ecclesiae, iv. 437, 438; Vita Cassarii, v. 562; Spuria, ii. 30, 62, iii. 143.

Cyrillus, S., Alexandrinus, Gephyra
in Genesis, iii. 46, 386, 405; in Levit., xii. 216; in Esai., iii. 203; in Hoseam, iii. 402; in Johan., iii. 127, 141, 188, xii. 319, xiv. 269; Epistole, ii. 6, iii. 133; Homilia Paschales, iii. 289, 303, 562; Lusoria, iii. 216; de Recta Fide, xiv. 196: Apologeticus ad Theodenum, v. 409, xii. 280, 291, xii. 48; Thesaurus, iii. 123.

Cyrillus, S., Hierosolymitanus, Catochees, vi. 32, xii. 276, 355, 356, 405, 413, viii. 440, xii. 176; Epistola ad Constantium, xi. 409, vii. 309; Pseudo-Epistole, iii. 342, 243.

Cyprius Theodorus Prodromus. See Theodorus.

D

Damascenus, S. Johannes, de Defunctis, iii. 249; de Fide orthodossa, iii. 79, 303, 413, 467, 515, xii. 284, 285, xiv. 195; Paralde, iii. 460, viii. 90, 91, 209–233, xii. 470.

Damascius, iii. 370, iv. 296, 297.

Damanus, Liber Pontificalis, vi. 169.

Damianus, Petrus, Epistole, ii. 357; Sermones, iii. 480, 487; Vita S. Mauri, vii. 90; Vita S. Odilonis, ii. 86, iii. 256, 257; Vita S. Romualdi, vii. 90; Opera, ii. 113, 116, 117, 129.

David, S., Vita. See Giraludus Cambrensis; Ricemarchus.

Davies, Johannes, Lexicon Britannico-Latinum, v. 544.

Declann, S., Vita, iv. 322, vi. 233, 332, 384.

Decreta Pontificalia Saxoniae, iv. 351.

Decretales, ii. 60, 245, 248, 295, iii. 418, 419; de Remedio, iv. 267, 268, 285, 289;

Dei, Ludovicius, Animadversiones, xii. 569.

De Dominis, Marcus Antonius, de Con-silio sui Reditus, i. 513, 514.

Dei. Martini, Disquisitiones Magicae, iv. 203, xii. 519; Pharus sae-rere Sapientiae, vi. 322.


Demosthenes, de Corona, vii. 349; de Pace, viii. 421; Olympiae, viii. 421.


Desiderata Curiosa Hibernica, i. 21, 22.

Despliere. See Esperies, Joannes d'.

Dexter, Flavias, Lucius, Chronicum, v. 370, vi. 179, 190, 310, 321.

Dietz. See Radulphius de Dietz.

Diciul Hibernus, de Mensura Provinciarum Orbis, vi. 275.


Diss Irn, Hymnus, iii. 222.

Dillingham, Gulielmus, Vita Usserii, iii. 298.


Diodorus, Catena in Psalmos, iii. 274.


Elderus, Johannes, ad Robertum Sturartum, v. 547, v. 60.

Elias Cretensis, in Gregorium Nazianzenum, iii. 565.


Eliberitani Concilium, Acta, iii. 137, 505.

 Eligius Noviomensis, Homiliae, iii. 156, 161.

Eliphius, Vita. See Rupertus Tütensis.


Endeus, or Emma, S., Vita, vi. 533.

Ennodius Tichensis, Epistole, iii. 562.


Epiphanius Antiochenus, de Sacr Har Teologian legibus, iii. 74.

Epiphrenus Syrus, Consummatio Saculi, ii. 163; de Pennentia, ii. 5, 12, xii. 180-192.

Epicharmus, ii. 368, v. 2.


Ericus Antissidorensis. See Erricus.

Ermenoldus. See Fuldeus Annales.

Erpenius, Thomas, Pentateuchus Arabice, iii. 326; Novum Testamentum Arabice, iii. 344, 358.


Espenesus, Claudius, Commentaria, xii. 371; Tractatus, xii. 289.

Esperes, Joannes de, de versione Ixx Interpretum, vii. 442, xi. 498.


Etherianus. See Hugo Etherianus.


Eulogium Historiarum, v. 534, vi. 379.


Euripides, Bacchi, vii. 23; Helena, v. 8; Heraclida, ii. 29; Medea, xi. 362.

FITZ-SIMON — FUNCCIUS.

FITZ-SIMON—continued.

12; Catalogus Sanctorum Hiberniae, iv. 123; of the Mass, iii. 496.
Flachus Illyricus, Matthias, Catalogus Testium Veritatis, ii. 240, 258, 260, iii. 175, 453, xii. 340, 368.
Flateharvy, Philip, Chronicle, xiv. 4.
Fletanus, de Jure Anglico, v. 129.
See Selden, Johannes.
Fletus, Johannes, de ecclesiis Westmonasteriensibus fundatione, v. 157, 199, vi. 98.
Floriacensis Bibliotheca. See Bosco, Johannes a; Fitheans.
Florilegus. See Matthias.
Florus, Lucius Annaeus, Res Romanae, iv. 123, 588, ix. 399, 438, 439, 592, x. 18, 22, 26, 40, 44, 89, 100, 109, 117, 170, 186, 222, 260, 282, 294, 800, 341, vi. 276.
Florus Magister, in Psalmos, iv. 84, 86; Censura in Capitula Joannis Scol, iv. 125-158, v. 493; Drepanius, Poemata, iv. 86, 185.
Forcatus, Stephanus, de Gallorum Imperio, iv. 502, v. 31, 210, 211, 223.
Forrestus. See Bergomensis, Jacobus Philippus.
Forejuliense Concilium, Acts, xii. 582.

Forosemoniensiis, Paulus, de Cels. Paschae, xiv. 268.
Freculphus Lexovienis, Chronica, v. 16, 385, vi. 191.
Fregdearius Scholasticus, Gregorii Tironensis Epitome, v. 460, 467.
Freherus, Marquardus, Rerum Bohemiarum Scriptores, ii. 172, 177, 181-185, 258, 260, 322, xii. 341; Francica Historiae Scriptores, ii. 41, iv. 431, v. 485; Germanaeorum rerum Scriptores, ii. 126, 127, 135, 142, 148, 191, 156, 247, iii. 49, 50.
Friendly Debates, i. 275.
Frodeoardus, Chironicus, v. 448, 473, vi. 81. See Floredoardus.
Frontinus, Julius, Stratagematica, ix. 427, x. 196, 338, 339.
Fulbertus Carnotensis, Epistole, vi. 86, iii. 22, 256.
Fulco, contra Martinum, xiv. 489, 491.
Fuldenses Annales, iv. 46, 392, vi. 277.
Fulgensius Rupesani, Fabius, de Baptismo Ethipio, iii. 57; de Fide, vi. 8; de Gratia, iv. 3; De Incarnatione Christi, iii. 523; ad Monimum, iii. 562, v. 401, 420, vi. 15; ad Thraesimundum, iii. 299, xii. 415, 416, xii. 262; de Veritate Predestinationis, v. 406, 407, vi. 9-11, 15; Vita, vi. 6, 13.
Fulgosus, Baptista, Dicta et Facta Memorabilia, ii. 55.
Fuller, Thomas, Church History, i. 16, 229.
Fuller, Nicolaus, Miscellanea Theologica, viii. 58.
Funccius, Johannes, Commentaria Chronologica, xi. 510, 513.
FURBES — GESNERUS.

Gabatius, Vita Pli V. pape, iv. 369.
Gaguinus, Robertus, Gesta Francorum,
ii. 331, 347, 368, 387, 391, 397,
410, vi. 511, xil. 333.
Galatinus, Petrus, Arcana Catholicæ
Veritatis, xii. 157, xiv. 482, 483.
Galennus, de Sanitate tuenda, vii. 8; in
Galesius, Petrus, Martyrologium Rom-
manum, v. 179, vi. 294, 295, 327; de
Biblia Graecia, xiv. 223, 444.
Galfridus Monemuthensis, Historia Brit-
annica, iv. 562, v. 53, 56, 62, 63,
68, 79, 82, 84, 90, 93, 94, 102,
174, 181, 217, 241, 243, 384,
386, 420, 424, 426, 427, 469, 518,
534, 543, vi. 81, 33, 43, 48, 56,
59, 61, 89, 99, 110, 119, vi. 154,
223, 227.
Galland, de Franco Allodio, xvi. 30.
Gallus, S., ad Desiderium, iv. 318,
430; Sermo habita Constantino, iv.
252, 299; Vita, vii. 269, 270.
Garetius, Johannes, de vera Praesen-
tia in Eucharistica, ii. 216.
Garlandia, Johannes de, de Triumphis
Ecclesiæ, ii. 344, 346, 349, 377,
381, v. 77, 177, 215, 384, 385,
388, 463, 520, vi. 51.
Garsia Matamoraæ, Alphonsus. See
Matamoræus.
Garnefelt, Georgius, Vita Eremitarum,
vi. 292.
Garzon, Johannes, Vita S. Dominici,
ii. 290.
Gassarum, Achilleus, Augustana Urbis
descriptio, v. 49, 161, vi. 552 (Ind.
Chr. 108).
Gazetus, Historia Ecclesiastica Belgii,
vi. 315.
Gelasius, Commonitorum ad Faustum,
iii. 275; Epistole, v. 347, 521–523;
contra Eutychen, iii. 73, vii. 107,
112.
Gellius, Aulus, Noctes Atticae, iii. 410,
v. 177, vii. 29, 275, 314, 425, 426,
ix. 320, 384, 443, x. 57, 263, xi.
Gemmeticensis. See Wilhelmius.
Genebrardus, Gilbertus, Chronogra-
phia, ii. 5, 34, 65, 71, 93, 114, 231,
245, iii. 14, iv. 361, vi. 40, xi. 544,
577, 585, 586, 590, 597, xiv. 220;
in Genesis, iii. 227; in Psalmos,
xiv. 488, 501; de Trinitate, iii. 310,
327.
Gennadius Massiliensis, Scriptorum
Ecclesiasticorum Catalogus, v. 20,
257, 284, 290, 305, 364–366, 368,
493, 494, v. 16, 323, 330, vi.
416, vii. 142, xii. 262; de Eccle-
siasticâ Dogmatibus, iii. 189, 223,
491, 525; de Haeresibus, iv. 18,
526, xiv. 194.
Geoffrey of Monmouth. See Galfridus.
Geographia Arabica, vi. 281.
Geographia Sacra, vii. 34, 35.
Georgiev, Bartholomeus, de Moribus
Turcarum, xii. 450, 472.
Georgius Alexandrinus, Vita S. Chrys-
estomi, vi. 341, 360, 382, xii. 418.
Geraldus, S., Vita, vii. 607, 609, 610
(Ind. Chr. 66, 692).
Gerbertus, Epistole, iv. 56, 70, 90, 92.
Gerbrandus Leidensis, Joannes, Chron-
icon Belgicum, v. 387, 464, 534,
vi. 92, 160.
Gerbohus, Richerspergensis, Syntagma,
ii. 127, 144, 192, 275, 276.
Germanius, Anasatius, de Sacrorum
Immunitate, ii. 120.
Gersonius, Johannes, Opera, ii. 119,
iii. 484, 576.
Gerrardensis, Moses. See Moses.
Gervasio Tilleburianensis, de Otio Im-
perialibus, v. 79.
Gesnerus, Conradus, Partitiones Theo-
logicae, xii. 342, 364, 365.
Gesnerus, Salomon, in Genesis, xi.
526.
Gesta Anglorum, iii. 76.

Geoffraus, Antoninus, de Turcke religion, xii. 472.


Gildas Hibernus, de Computo, iv. 472, 473.


Gildas, pseudo–, Poemata, v. 69, 77, 80, 94, 95, 101, 243.

Gillebertus, Epistola ad Anselmum, iv. 511; de Ueu Ecclesiastico, iv. 274, 501, 510, vi. 481.


Girardus, Bernardus, Historia Franciae, ii. 332.

Giesburn. See Chronicon Giesburnense.

Glaber Rodulphus, Gallieae Historie, v. 536.

Glaber Rodulphus—continued.

ii. 44, 74, 77, 80, 84, 85, 95–97, 104–108, 252, 254.

Glastonburg, See Bartholomeus Anglicus.


Glossa Ordinaria, ii. 27.

Glycas, Michael, Annales, iii. 308.

Gobanus, Stephanus, iii. 259, vii. 127.

Gobellinus, Johannes, Pii II. Commentarii, v. 485.

Gocelinus. See Gotelinus Bertinianus.


Godefridus, Clarimvalienis, Vita S. Bernardi, iv. 541, 542.

Godefridus, Comes, See Mosander, Jacobus.

Godefridus Viterbiensis, Chronicon, ii. 139, iv. 562, v. 219, 442, 520, xii. 275.

Godwin, Francia, de Convensione Angliae, v. 11, 60, 124, 129, 133, 141, vi. 201; de Presulibus, v. 556, vi. 82, 83, 86.


Gomarus, Franciscus, de Genealogia Christi, xi. 544, 559.

Gomonus, Benedictus, Vita Patrum Occidentis, vi. 77, 277.

Good, Jesus, de Moribus Hibernorum, xv. 7.

Goropius, Johannes, Gotodanica, ii. 66. See Becanus, Johannes.

Gocelinus Bertinianus, Catalogus Sanctorum, ii. 55, v. 44, vi. 252; Vita Augustini, iv. 352, 378, vi. 61; Vita Laurentii, iv. 422; v. 56, 65.

Gothofredus, Dionysius, de Hereticis, ii. 274.
GOTHOFREDUS — GUILIELMUS ALTISSIDIORENSIS. 253

Gothofredus, Jacobus, de Suburbicario regionibus, vi. 137, 559. (Ind. Chr. 343.)
Gottfriedus Viterbiensis. See Godefridus.
Græfius, Jacobus de Decisiones Casuum conscientiae, iii. 193, 502.
Grarius, Henricus, in S. Augustinum, xiv. 245.
Gratius, Orthunius, Fasciculus Retum, ii. 82, 109, 119, 144, 156, 190, 191, vii. 106, xii. 362.
Grægories Ariminensis, in Sententias, iii. 575, iv. 3, xii. 174.
Grægories Cerameus, Homilies, iii. 240.
Grægories Heymurgensis, Constatio Primatus Pape, ii. 112.
Grægories Magnus, Liber Antiphonarius, iii. 219; in 1 Sam., iii. 133; in Psalmos pontifciales, iii. 95, 120, 564; in Caution., iv. 183; Dialogi, ii. 86, iii. 189, 191, 193, vi. 412, 486; Homilie in Ezek., iii. 294, iv. 224; in Evangelia, iii. 152, 159, 161; Moralia in Job, ii. 78, 162, 163, iii. 250, 253, 552, 564, iv. 208, 222, 224, 225, 439, v. 383, xi. 368; Registrum Epistolærum, ii. 32, 33, 55, 36, 67, 140, iii. 305, 413, 511, iv. 331–333, 400, 403, v. 384, 409, 410, vi. 127, xi. 290, 441, xii. 286, 274, 586, xiv. 195; Opera, iii. 214, 217, 223–227, 229, 230, 255.
Grægories Neoæsariensis, Expositio Fidei, iii. 428; Metaphrasis in Ecclesiastem, iii. 180; Sermo in Theophania, iii. 849.
Grægories Nyssenus, de Anima, ii. 111, iii. 45, 291, xiv. 21; contra Euno-
Gregorius Nyssenus,—continued.
mium, iii. 473, xi. 278; de Homilis opificis, ii. 23, iii. 291, 292; in Macrinis, iii. 378, 379; Oratio catechetica, iii. 408, 409; Oratio in Petrum et Paulum, v. 13; in Pascha, iii. 347; de Pontentia, iii. 99; de Inscriptione Psalmorum, ii. 65, 162, iii. 457, xii. 187.
Grægories Taronenensis, Historia Francorum, v. 394, 460, 466, 467, vi. 52, 87, 122, 379, 392, 561 (Ind. Chr. 383), xi. 317; Gloria mar-
tyrum, vi. 488.
Grægories de Valenti. See Valentina.
Grægories VII., papa, Dictatus pape, ii. 140, 141; Epistola ad Hiberni-
cos, ii. 91, iv. 321, 438; ad Sabo-
monem regem, ii. 91; Regestum, ii. 197, 199, vi. 201–203.
Gretseros, Johannes, in Anastasium Si-
naitam, iii. 240; Colloquium Ratis-
bonense, xiv. 45; Hortus Crucis, ii. 124; de Cruce, iii. 513; Defen-
Grimaldus, Sacramentarium, xii. 225.
Grotius, Hugo, Christus Patiens, vi. 300; Annotationes, vii. 492, xi.
555.
Gruterus, Janus, Inscriptiones, x. 57, 140, 142, 187, 209, 213, 222, 224, 261, 296, 316, 342, 359, 413, 416, 440, 458, 466, 508, xil. 300, xvii.
189.
Gudé, Bernardus, Comites Thecloani, ii. 284, 361–367; Vita Innocentii III., ii. 360; de Catharis, ii. 248; de Heresi Waldensium, ii. 175, 187, 236, 239, 260.
Guillemus Altissidiorenatis, in Senten-
tias, iii. 175, 453.
Heisterbach, Cassarius. See Cassarius.
Holgaudius Floriacensis, Vita Roberti, vi. 485.
Helmoldus, Historia Schavorum, ii. 128, 155, 448, xii. 573.
Hemerius, Claudius, de Academia Parisiensi, v. 394.
Hemmerlein, Felix. See Malleolus.
Henricus Clarevalensis, ii. 269.
Henricus Erphurdiensis, Chronicon, ii. 385.
Henricus de Hneta, or Otya, iii. 175.
Henricus Marleburgensis, Chronicon, ii. 85, vi. 180, 389, 400, 446, xi. 461.
Hepidannus Sanguellensis, Chronicon, ii. 76, vi. 331.
Hercules Alexandrinus, Paradisius, vi. 359, 364, 385.
Hermes, Pastor of, iii. 395, 396.
Hermes, Minerva Musili, iii. 330.
Hermes Trismegistus, Femandier, iii. 329.
Herodianus, Historie, v. 120.
Herolt, Johannes, Sermones, iii. 479.
Herretus, Gentianus, Anastasius Nicaena, vii. 89.
Hesiodus, Opera et Dies, iii. 372, vi. 329; Theogonia, iii. 394, 395, xi. 288.
Hesychius Alexandrinus, Lexicon, iii. 381.

Hesychius Hierosolymitanus, Antirretica, iii. 556; in Leviticum, iv. 471, xii. 223, 581.
Heylin, Peter, History of the Presbyterians, i. 48; History of the Sabbath, xii. 577, 578.
Hieremias Constantinopolitanus, Responsa ad Tubingenses, iii. 136.
Hieronymus—continued.
Hag. i. 165, xiv. 245; contra Montanum, iii. 139; dialogi adversus Pelagianos, iii. 247, 581, 592, v. 257, 258, xii. 477, 480, 481; adversus Ruffinum, xiv. 464, 465; adversus Vigilantiam, iii. 456; Vita Hylarii, v. 448; old editions of Opera, vi. 117, 118; Hieronymiana, v. 280, 333, vi. 358; Spuria, il. 32, iii. 567, v. 287.
Hilarion, Julies, de Mundi Duratione, xi. 529, xii. 1.
Hilarus Acanthusia, de Vita Honorata, v. 372.
Hilarus, S., Pictaviensis, Epistola ad Augustinum, iii. 537, ad Constantium, iii. 44; contra Auxentium, ii. 80, 165–167, 481, 496; de Syriola, v. 237, 238; in Psalmodia, iii. 94, 181, 297, 298, 377, 383, 384, xii. 443, xiv. 218, 440; in Matthaeum, iii. 121, 237, 253, 553; de Trinitate, iii. 44, iv. 157.
Hilarus Romanus, Commentarii, xii. 229.
Hildebertus Cenomanensis, Carmina, ii. 192, 193; Epistole, iv. 296; Hymnus de Trinitate, vii. 330.
Hildebrandus Papa. See Gregorius VII.
Hildesphonsonus Toletanus, Sermones, iv. 283, vi. 328.
Hincmarus Rheimsensis, Epistola, iv. 28, 41, 42, 44, 61, 62, 186, 191, 195, 197, 198; Periculum Salomonis, iv. 112; contra Hincmarum, Laudunum, iv. 42, 57, 513; de Praedestinatione Conficius, iv. 87, 110; Opuscula, iv. 193; Refutatione Gottschalch, iv. 186; de varia Capitolis Ecclesiastica, vii. 134.
Hippocrates, de Dieta, iii. 328, 329.
Hippolytus, de Antichristo, li. 79; Homilias, iii. 43.
Hirtius, Anius, de Belo Africano, x. 200, 203–225; de Belo Alexandrino x. 156, 171, 175–199; de Belo Gallico, x. 137.
Hoccleus, Robertus, in Librum Sapientiae, iii. 574, 575.
Homilies, on Peri of Idolatry, li. 440; concerning the place and time of Prayer, xii. 589.
Honorius Augustodunensis, de Haeresibus, v. 526; de Praedestinatione, ii. 194.
Hopkins, Richard, Memorial of a Christian Life, iii. 120.
Horse B. Virginis, iii. 399.
Horatius, Carpinius, ii. 74, x. 367, 404, 438, 444, xii. 321, xii. 54; Epopi, iii. 375, vii. 41, xii. 304, xiv. 487, 540; Satyra, viii. 370; Epistolas, iii. 163, x. 383, xiv. 117.
Hormisdas, papa, Epistola ad Possessorum, v. 401, vi. 1, 2, 9.
Hosius, Stanislaus, Confessio Petrioviania, vi. 313, iii. 569; de expresso Dei Verbo, xii. 492.
Hottomann, Franciscus, Franco-Gal- lia, xii. 274.
Howel Dha, Laws of, iv. 293, 324, v. 123, xi. 468.
Howth, Book of, xi. 459.
Hucarina Levita, Excerpta, iv. 292.
Huebaldus, Vita S. Irvini, vii. 264, 278.
Hugo Altissiodorensis, Chronologia Altissiodorensis, ii. 369, 382, 384.
Hugo Cardinalis, in Apocalypse, ii. 5, 12, 158; in Evangelia, iii. 174, xiv. 244.
I

Idatus Lemicense, Chronicum, v. 352.


Ignatius Constantopolitannus, Concio, xii. 300.

Illyricus. See Flacius.

Index Expurgatorius, Belgici, iii. 25, 26, xii. 260, Hispanoicus, ii. 63, 54, 193, iii. 474, 512, Romanus, ii. 88, 128, vii. 121, 243. See Brasiliellanus.

Index Librorum Prohibitorum Romanus, ii. 53, iv. 562, xii. 383, 384.

Ingenhe, Marsilius de, Quaestiones in Sententias, ii. 577, 578.


Innissallen, Annales de, vi. 870, 401, 494, 470, 523, 538.

Innocentius I. papæ, Epistolæ, ii. 253, v. 927.

II

Innocentius III., Epistolæ Decretales, ii. 66, 288, 316, 317, iii. 213, 214, 246; de Mysteriis Missæ, iii. 313.

Irenæus, adversus Haereses, ii. 20, 484, iii. 30, 47, 68, 99, 75, 76, 121, 309, 384, 410, 411, v. 59, vii. 49, 50, 52, 58, 78, 80, 81, 82, 84, 102, 193, 281, 282, 284, xi. 287, 321, 367, xii. 155, 465, 466, 514, 584, xiv. 22, 81, 122.


Isaacus, Johannes, contra Lindanum, xiv. 218, 440, 483, 484, 498, 501.

Isidorus Hispalensis, Etymologiae, xiv. 418; Glosses, vi. 215; de Officiis Ecclesiastici, vii. 214, xii. 270, 398, xiv. 417; Origines, iii. 473, 581, iv. 20, v. 257, vi. 272, 275, 284, 324, x. 6, xi. 311; de Patribus urbisque Testamenti, v. 10, vi. 191; Regula Monachorum, ii. 69; de Viris illustribus, iv. 24, v. 499, vi. 14, 330, 331; Sententiae, iv. 200, 222, xii. 811, 812, 368, xii. 269; Opera, ii. 35.


Isocrates, v. 7; Evagoras, viii. 396, 405, 410; Nicoclæ, xi. 293.

Iscylius, in Leviticum. See Holychus.

Ivo Carnotensis, Epistolæ, iii. 137, 173, 246, iv. 200.

Ivonetus, Fr., de Ortu Pauperum Lugdunensis, ii. 318.

J

Jacobus, S., Liturgia, iii. 211, iv. 233.

Jacobus de Voragine. See Voragine.

Jamblichus, de Mysteriis Egyptianorum,
Jamblichus—continued.
Xili. 488, 490; Vita Pythagorae, vili. 217, xili. 484, 485.
Jamesius Thomas, Elogia Oxonii, Cantabrigienses, xili. 349, 355; de
Corruptione Patrum, xili. 343; Epistole, see General Index.
Jansenius, Cornelius, in Proverbis, ill. 326, 400; Concordia Evangelica, xiv. 74, 183, 193, 196, xiv. 335.
Jana, Johannes de. See Johannes de Juna.
Jansen, Jacobus. See Voragine, Jacobus de.
Jarchi, Solomon, in Genesis, ill. 320, xiv. 482; in Exod., xv. 240.
Jason Cyrenaeus, Epitome, xiv. 417.
Jewel, see Juelius.
Joachinus, Abbas, in Apocalypsin, ii. 163.
Johannis de Verbo Incarnato, ill. 303.
Jocelinus Furnesinns, Vita S. Patricii, iv. 329, 394, 542, v. 429, 506, 589,
vi. 144, 179, 181, 229, 230, 252,
344, 356, 363, 373—401, 406—419,
423, 426, 430—434, 438, 457, 463,
474, 479, 484, 510, 517—519, 522,
525, 529, xv. 7, 10, 175.
Jocelinus, Monachus, de Episcopia Britannica, v. 58.
Johannes de Bek. See Bek.
Johannes de Bellis Manibus, or Bel-
mays, Epistola, v. 119.
Johannes Bigarnus, Chronicon, ii.
165, v. 239.
Johannes a Bosco. See Bosco.
Johannes Chemensis, Onus Ecclesiae, ii. 12.
Johannes Damascenus. See Damasce-
nus.
Johannes Dicyonius, Vita Gregori Magni, ill. 77, 250—252, 283.
Johannes Dun, xv. 583.
Johannes Floriacensis, Epistola, ii. 254.
Johannes de Fordun. See Fordun.
Johannes de Garlandia. See Garlandia.
Johannes de Jana, Catholicen, v. 59,
475. Johannes Major. See Major.
Johannes Malela Antiochenus, Chron-
icon, vii. 29, 48, 78, iv. 114, 115,
x. 35.
Johannes Metropolitanus, Vota ad
Christum, iii. 248.
Johannes Philoponus. See Philoponus.
Johannes Saraburieniss, Epistola, ii. 207; Metalogicus, iv. 363, 366,
548; Polycraticus, ii. 196, 197, v.
93, 134, xi. 362, 308, 320, 373,
470, 471.
Johannes Syropoliitanus, iv. 485, 487.
Johannes Timmuthensis, Sancticlegium
Britannicum, iv. 379, 422, v. 534,
538, vi. 45; Vitae. S. Edani, vii.
531, 536, 539, S. Albani, v. 201,
253, 429, S. Benigni, vi. 439, S.
Colombae, vi. 231, 270, 415, S. Co-
lumbani, vi. 270, S. David, vi. 404,
407, S. Dubricii, vi. 321, S. Dun-
stanii, vi. 321, S. Edith, vi. 264,
S. Elcfevci, vi. 512, S. Finiani, vi.
522, S. Feillani, vi. 540, S. Furcsei,
iv. 244, S. Gillaud, vi. 433, SS.
Gundulei, Cadoci, v. 530, S. Il-
tuti, vi. 42, S. Kebli, v. 237, vi.
340, S. Kentigeri, vi. 86, 88, 203,
204, 214; S. Machuti, vi. 57, S.
Niniani, vi. 200, S. Oswald, v. 453;
S. Paterini, vi. 66, S. Patrieci, v. 32,
33, 105, 132, vi. 370, 395, 466,
457, 458, S. Petrc, vi. 84, S. Pi-
Johannes Trithemius. See Trithemius.
Jonas, Vita S. Bungundofore, iv. 289;
Vita S. Columbani, iv. 245, 359,
410, v. 505, vi. 239, 275, 486, 487;
Vita Eustachii, ill. 133.
Jonas, Armgrinus, Antiquitates Ice-
lantice, vi. 429.
Jonathan Ben Uzziel, Targum, iil. 327,
xiv, 473.
Jonandus, de Rebus Geticos, v. 405,
487, vi. 203; de Regnorum Successi-
one, vi. 218, 226, 427.
Joseph Ben Gerion, vi. 271.
510.
Josephus, Christianus, Hypomnesticon, xi. 560.


Joseddine, Vita Archiepiscoporum Cantuariensium, xvi. 116.

Jovius, Paulus, Descriptions Regionum, vi. 126, 151.

Juellus, Johannes, Defensio Apologiae, li. 27, v. 126, xil. 179.

Julianus Caesar, in Laudem Constantii, v. 227, vi. 318; Cynismus, xii. 485; Epistola ad Athenienses, v. 457.


Julianus Toletanus, contra Judæos, ii. 294, xil. 279.

Julius Obsequens. See Obsequens.

Junius, Franciscus, Animadversiones

Junius—continued.

in Bellarminum, xiv. 347, 488; in Apocalypse, vi. 10; Parallelæ sacra, xil. 71.

Junius, Hadrianus, Batavia, v. 481, 483.

Junius, Patricius, Catena in Job, xil. 50.

Juretus, Franciscus, in Symmachum, ii. 103.

Justellus, Christophorus, Codex Canonicwm, v. 263, 266, 340, 411.


Justus, Marcus Junius, viii. 276, 278, 280, 289, ix. 311, x. 26, 30, 44, 142, 432.

Justinus Martyr, Apologia, iii. 68, v. 72, vii. 47, x. 391, 394, xil. 461, 468; Dialogus cum Tryphone, iii. 399; Responsiones ad Orthodoxos, iii. 181, 271.


Juvencus, Historia Evangelica, iii. 387.

Juvenis, Johannes, de Antiquitate Taurentinorum, vi. 202, 296, 295.

K

Kanien, S. See Cainenus.

Kellison, Matthaus, Survey of the New Religion, iii. 64, xiv. 154.

Keanuthius, Examen Concilii Tridentinii, ii. 212.

Kempis, Cornelius, de rebus Frasiciis, v. 454, 465, 459, 477, 482.

Kentigernus, S., Vita, vi. 86, 203, 294, 212, 223, 224—228.

Kevinus, S., Vita, vi. 83, 422. See Cocienus.

Kiarranus Saghirencia, S., Vita, vi. 146, 332, 400, 525. See Cliasus.

S 2
Kilianus, S., Vita, iii. 378, iv. 2, 244, 335, vi. 279. See Egilwardus; Sarrius.
Kimchi, R. David, in Psalmus, iii. 320, 335, xi. 504, xii. 87, xiv. 459, 468, 486, xv. 241, 242.
Kimedoncius, Jacobus, xiv. 98.
Kircherus, Conrad, Concordianæ Hebraico-Grecæ, xiv. 496.
Kirkstedius, Hugo, Monachorum illustrium Catalogus, vi. 339, 391.
Kilghton, Henricus, Chronicles, ii. 199, 221, 225.
Koldingensis, Jonas, Descriptio Daniæ, v. 445, vi. 102.
Knanteus, Albertus, Metropoli Saxoniæ, v. 478.
Krentzhemius, Leonhartus, Observationes Chronologicæ, xi. 509–512.
Kyriander, Guilielmus, de Augusta Treverorum, v. 219.

L
Lactantius Firmianus, Divinum Institutiones, ii. 30, 442, iii. 236, 367, 373, 386, 406, 407, 412, 413, 504, 506, vi. 229, viii. 2, xi. 404, xii. 226, 578; de Vera Sapientia, xiv. 228.
Lactantius, or Lactatius, Placidus, in Statium, vi. 325.
Lampridius, Ælius, Historia, iii. 505.
Lancelotus, Cornelius, Vita Augustini, v. 353.
Landauensis Liber. See Liber.
Landulfus Sagax. See Sagax.
Langius, Wilhelmus, de Annis Christi, xii. 27.
Langtoft. See Petrus de Langtoft.
Lansbergius, Philippus, Chronologia Sacra, xii. 62.
Laodicenses concilium, Acta, iii. 137, 469, 470, xii. 478.
Lapide, Cornelius a, Commentarii, ii. 491, xi. 528, 560.
Lateranensis Canoniconrum Officium, vi. 393, 401, 416.
Latinus Pacatus. See Pacatus.
Latius, Johannes, Hollandiae Descriptio, v. 484; de Pelagianis, iv. iii., v. 398, 399, 407, 490.
Laurentius Novariensis, Homilia de Ponsentia, i. 109.
Laurentius O'Toole, S., Vita, vi. 524.
Laurentius, Rhenus, in Tertullianum de Anima, iii. 251.
Lavaterus, Johannes Redolphus, de Descensu Christi ad inferos, iii. 391.
Laziardus, Johannes, Epitome Historiarum Universalis, ii. 229.
Lazius, Wolfgangus, de Republica Romanæ, iii. 103.
Lebuinus, S., Vita, vi. 264, 278.
Lectius, Jacobus, Vita Antonii Sadoeldis, ii. 177.
Ledesma, Jacobus, de Scripturia qua vis lingua non legendis, lii. 16, xii. 461, 465, 464, 484, 490.
Legenda Aurea. See Capgraviorum, Johannes; Vormgine, Jacobus de.
Leland, Thomas, History of Ireland, i. 72, 93.
Lelandus, Johannes, v. 88, 335, vi. 176; Asserio Arturi, v. 145, 155, 540; Commentarii, iv. 503; de Viria Illustrius, xii. 358.
Leo Imperator, Tactica, li. 60, iv. 277; Homilia, iii. 351.
Leo, Johannes Franciscus, Thesaurus fori Ecclesiasticæ, ii. 120.
Lucas Brugensis—continued.
270, 289, 291, 309, 346, 444; de usu Paraphraseos Chaldaeae, xiv. 221, 442, 492.
Lucas Tudensis, de laborantibus contra Hierothis, ii. 313.
Lucianus, Astrologia, iii. 376; de Calumnia, ix. 8, x. 20; de Lectu, iii. 321, 373; Macrobius, ix. 167, 218; Pseudologista, xii. 380.
Lucianus, presbyter, de Stephanfi Reliquias, v. 290.
Ludolphus Carthusianus, in Psalmodis, xii. 844; Vita Christiani, iii. 495.
Ludovicus Pius, Literae, v. 448; Vita, see Fithous.
Lugidus, S. See Molus.
Lutherus, Martinus, Enarrationes in Essaiam, xiv. 471; Supputatio Annorum mundi, ii. 84, xiv. 341.
Lutzenburgensis, Bernardus. See Bernardus.
Lydiat, Thomas, Adversaria, x. 445, xii. 33; de variis Annorum formis, viii. 32, xii. 581.
Lyndwood, Guillelmus, Provinciale, iii. 498.
Lysis, Epistola, xii. 484, 485.

M
Macarius Aegyptius, Homiltes, iii. 61, 182, 183, 535, xii. 179.
Macarius Hierosolymitanus, iii. 355.
Mac Carrinus, Florientus, Antiqui, Hibernicarum Collectanea, vi. 420.

M'Crie, Life of Knox, i. 2; Life of Melville, i. 3, 4.
Maccuthenus, Vita S. Patricii, vii. 375, 390, 411.
Machutus, S., Vita, vi. 50, 57.
Mac Mahon, Hugh, Jus Primatiae Armacanum, i. 161–164.
Macrobius, Aurelius, Saturnalia, viii. 29, ix. 16, x. 257, 258, 284, 406, 478; Somnium Scipionis, iii. 367.
Maglorius, S., Vita, v. 97, 539, vi. 49, 50.
Magnus Charta, xi. 451, 453.
Magnus, S., Vita. See Theodorus Campodonensis.
Mailros, Annales de, ii. 332, iv. 320, vi. 432, 494, xv. 176.
Maimonides, Moses, xi. 513, xv. 238–256.
Major, Joannes, de Gesta Scriptorum, ii. 80, 81, iii. 175, iv. 562, v. 89, 258, 452, 477, 478, vi. 103, 104, 121, 128, 130, 131, 136, 148, 153, 201, 206, 212, 242, 251, 257, 259, 260, 266, 334.
Malachias O’Morgair, S., Vita, xi. 443. See Bernardus, S.
Malaha, Joannes. See Joannes.
Malbousatus, Joannes, Commentarii, iii. 38, 278, 546, iv. 25, 156, 169, xiv. 76, 290, 294, 320, 338; de Sacramentis, iii. 101, 154.
Malceolus, or Hemmerlein, Felix, de Nullitante, ii. 31.
Malmesbury. See Guillelmus.
Malorius, Thomas, Historia Artthuri, v. 31.
Matthiæus de Cracovia, de Squaloribus Romanæ Curiae, xv. 150.


Mangulius, Gilbertus, Collectio veterum suctorum de Predestinatione, i. 128.

Maxentius, Ioannes, Tractatus varii, iii. 534, v. 401, 494, 495, 496, 498, v. 8, 4.

Maximus Abbas, Locii Communes, xii. 278.

Maximus, Monachus, scholias in Ecclesiasticam Hierarchiam, iii. 275.

Maximus Taurinensis, Homiliae, iii. 96, 143, 184, 318, 340, 341, 436, xi. 392, xii. 260.

Maximus Tyrius, Dissertationes, ii. 102, vii. 9.


Mayns, Conflutatio Crashawi, ii. 53, 54.

Mediavilla, Ricardus de, super Senten- tias questiones, xiv. 325.

Medina, Joannes de Confessione, ill. 114; de Oratone, iii. 228-232; de Poenitentia, ill. 218.

Medina, Michael, de sacrorum homi- num Continentis, viii. 123, 238.

Medocius, S., Vita, vi. 527.

Mela, Pomponius, de situ Orbis, v. 61.

Melaetikon, Philippus, Vita Rodolphi Agricolis, ii. 168; narratio de Phi- lippo, viii. 11, 12.

Melissa, Antonius. See Antonius.

Melrose, Annals of. See Malros.


Mensa Graeca. See Mensa.

Mensius, Alexius, Itinerarium, iii. 217.

Mercurius, Gerhardus, Demonstratio Temporum, vi. 516.

Mercator, Isidorus. See Isidorus.

Mercerius, in Joh, xiv. 468, 474.

Mercurius Gallo-Belgicus, iii. vii.

Mermannius, Arnoldus, Theatrum Con- versionis Gentium, vi. 291, 295.

Messias, Cratopedius, Petrus, Annales Episcopatus Osnaburgensis, ii. 226; de Sanctis Germaniæ, vi. 165, vi. 293, 366; Coloniensis archiepiscoporum catalogus, vi. 164, 168; Treviriensis archiepiscoporum cata- logus, vi. 73, 74, 77, 437.

Mertuis, Georgius, Historia Viccocomitum Mediolancensium, ii. 111.

Mertuis, Paulus, Geographia, v. 484, xii. 412, 424.

Messalinius, Walo (i. e. Claudius Sal- masius), de Episcopis et Presbyteris, vii. 169, 212, 254, 256.

Messingham, Thomas, Florilegium Hi- bernicum, ii. 86, iv. 469, 500, 537, vi. 230, 284, 372, 415, 461, 484.

Messieerus, Hieronymus, Eques, ii. 286.

Metaphrastes. See Simeon,
Mey, Joannes, Register, vi. 174.
Michael Angrianus, or de Bononia, in Psalmos, ill. 117, 173.
Michael, Sebastianus, Historia Magica, ii. 78.
Michovius, Mathias, Chronica Polonorum, ii. 169, xili. 239; Sarmatia Europae, xii. 299.
Milton, John, History of Britain, i. 126.
Milton, Dr., i. 139.
Milton, John, History of Britain, i. 131.
Minucius Felix, Octavius, ii. 169, iii. 504, xili. 475.
Mirus, Albertus, Sigeberti Chronicorum, ii. 80, 217, v. 365, 436, vi. 462, 463; Chronicon Ordinis Premonstratensi, ii. 248; Provinciale, vi. 502, 526, xv. 4.
Mirandula. See Picos, Joannes.
Missas Angamallensis, iii. 217.
Missa Gothicum, iii. 228; Romanum, iii. 212, 222, 228, 229, 247, 283, 539, 540.
Mocesmogus, S., Vita, vi. 429, 472, 483, 533.
Moeniog, S., Vita, vi. 469, 515.
Molanus, Joannes, Bibliotheca Theologica, xv. 3, 4; Opera Fulgentii, v. 496; de Imaginibus, iii. 241; Martyrologium, iv. 258, 179, vi. 52, 186, 417; Natales Sanctorum Belgae, iv. 425, vi. 216, 283, 539, 540.
Molinsius, Carolus, Opera, ii. 326.
Molinaus, S., Vita, iv. 323, vi. 425.
Molorius. See Malorius.
Molthers, Johannes, Catalogus Doctorum gentis Judaeas, ii. 217.
Molua, S., Vita, vi. 472, 511, 537, 541.
Membritius, Boninus, Vita Sanctorum, vi. 348.
Moneius, Johannes, Aaron purgatus, i. 445, 446.
Monicius, Johannes, Catechismi Cenaur, xii. 189.
Montaucius, Ricardus, Originos Ecclesiasticos, vii. 261.
Montanus, Arius. See Arius.
Moore, Thomas, History of Ireland, i. 172, 187.
Moponius, recte Mosconius. See Mosconius.
Moracius Britannus, v. 154, 155.
Mora, Sir Thomas, Opera, iii. 178.
Moresinus, Thomas, Depravatus Religionis Origio, xii. 486.
Morinus, Joannes, Excitationes Biblicae, xi. 534-540.
Morinensis. See Bernardus.
Morneus, Philippus, de Missa, iii. 82, iv. 87.
Moroni Fratres, Vita Cataldi, vi. 300-303.
Morus, Thomas, Historia Ricardi III. vi. 289.
Moryson, Fynes, Itinerary, i. 10.
Mosander, Jacobus, vi. 283, 310, 512; Vita Godfredi, iii. 206, 207.
Mosconius, Ildorius, de Majestate militantis Ecclesiae, ii. 116-120, xi. 431.
Moses Barcepha, de Paradiso, xii. 417.
Moses Gerundensis, in Exodum, xili. 27.
Mosheim, John Laurence, Institutiones Historiae Ecclesiasticae, i. 46.
Munna, S., Vita, iv. 342, 343, vi. 503-505.
Munsterus, Sebastians, Cosmographica, v. 49, vi. 518; prefatio in Biblia, xiv. 461, 462.
Muretsus, Marcus Antonius, Variae Lec- tiones, vi. 267.
Mutius, Iulidricus, Chronicon Germanicum, ii. 208, 356, 357, v. 516.
N

Nachman, Moses Bar, in Pentateuchum, xi. 257.

Nacianus, Jacobus, in Epistolam ad Romanos, iii. 499.

Nangianus, Guilielmus, Chronicon, ii. 78, 217, 226, 270, 310, 339, 361, 367, 397.

Nathan, R. Mordcha', Concordantiae Hebraicae, iii. 319.


Nazarius, Panegyricus in Constantinum, xi. 342.

Neal, Daniel, History of the Puritans, i. 259.

Nebriensis, Antonius, Quoquagena, xiv. 292.

Nechmas, Alexander, divini Sapientiae Laudes, v. 177, 216, 517, vi. 90.

Noctarius, Oratio in festo Theodori, iii. 407.

Nennius, Historia Britonum, iv. 247, 329, 376, xi. 433. See Nennius.

Nepoteleus, Panarius, Trichthonis, iii. 375.

Nestorius, Epistola ad Celestium, v. 404.

Nettcrus, Thomas. See Waldensis.

Neubury, William of. See Guilielmus Neubrigensis.

Neustris Hypodigma. See Walsingham.


Nicipherus Callistus, Historia Ecclesiastica, ii. 13, 16, 29, 35, v. 18, 20, 208, 213, 222, 224, 229, 239, vi. 178, 191, 192, 287, v. 6, 63, xi. 318, xii. 599.

Nicipherus Gregorius Constantinopolitanus, Chronicographia, vii. 89, xii. 24; Stichometria, vii. 138; Oratio in Theodorum Metochitam, iii. 386.

Nicetas Choniates, Annales, ii. 209, iii. 513; Historia, iii. 365; de Imperio Andronicii, xii. 335.
OLYMPIODORUS — PALLADIUS GALATA. 267

Olympiodorus, Catena Graeca, III. 189, 323, 330, 364, 388, 389, xl. 367, xii. 32, 220.

Oukelos, Paraphrasis, iii. 327, xi. 314, 546, xiv. 482.

Onuphrius Panvinius, Fasti, ii. 93, 122, vi. 234, 325; Note ad Platinnam, ii. 65; de varia creatione Romanorum pontificum, ii. 125; Commentarii in publice Romane, v. 121, 513, vii. 20, 30; Vita Gregorii VII., ii. 125, 131, 137, 138, 140-142, 224.

Oostkerck. See Drevianum Oostkerckense.


Opus Imperfectum. See Matthaeus.


Ordinale Anglicanum, iii. 119, xii. 531.

Ordo Baptaizandi, iii. 568.


Orosius, Paulus, Apologiticus contra Pelagianos, v. 252, 253, 256-258, Orosius—continued.


Orpheus, Argonautica, vi. 268; Sacra, xii. 465.

Ortelius, Abrahamb, Geographica, v. 336, 484, vi. 179.

Orthuinus Gratian. See Gratius.


Ositha, S., Acta, vi. 249, 220.


Oswaldus, S., Vita. See Leander, Andreas.

Otho, Vita Bonifaci, xii. 280.

Otterbourne, Thomas, Chronicus Regum Anglie, ii. 92, 198.


Oudartus, Nicolaus, Ephemerides Ecclesiasticæ, v. 244, vi. 314, 487.

Ovidius Naso, Publius, Fasti, ii. 82, vii. 383, viii. 136, x. 282, 414, 419, 443, xi. 318; Metamorphoseos, iii. 322, vii. 15, 24, viii. 367, 539, xii. 261; Tristia, ii. 466, iii. 3, x. 421, 506, 507.

P

Pacatus Drepanius Latinus, Panegyricæ, v. 241, vi. 117.

Fachymeres, Georgius, in Dionysium, iii. 397.

Pacianus, Barcilonensis, Epistole, iii. 153.

Pagninus, Sanctes, Biblia, iii. 355.

Palamiranus, Nicholas, xii. 102, 104, 107, 118.


Panphilus, Josephus, Chronica Ordinis Eremitarum S. Augustini, ii. 313.

Pancrius, Guido, Commentarii in Notitiam Imperii, vii. 21.

Panormitanus, Beccatellus, in Decretalia, i.ii. 117.


Papias, S., Fragmenta, vi. 58, 59.

Paplinianus, Æmillius, in Digesto, xi. 508, 531.

Paradinus, Guilielmas, Annales Burgundiae, ii. 332.

Parr, Richard, Life of Uscher, i. 29, 32, 50-62, 67.

Parson, Robert. See Persius.

Paschasius Lillybetanus, Epistola ad Leonem, vi. 492, 494.

Paschasius Radbertus, de Corpore et Sanguine Domini, iii. 76, vi. 200; epistola ad Prudegardum, iii. 77, 82.

Pastetensis Libri, vi. 555, 560.

Passeratius, Johannes, de Literarum cognatione ac permutatione, vi. 214.

Passionarium Sarisburiacae, iii. 427.

Patentes. See Rotuli.


Patricius, S., de Abusus Libri saculi, iv. 244; Concessio, iv. 247, 294, vi. 273, 375, 385-394; Epistola ad Coroticum, iv. 247, vi. 375; Hymnus, iv. 317; Officeum, vi. 281, 399, 419, 442, 447, 449; Synodalium, iv. 273, 278, 289, 292-294, vi. 510; Testamentum, vi. 145, 446, 449, 450, 457; de tribus Habitationibus, iv. 265; Vita anonyma, vi. 368, 375, 385, 397, 400, 411, 414, 435, 507; Vita Tripartita, vi. 115, 368, 375, 380, 382, 384-386, 393. See Fiechus; Jocelins; Johannes Timmthensis; Maccuteneus; Probus; Stanilurest; Tirochaus.

Patricius, Alexander, Armachanus, Mars Galliaca, v. 357.

Patricius, Franciscus, discussiones Peripatetica, vi. 267.

Paulinus presbyter, Vita S. Ambrosii, i.ii. 132.

Paulinus Nolanius, Epistole, v. 222, xii. 256, xv. 175.

Paulus Berenicedi, Vita Gregorii, vi. 128, 130, 142, 143, 155, 157, 219.

Paulus Burgensis, additiones ad Lyraenum, iii. 580.

Paulus dionus Aquilegins, Continuatio Etropii, v. 385, 386, 442, 405, 467, 513, vi. 87, 130, 143; de gestis Longobardorum, v. 444.

Paulus Leonensis, Vita, vi. 78.

Pausanias, Achaeis, ix. 404; Arcadicis, iii. 427; Attica, ix. 27, 33, 37, 47, 127, 133, 150, 156, 165, 467, 486; Eliaca, viii. 445; Lacocenis, viii. 388, 389; Phocica, ix. 140, 153, 169.

Payva, Andadius Jacobus. See Andadius.


Pelagius Illecretus, Epistola ad Demetriadem, ix. 4-8, v. 289, 281, xii.
Pelagius Hereticus—continued.
241; in S. Pauli Epistolam, vi. 356, 357.
Pelagius, Alvarus, de Planctu Ecclesiae, ii. 91, iii. 169.
Pentatenchus Quadralinguis, iii. 328.
Percurius, Benedictus, de Antichristo, ii. 6; Commentarii, ii. 25, 26, iii. 34, 325, vii. 47, xii. 493, 497, 515, 518, 520, 526, 574, 545, 549, 557, 564, 567, 586, 590, 594, 595, xiv. 295, 339, 414.
Perkins, Cases of Conscience, xiv. 489.
Perpinianus, Guido, Summa de Heresibus, ii. 251.
Perrinus, Paulus, Historia Albigen-sium, ii. 360, 361, 386; Historia Waldensium, ii. 232.
Perracus, Jacobus, Epistola ad Casanbonum, ii. 31; Opera, xvi. 177, 178, 185.
Perozus, Aulus, Satyrus, xi. 365.
Persa, Gobellinus, Cosmodromium, ii. 137.
Pessanios, Alexander, commentarii in Thomam, iii. 450.
Peterius, Theodorus, Bibliotheca Carthusiana, ii. 67.
Petroburgenses Annales, vi. 463.
Petrus Blesensis, in Job, iii. 570, xii. 330.
Petrus Chrysologus. See Chrysologus.
Petrus Cluniacensis, contra Judaeos, xiv. 469; contra Petrobrusianos, ii. 228, 229, iii. 276, vi. 491, 500.
Petrus Cratopolius. See Marsawan.
Petrus, diaconus Casinensis, Catalogus Abbatum Casinensis, vi. 486.
Petrus, diaconus Graecus, ad Fulgentium, v. 415.
Petrus de Langetoft, Chronicon Britanniae, v. 75.
Petrus Lindensius, Bartholomaeus, Definitiones de Gratia, v. 496, vi. 13, 18.
Petrus Lombardus. See Lombardus.
Petrus Sarnensis, Historia Albigen-sium, ii. 251, 252, 267, 331, 347, 350, 360, 364, 368, 369, 373.
Petrus Siculus, de Manichaeis, ii. 250.
Pettingerus, Conradi, Tabulae, v. 448.
Philasterius Brixiensis, de Haresibus, iii. 304, viii. 2.
Philippus Bergomensis, Jacobus. See Bergomensis.
Philippus, Henricus, Quaestiones Chronologicae, xii. 550, xii. 18, 20.
Philo Bylbius, iii. 395.
Philo Carpathius, in Cautica, iii. 351, 388, 414, 418, xii. 215.
Philo Judaeus, in Flaccum, xi. 2, 3, 5; de Josepho, xi. 344, xii. 39; Legatio ad Calum, x. 448, 527, xii. 2, 4–6, 11–16, 358, 386; de migratione Abrahami, xl. 571, xiv. 298, 299; de sacrificio Abelis et Cain, iii. 290; de Somnulis, xii. 18.
Philoponus, Ioannes, in Aristotelem, v. 446; Cosmopolis, xii. 578; in Meteorum, iii. 576, iv. 267, v. 446.
PHILOSTORGIUS — PLUTARCHUS.

Philostorgius, Ecclesiastica Historia, vii. 324.


Pictardus, Johannes, in Anselmi Epistolas, iv. 494, 513, 525, 551, 556, 541, 542, in Guilelmum Nebrigensem, iv. 555.

Piccolominius, Jacobus, Commentarii, lii. 173.

Pics Mirandula, Joannes Franciscus, Examen Vaniatis Gentium, xii. 567; de studio Philosophiae, xii. 567, 369.

Pighins, Albertus, Ecclesiastica Hierarchis, ill. 27, 432, xiv. 23, 51, 54, 411.

Pighius, Stephanus Vinandus, Annales Romano-rum, ii. 193, v. 481, x. 64, xii. 413; Hercules Frodicus, v. 467.

Pikus, Johannes, in Lambardi Arcenonomiam, vi. 259.

Pilchendorf, Petrus, contra Waldenses, lii. 237, 238, 320.

Pindarum, Isthmia, iii. 398; Olympia, iii. 366, 372, 577, 398, xi. 270; Pythias, iii. 331, 396.

Pinec, Joannes, Commentarii in Job, lii. 326.

Pirke Aboth, xii. 264.

Pisanus, Alphonsus, de Apostolico co-litata, vii. 237.

Picator, Joannes, in Genesis, xiv. 484.


Pithoeus, Petrus, Adversaria, vi. 139; Pithoeus—continued.

Annales Francorum, ii. 44, iv. 87, 262, xii. 275; Historiae Francorum, ii. 98, 128, 216, 222; Vita Ludovicii Fili, ii. 44, 388, 389, 397; Floriacensis Historia, ii. 254, iv. 482; Inuerarium Hierosolimitanum, vi. 381.

Pitsius, Johannes, illustres Scriptores Angliae, iv. 510, v. 19, 146, 150, 364, 370, vi. 58, 351.

Pius II. papa. See Rhenus Sylvius.

Platina, Baptista, Vitae Pontificum, ii. 70, 87, 99, 114, 216.

Plato, Apologia Socrates, xi. 333; Cratylius, lii. 516, 570, 571; Gorgias, lii. 371, 394; Parmenides, lii. 410; Phaedo, lii. 564, 587, 571; Politicus, x. 284, xvi. 53; de Repubblica, iii. 368.

Plessis, Philippus Mornæus du, de Misere, ii. 50, 215.


Plowden, Edmund, Commentariorum, ii. 117.

Plunket, Oliver, Jes. Primatulate, i. 164.

PLUTARCHUS — PRATO.

271

Plutarchus—continued.
412, 421, Brutus, x. 148, 216, 226, 229, 230, 267—270, 280—
293, Caesar, x. 140, 142, 165—169, 174, 188, 189, 196, 197, 215,
Cato Major, ix. 828, Cato Minor, x. 37, 62, 78—80, 84, 89, 90, 142,
 Cicero, x. 118, 127, Cimon, viii.
286, 294—297, 306—308, Crassus, x.
100—103, 118, Demetrius, ix.
82, 85, 97—100, 103, 110, 116,
123, 126, 127, Eumenes, ix. 28,
32, 42, 58, 65, 67, 69, 70, Flaminius, ix. 203, 211, 213, Lucullus,
ix. 503, 513, 514, 548, 549, 555,
564, 566—576, 580—593, 613—617,
Lysander, viii. 352—354, 357, 359,
Lysias, viii. 310, Marius, ix. 475,
478, Pericles, viii. 3, 13, 14, 17,
Pompeius, ix. 611, 612, x. 2, 5—141, Pyrrhus, ix. 155—157, Soterius,
iii. 372, Themistocles, viii.
293, 294; de his qui serva a numine
punitor, xi. 550; de Amore fraterno,
xi. 521; Iais, xi. 816; de
Oraculorum defectu, ii. 18; Questiones
Romanae, vi. 400, xii. 268; de
Republica gerenda, xi. 255, 324;
Oratio consolatoria ad Apollionium,
iii. 398; ad Principem indoctum,
xi. 269, 272; A Play Krraa, iii.
392.
Podio Laurentii, Guilielmus de, Chronica,
ii. 256, 266, 329, 333, 335,
Polanus, Martinus, Chronicus, iv. 562.
Polas, Reginaldus, Oratio, iv. 457,
v. 59, 60.
Polyansus, Stratagema, vii. 290,
387, 400, 404, 406, 414, 415, 421,
435, 468, 496, 527, 534, 557, 603,
ix. 3, 55, 68, 72, 167.
Polybius, Historiae, vi. 266, ix. 109,
168—263, 274, 282, 286, 287, 289,
292, 292, 293, 309—400, xi. 266.
Polyergusus, Epistola ad Philippenses,
vii. 50, xii. 162.
Polychronus, Catena, iii. 516, xii. 52,
xiv. 444.
Polycrates Ephesinus, Epistola ad Vic-
Polyocrates Ephesinus—continued.
torem, vii. 48, 51; de Martyrio Ti-
mothei, vii. 48, 78.
Polydorus Vergilius, Anglicus Historiae,
ii. 12, iii. 254, v. 33, 50, 90, 156,
160, 167, 207, 215, 253, 283, 464,
518, vi. 53, 76, 144, 211, 212,
256, 259, 262; de Inventoribus
rerum, ii. 85, iii. 184, iv. 362.
Pomponius Lecus, Romanae Historiae
Compendium, ii. 37, v. 467, vi.
318.
Pontanus, Isaacus, Rerum Danicarum
Historiae, v. 23, 381, 427.
Pontificale Romanum, ii. 445, iii. 135,
230.
Popeinerius, Lancelotus du Voyer,
Historia Franciae, ii. 231.
Porphyrius, v. 11, vi. 112, 273, ix.
152, 167, 455, 456, 461, 468, 470,
480, 484, 494, 496, 522, 531, x.
35, 82.
Posidonius Apamenus, Historia, ix.
446, 496.
Possius, Antonius, Apparatus sacer,
ii. 210, 218, 219, iii. 23, iv. 14,
181, 192, v. 176, vi. 3, 356, 357,
359, 366, 274, 415, vii. 130, 165,
240, xiv. 273; Bibliotheca selecta,
iii. 23, xiv. 223, 433.
Possidius, Vita S. Augustini, iv. 56,
vi. 326, 347, 352.
Possius, Petrus, Dialiecticum Genea-
logiae Christi, vi. 544, 560.
Postellus, Guilielmus, Origines Hetrur-
iae, xii. 306; Grammatica Syriaca,
xiv. 222.
Potken, Johannes, Syllaibarium Athi-
opicum, iii. 405; Pelasgium Athi-
opicum, xii. 452.
Powell, David, in Giraldium Cambren-
semm, iv. 561, 562.
Pratolus, Gabriel, Catalogus Hercul-
corum, ii. 239, 246, 292, 260, 324,
361, 368, v. 256, 261.
Prato, Hugo de, Sermones Dominicales,
iii. 454.
Primævus, Johannes, Historia Britannica, ed. iv. 563, vi. 459, vi. 32, 75, 217.

Priscianus, Commentaria Grammatica, ii. 316, vi. 241.


Prorus, Diadochus in Hesiodeum, iii. 375.

Prorus, Cyprius, Homiliae, i. 416.


Procopius Gazæus, Commentarii, ii. 20, iii. 303, 375, xi. 572, xii. 215.

Property, Sextus Aurelius, Eligiae, x. 412, xii. 549.


Prosper, Tiro, Chronicum, vi. 452, 493, vi. 122.

Prudentius, Aurelius, i. 301; Apotheosis, ii. 315, iii. 353; de Corone, v. 387; Liber Cathemerinon, iii. 247, 289, 290, iv. 17.

Prudentius Tremonnis, contra Johanne Comes, iv. 85, 158, 161-163.

Pyrene, William, Centuriae, i. 129, 237.


Purves, Joannes, in Apocalypsin, ii. 95; Libellus, xii. 358.

Puteanus, Eryclus, in Proteam Pamthenum, ii. 21, 22.

Putschius, Helias, Grammatici antiqui, vi. 351.

Pythagoras, Aurea Carmina, iii. 368.

Q

Questiones Veteris et Novi Testamenti, ii. 94.

Quercatus, Andreas. See DuChesne.

Quinquirianus, Institutiones Oratoriae, ix. 443, 621, x. 209.

R

Rabanus Maurus, Epistolae, iv. 41; de institutione Clericorum, ii. 50, 59, v. 526, xii. 293, xiv. 418; in Hieremiam, iii. 566; Martyrologium, vi. 277; Penitentialia, ii. 38-24; de Sacramento Altaris, ii. 52; Vita, see Rudolphus Fuldaensis.

Raderus, Mathaeus, Chronicon Alexandrinum, vii. 128, 368, viii. 492; Petrus Siculus, ii. 250.
RADULPHI — ROBERTUS LOTHARINGUS. 273

Radulphi, Ricardus. See Fitz Ralph.
Radulphus Ardens, Homilie, ii. 214, 255, iii. 173, 570, 571.
Radulphus de Baldoc, Chronicon, v. 69, 87, 105.
Radulphus de Dicto, Chronicon, v. 48, 77, vi. 53.
Radulphus Dunstapulensis, v. 185, 189.
Radulphus Flaviacensis, in Leviticum, xii. 321–324.
Remondus Florimundus, Fabula Jo- annae papissae, ii. 33.
Reinoldus, Joannes, in Apocrypha, ii. 160, xii. 87, xiv. 185; Conference with Hart, vil. 47, 75, 77.
Raleigh, Guaterus, Historia Mundii, xi. 567, xii. 99.
Ramirez de Prudo, Laurentius, Pentecontarchus, xiv. 325.
Ramus, Petrus, Commentarii, iii. 347; Epistola, ii. 28.
Ramusius, Joannes Baptista, Naviga- tiones, viii. 587.
Ranulphus Cestrensis. See Higden.
Raphelengius, Franciscus, Lexicon Arabicum, iii. 358.
Ratibertus. See Paschasius Radbertus.
Ratibonensis Colloquii acta, xiv. 59.
Ratrammus, or Bertram, de Corpore et Sanguine Domini, iii. 26, 83, 85, 87.
Rawdon Papers, i. 186, 205, 219.
Raynaudus, Theophilus, Defensio Valeriani, v. 361, 396, 401, 435, vi. 17.
Raynieri, de Catharis, ii. 179.
Rebritianus, Jacobus, Collectanea To- losana, ii. 241, 329.
Reginaldus, or Raynolds, Guillelmus, Calvino-Turcismus, ii. 22, 175, 215, 324; Refutatio reprehensionum Whitakeri, xiv. 208, 210, 246, 251, 293, 422, 435, 447, 484, 487.
Regino Prunentis, Chronic,a, v. 209.
Reid, James Seaton, History of the

Reid—continued.
Presbyterian, i. 46, 47, 104, 155, 185, 186.
Remigius Lugdunensis, de tribus Epis- tolis, iv. 49, 50, 169; in Psalmus, ii. 214.
Renaudotius, Eusebius, Liturgia cum Orientalium collectio, i. 308, 309.
Resendus, Andreas, Epistola, vi. 294.
Reuchlin, Joannes, Rudimenta He- braica, xiv. 478; de arte Cabalistic, xiv. 501.
Reynerus, Clemens, Disceptatio de an- tiquitate Benedictinorum in Anglia, iv. 570, vi. 485.
Rhemenses, Anglo-, in Novum Testa- mentum, xiv. 433, 455.
Rhemensis Synodus, Acta, ii. 40, 70.
Rhenanus, Beatus, res Germanicae, vi. 294, xii. 371; in Tertullianum, iii. 100.
Ribera, Franciscus, Commentarii, ii. 20, 160, 161, iii. 334, xiv. 367, 467; de Templo, xii. 74.
Ricardus Hagustaldensis, de ecclesia Hagustaldensi, v. 452, 453; vi. 294.
Ricardus de S. Victore. See Victorini-

Ricemarchus, Epigramma, iv. 249; Vita S. Davidis, v. 541, vi. 48, 402, 521, xv. 9.
Rigordus, Gesta Philippi, ii. 261, 343, 347, 381, 367, 374, 381, 386.
Robertus, Claudius, Gallia Christiana, v. 175, 290, 503.
Robertus Dunstapulensis, v. 203.
Robertus Glocenstrainsis, Historia regum Angliae, v. 75.
Robertus Lotharingus. See Lotharin-
gus.
ROBERTUS DE MONTE — SALMASIUS.

Robertus de Monte, Chronicon, iv. 366; de immortalitate ordinis Monachorum, vi. 486.

Roblesius, Eugenius, Vita Ximenii, iii. 203.

Roecha, Angelus, Bibliotheca Vaticana, vi. 501.

Rodericus Toletanus, Historia Hispanicæ, ii. 365, xii. 285.

Rodolphus Glaber, Gallica Historie, ii. 44, 74, 77, 80, 84, 85, 95-97, 104-108, 292, 254.

Roennenis Liber. See Liber.

Rogerus de Hoveden. See Hoveden.

Rogerus de Wendover. See Wendover.

Rolewink, Wernerus, de Origine Nobilitatis, ii. 91.

Romanaum Concilium, Acta, iv. 293.

Rosieres, Fransciscus de, Stemmati Lotharingiae, vi. 295.


Rosselli, Hannibal, Commentarii in Præmandram, xi. 467.


Rosweydis, Heribertus, Vita Patrum, iii. 131.

Rota, Claudius de, addit. ad Legendam Auream, vi. 513.

Rotbeus, David, Hibernia resurgens, vi. 284; Hierograpbia Hibernie, vi. 286.


Ruadanus, S., Vita, vi. 429, 472.


Rudolphus Fuldensis, Vita Rabani Maurii, iv. 48.


Rugerius, Julius, de Libris Canonici, xiv. 248, 258.

Rumoldus, S., Vita. See Theodoricus.

Rupterus Tuiliensis, Commentarii, ii. 15, 166, 211, 212, iii. 88, 571; de glorificatione Trinitatis, xii. 324; de Divinis officiis, xii. 325; Vita S. Eligibiti, vi. 336, 337; Vita S. Heriberti, ii. 76.


Rutilius Numantianus, Itineraire, vi. 395.

S

Sa, Emmanuel, Commentarii, iii. 334, 340, xiii. 136, xiv. 338.

Sabellicus, Antenius, Enneades, ii. 70, 71, 77, 277, 288, v. 55, 58, 373, vi. 129, 150, 517.

Sacerdotalis Romanum, iii. 568.

Sacranius, Joannes, Eucidarius erro- rum ritus Rhetenici, ii. 223.


Sagax, Landulfus, Historiae Miscellaneae, xii. 433.

Saldenus, de Libris, i. 12, 14.

Saliansus, Jacobus, Annales ecclesiastici, ix. 114, xi. 325, 528, 546, 547, 550, 587, xii. 12, 15, 20, 39, 40, 77.

Salmoniaciæ sanctorum Doctorum Censura, iv. 371, 373.

Salmianus, Claudius, Enchiridion Jac. Sirmonde pro adventuria de regionibus et ecclesiis Suburbsellaris, v. 229, 323, 348, vi. 30, 30, 37, 32; Pliniane exercitationes in C. Solini Polyhistror, vii. 24; de Primato
SALMASIUS — SEDULIUS JUNIOR.

Salmasius—continued.
Salustius, Crispus, Bellum Catilinaenum, x. 57; Historiae, ix. 598, Orationes, xi. 338, 864.
Salvaticius, Porchetius, de Victoria adversus Hebrceos, xiv. 225.
Sancius, Rodericus, Historia Hispaniae, xii. 364.
Sancti Francisci, Lodovici, Globus canonum linguæ sanctæ, xiv. 486.
Sanctoglotium Britannicum, See Johannes Tinmouthensis.
Sanctus, Gaspar, Commentarii, iii. 339, 400.
Sancto Amore, Gallielmnus de, ii. 303—305, xv. 93, 117.
Sancto Andrea, Joannes à, Liturgiae sanctorum Patrum, xii. 466.
Sanders, Nicholas. See Sanderus.
Sanderus, Nicolaus, de Schismate Anglicano, iv. 362; Supper of our Lord, ii. 447; de viis huii monarchia Ecclesiae, ii. 50, 175, 251, 260, 264, 320, 320, v. 36, 61, xiv. 447.
Sarlsburiensis, Joannes. See Johannes.
Sarmenatis, Petrus. See Petrus.
Sarum. See Breviarum Sarisburiense.
Sausillus, Andreas, Breviarium Gallicum, vi. 298; Martyrologium Gallicanum, v. 376, 387, 893, 507, 539, vi. 47, 77, 238, 460, 461, 477, 539.
Saxon Chronicle. See Annales Anglo-Saxonici.
Scala Paradisi, iii. 142.
Scaliger, Julius, Poemata, v. 59.
Scharpe, Johannes, Questiones de orationibus Sanctorum, iii. 452.
Schedelius, Hartmannus, Chronicle, iii. 55, 286, 261, v. 48, 163, 164, 217, vi. 539.
Schottus, Andreas, Itinerarium Antonini, v. 119; Observationes Humanæ, vi. 268; in Pighii Annales, ii. 103.
Schrodereus, Laurentius, Monumenta Italice, ii. 88.
Schultingius, Cornelius, Bibliotheca Theologica, vii. 90.
Seclach, Victorius, Liturgia Egyptiana, iii. 202, 216.
Schioppius, Gasparus, Ecclesiasticus, xiv. 24.
Scotus, Joannes Duns, in Sententias, iii. 449, 454, 575, iv. 112, xv. 517.
Scrivarius, Petrus, Antiquitates Batavice, v. 481.
Scope, Thomas, de Carmelitani ordinis antiquitate, v. 34.
Scultetus, Abrahamus, Medulla Patrum, vii. 99.
Sclaytz, Joannes, Historiarum Compendium, ii. 122.
Sebastianus, S., Acta, xi. 400, 401.
Seder Olam Rabba, xi. 570, 585, xii. 24.
Sedulius, Castius, Carmen Paschale, iii. 162, iv. 283.
Sedulius Junior, Collectaneum in S. Matthæum, vi. 332, 538; in S.
SEDULIUS JUNIOR — SIRMONDUS.

Sedulius Junior—continued.


Sedulius, Henricus, Praelectiones adversus Hierosolym, ii. 226; Vita S. Francischi, ii. 312, 314.


Sela, Johannes de, de Jurejurando, iii. 118.

Seneca, Joannes, in Decreta, ii. 29, 128, 222, iii. 115—117, 152, vii. 354, xi. 440, xiv. 245.

Senanus, S., Vita, vi. 436, 510.

Senea, L. Annaeus, de Beneficiis, viii. 298; Apocolocyntosis, vi. 270; de Clementia, xi. 266, 277, 365; Epistolae, iii. 321, 343, 349, 350; deIra, xi. 376; Naturales Questiones, ix. 392, 432, x. 224; Thyesis, xi. 313. See Bernardinus.

Senensis. See Bernardinus.

Septuagintae, de Moribus Turcorum, xii. 473.

Serarius, Nicolaus, Donacii Epistole, iv. 460; Litanieid, iii. 466; de rebus Magnoliacis, ii. viii., 248, iv. 26, 396, 465, v. 179, 370; Historia, ii. 22, 214, xiv. 323; Vita S. Kiliani, vi. 332.

Serranus, Joannes, Apparatus ad Fidei Catholicam, ii. 344, xiv. 35.

Servius, S., Vita, vi. 214.

Servius in Virgilium, iii. 373, 377, 378, x. 296.

Severus Antiochenus, Catena in Job, iii. 316.

Sextus Empiricus, adversus Mathematicos, xi. 275.

Sevessaldus, Claudius, adversus errores Valdensium, ii. 172, 241, 259.

Sichardus, Joannes, in Chronicon Eugubii, vi. 111; in Sedulli Annotationes, vi. 322.


Sigismundus, Chronicon Anglicanum, v. 49, 164.

Sigoiius, Carobus, de Regno Italie, ii. 85, 67, 76, 98, 111, 115, 131, 216, 229, 246, 272, xii. 274; de Occidentali Imperio, v. 385, 435, vi. 168; de antiquo Jure Provincia
tum, x. 140.

Silegravius, Henricus, Catalogus domuum religiosarum Britanniae, vi. 197, 198.

Simeon Ben Jochai, Zohar in quinque libros Mosis, li. 102.

Simeon Dunelmensis, de gestis Regum Anglorum, ii. 298, iii. 513, vi. 112.

Simeon Metaphrases, i. 77, vi. 552; Acta Sylvestri, vi. 223, 224; Martyrium Nicetae, xii. 226; de Petro et Paulo, vi. 18, 21, vii. 209, viii. 56, 83; Vita S. Lucii, vii. 192; Vita Taeclis, li. 251, x. 16.

Simeon Scotus, vi. 220, 239.

Sinoctarr. See Theophylactus.

Simeon Abbeudonensis, Historia, v. 476.


Sirmondus, Jacobus, in Apollinarum Sidoniium, vi. 17; Concilia Galliae, iv. 93, 16, 48, 89, 86, 112, 191, 193, 204, 534, v. 123, 266, 435, 472, 486, 501, vi. 16, 27, 30, 47, 485, viii. 96, 82, 392; in Enumidum Ticinensem, iv. 171, vii. 327, 330; ad Facundum, v. 505; Propemp-
SIRMONDUS—STEPHANUS TORNACENSIS. 277

Sirmondus—continued.
Sligo, Book of. See Liber Sli-gan-

Smaragdus Abbas, Commentarii, ii. 62, iii. 567, xii. 807.
Smith, Thomas, Life of Ussher, i. 30, 32, 37.
Sophocles, Tragediae, iv. 205, xi. 279.
Sorbinus, Arcaulds, Conciles de Tho-loe Besiers et Narbonne, i. 406.
Sotellus Montidensienses, Joannes, in

Soto, Dominicus, in Sententias, ii. i., ii. 11, 13, 160, 163; de Justitia et jure, xiv. 60.
Sotus, Petrus, contra Brentium, xii. 492.
Southey, Robert, Book of the Church, i. 158.
Spanhemius, Fridericus, Dubia Evangeli-
xii. 544, 560.
Spartianus, Elias, Romanorum Imper-

Spelman, Sir Henry, Concilia, iv. 570, v. 130, 448, vi. 76, vii. 315, xii.
Spelman—continued.
303, xvi. 35; Glossarium, i. 28, iv. 203, 448, 509, 571, xv. 173.
Speelbergh, Guillem, Sueculum Vitæ B. Francisci, iii. 495.
Staneic, Johannes, contra Scripturas Anglicanas, xiv. 135.
Staniarst, Ricardus, Descriptio Hiber-
næ, vii. 239; de rebus Hiber-
nælis, iv. 562; Vita S. Patricii, vi. 374, 380, 447.
Stapletonus, Thomas, Antidota Aposto-
llica, iii. 326, 327, 342, xi. 584, 594, xii. 58, xiv. 136, 147, 148, 330, 361, 363, 867; Defensio Eccle-
siasticus, contra Whita-

Statilia, S., 111, 419; Fortress of the Faith, iii. 108, 435; Principia Fidei Deo-

Stella, Didacus de, in Lucam, iii. 38, 39.
Stella, Joannes, Vitæ ccxxx. Pontifi-
cum, i. 75, 313.
Stengelius, Carolus, Corona Lucida, vi. 484.
Stephanides, Guillel, Descriptio ci-

Stephanus Byzantinus, de Urbibus, iv. 566, v. 87, 224, 226, 447, vii. 6, 14, 16, 17, viii. 86, ix. 105.
Stephanus Edens, de Sacramento Altarum, xii. 334.
Stephanus, Henricus, Schediasmata, iv. 478, vii. 118; Theaurus Linguæ

Graecæ, xiv. 408, 479.
Stephanus, Robertus, Testamentum

Graecum, ii. 10, xiv. 342.
Stephanus Tornacensis, Epitola, ii. 82.
Thuanus—continued.

poris, ii. 225, 237, 242, 253, 259, 261, 274, 312, 324, 367, xii. 353.
Thucydides, Leo, Liturgic Chrysostomi, iii. 359.
Thyranus, Guillemelus, Discursus de S. Patricio, vi. 416.
Titus, Albius, Carmina, xii. 580.
Tichonius, Homiliis in Apocalypsi, ii. 14, 15, 159.
Tigernachus, Annales Hibernici, vi. 145, 147, 255, 246, 616.
Tilius, Joannes, Codex Canonum Orientalis Eccles., v. 411; Chronicon regum Francorum, xii. 365.
Timonius, Joannes de. See Johannes.
Tissingtonus, Joannes, Confessio, li. 82, 167, 219, 491, vii. 106.
Titelmannus, Franciscus, Elucidatio in Psalmos, xiv. 494.
Titus Bostrensis, in Evangelium S. Lucæ, ii. 8, iii. 286.
Toletanum Concilium, Acta, iii. 138, 415, xi. 386, 381, 422, xii. 393.
Toletus, Franciscus, in Evangelium S. Ioannis, iii. 156.
Tomus, Joannes, Columba Sacra, vi. 484.
Tornellus, Augustinus, Annales Sacri, vi. 517, 626, 591, xii. 4, 59.
Tostatus, Alphonso, iii. 38; Commentarius, xii. 105, 143, xiv. 218, 226, 221, 441, 442; Paradoxa, iii. 279.
Tractatus Doctorum, iv. 369.
Tremellius et Janius, Biblia Latina, xi. 597, xii. 98, 105.
Triada, Welsh, vi. 32, xvi. 591, 597.
Tridentinum Concilium, Canones, ii. 487, 488, iii. 91, 104, 118, 157, 325, 498; xiv. 24, 201, 409.
Trithemius, Joannes, Chronicum Hirsangienne, ii. 85, 128, 180, 139, 239.
Trithemius—continued.
Trivetæ, Nicolæ, Chronicon, iv. 366, 548.
Triumphus, Augustinus, de Ecclesiasticis Pastestate, ii. 116, 492.
Trulius Aragoniæ, Joannes, de Canonico Regularibus, vi. 392.
Tryphounus, in Digestis, xii. 273.
Tschudus, Egothius, Rhetic Alpinæ Descriptio, v. 164.
Tulitenæ, Rupertus. See Rupertus.
Turnerus, Robertus, Epitome Beothii, vi. 121, 122.
Turpinus, Joannes, de Gestis Caroli Magni, v. 16.
Turonensis Synodus, Acta, xii. 275.
Turrecunnatâ, Joannes de, in Decreta Gratiani, ii. 222, 291; Summa de Ecclesia, ii. 310.
Turrianus, Franciscus, in Constitutiones Apostolicæ, ii. 90, vii. 144, 164, 165, 176, 180, 225-228, 235, 239, 280; de Eucharistia, iii. 84.
Turrelliniæ, Horatii, Laurentiana Historia iii. 486.
Twinus, Brianus, Antiquitates Oxo-nienses, v. 159, 292, vi. 33.
Twinus, Joannes, de Rebus Britannicis Commentaria, iv. 262, v. 86.

U

Uelenberghius, Caspar, Liber Causarum, ii. 213.
Ultererius, Johannes, Frisorum Historiam, vi. 91.
Ulpianus, Domitian, Digesta, vi. 203.
Ulster, Annales of, i. 29, iv. 357, 444,
ULSTER — VIGILANTIIUS.

Ulster—continued.

Umbertus Burgundiensis, Sermones, ii. 286.

Urspurgense Chronicon. See Liechtenav, Conrad a.

Urtius, Christianus, Scriptores rerum Germannicarum, ii. 226.

Usuardus, Martyrologium, vi. 62.

V


Valentia, Gregorius de, or Valentius, Analysis Fidelis, xiv. 19, 24–26, 204, 211, 408, 416; Commentarii theologici in Thomam, ii. 55, xiv. 52, 53, 55, 132, 135, 190, 363; de Idolatria, ii. 445; de legitimo usu Enchasticie, iii. 11; de Triutate, vii. 221.


Valde de Monra, Emanuel, de Incantationibus, iii. 479.


Vasquez, Gabriel, de Adoratione, ii. 446, 447; Commentarii in Summam S. Thome, iii. 548, 549, 575.


Vedelius, Nicolaus, de Prudentia veteris Ecclesie, v. 238; in Ignatii Epist.-

VOL. XVII.

Vedelius—continued.

tolas, vii. 122, 123, 169, 170, 189, 201, 204, 234, 253, 255, xv. 207.

Vega, Andrea, de defenao Tridentini decreti de Justificatione, iii. 551, 576.

Vegetius, Flavius, de re Militari, xl. 288.

Velerus, Marcus, rerum Augustarum Vindelicarum, v. 49, 163; Tabula Itineris Peutingeriani, v. 245, xv. 78.

Veltwick, Gerardus, de Judaicis disciplinis, xiv. 482.


Verstegan, Richardus, Restitution of Decayed Intelligence, iii. 317, iv. 448, v. 134.

Vicellus, See Wiclif, Georgius.

Victor, Sexunu Aurelius, de Cosaribus, v. 213, xii. 36; Epitome, v. 212, 227, vi. 110, 138; de Viris illustribus, x. 165.

Victor Tunnemensis or Tunnunensis, Chronicon, vi. 14, xiv. 194.

Victor Uticensis, de Persecutione Vandalica, xii. 446.

Vetoria, Franciscus de, Summa Sacramentorum Ecclesie, iii. 193.

Victorinus Afer, Marus, adversus Arium, xiv. 156.

Victorinus, or a S. Victore, Ricardus, in Apocalypsem, ii. 3, 4, 5, 13, 80, 81, 159, xii. 327; de Triutate, vii. 222, xiv. 153.

Victorius Agatianus, Canon Paschalis, v. 461, vi. 493, 543.

Victorius, Marianus, in Hieronymum, xiv. 229, 231, 483, 495; Vita D. Hieronymi, xiv. 464.

Vicus, Henricus, de Descensu Christi ad Inferos, iii. 273, 280, 305.

Viegas, Blassius, in Apocalypsem, iii. 479, 486.

Vigilantius, de Basilica Petri, v. 154.
Vignate, Ambrosius de, de Heresi, ii. 177, 178.


Villandiogis, Condiasalvus de, de Origine Cardinalium, ii. 120.

Villalpandus, Joannes Baptista, in Exebelem, iv. 170, xl. 110.

Villanovanus, Michael, in Ptolemii Geographiam, vi. 522.


Vincentius Lirinensis, Commonitorium, ii. 23, 165, 494, 495, iii. 18, 52, 524, iv. 235, 385, 412, 422, 423, xiv. 32.

Vinsea, Petrus de, Epistolae, ii. 247, 300, 301.

Vineta, Elisa, in Ausonii, v. 486.

Viridus, Petrus, de Adulterat. Censure Domini, iii. 213.


Vistatione, Chrysostomus a, de Verbis Domini, iii. 495.

Vitodurannis, Joannes, Chronicon, ii. 209.

Vitracio, Jacobus de, Historia, ii. 107, 222, 240, 276, 279; Litania Major, iii. 454.

Vitus Ambronachius, in Constitutiones Caroli Magni, xi. 289.


Vitus, or Walter, Stephanus, vi. 200, 341.


Vopiscus, Flavius, Romanorum Imperatorum Historia, v. 7, vii. 59, 64.


Vorperus Thaborita, Historia Frisica, v. 454, 456, 477.

Vossius, Gerardus, Bosclonius, Miscellanea Patrum, iii. 181, 394, iv. 442, xiv. 352.


Vulcanius, Bonaventura, Apologia Gracorum de Furgatorio, ill. 195, 196; de Linguæ Getarum, xii. 413, 492, 465, xiv. 224, xvi. 180.

W

Waddingius, Lucas, Annales Minorum, vii. 221; Opuscula S. Francisci, iv. 408.

Walfoldus, Robertus, Syntagma de Hebræorum codicis incorruptione, xiv. 223, 230.

Walafridus Strabo, Glossa Ordinaria, iii. 365, xii. 255, v. 163, 346, 355; Poemata, iv. 123, vi. 199; de rebus Ecclesiasticis, ii. 28, 51, iii. 413, v. 401, vi. 384, xii. 227, 295, xv. 175; Vita S. Ilaithmaci, vi. 240, 246, 252; Vita S. Galli, vi. 269, 277, 278, 300, 324, vii. 229, 277.

Waldensis, or Netterus, Thomas, Doctorale Fidel, ii. L, 51, iii. 23, iv. 18, xii. 503; de Sacramentis, ii. 51, 84, ill. 133, 580; Fasciculus Zizaniorum, ii. 82.
Walsingham, Thomas, Historia Angliae, ii. 171, v. 178, 378, vi. 185, 204; Hypodigma Neutrius, ii. 290, 344, 389.

Waleram; Naumburgensis, de Inves
titum Episcoporum, ii. 112; de Uni
tate Ecclesiae, ii. 125, 135, iii. 49, 50.

Wandelbertus Pruniensis, Martyrologium, v. 441, vi. 277.

Wareus, Jacobus, de Scriptoribus Illi
berndis, iv. 430.

Waverley, Anuales de, v. 56, vi. 44, 379.

Wendelinus, Joannes, in Codicem Canonum, ii. 214.


Wernerus Laerius, Fasciculus Temper

Whitakerus, Guilielmus, de S. Scripti
ria, vii. 462, xiv. 201, 301, 425, 429, 493; responsio ad Prefatio
num Reginaldii, xiv. 450.

Whitlock, Bulstrode, Memorials, i. 251.

Wicelicius, Speculum Militantis Ecclesiae, ii. 119; de Solutione Satane, ii. 87; Tractatus contra Fratrum ordines, ii. 294; Triologus, ii. 83, 95, 171, 195, 296.

Wicelicius, Georgius, senior, Historia Sanctorum, vi. 155.

Wicelicius, Georgius, junior, Carmina Theologica, vi. 322; Vita S. Kiliani, iv. 430, 431.

Widmanstadius, Jo. Albertus, Lingus Syriacae Elementa, lii. 217.

Wiener, Joanes, de Preistigus Daemon
num, iv. 502.

Wigbertus, S. See lupus Servatus.

Wilford, S., Vita. See Fridegodus; Stephanus Presbyter.†edit.

Willibaldus, Achstadianus, Vita S. Bonifacii, vi. 216, xii. 231.

Wilkins, David, Concilia Magna Brit
anniae, iv. 289, 292, 294.


Willelmus Malmeburgiensis. See Guili
elmus.

Willelmus Neubridge. See Guilielmus Neubrigensis.

Williborodus, S., Vita. See Alcuinus.

Wilsonus, Johannes, Anglicanum Martyrologium, v. 198, 245.

Winandus de Werde, Legenda Aurea, v. 198.

Wingfeldius, Robertus, Disceptatio su
per dignitate regnorum Britannic et Gallici, v. 38.

Winbeck, Erhardus, Sacrarum Agrig


Witichindus Saxo, Gesta Saxoniae, v. 443, vi. 138, 140, 552 (Ind. Chr. 77).

Wolffius, Joannes, Leciones Memora
bles, xii. 417.

Wolphemls Brawilerensis, S., Vita, ii. 217, iii. 88.

Wolphius, Heinricus, Chronologia, ii. 19, xii. 82.

Wood, Antonius, Athenae Oxoniensis, i. 11, 12, 48, 223.

Wright, Thomas, Louthiana, i. 74.

WALSINGHAM — XIPHILINUS.

Wils, David, Concilia Magna Brit
anniae, iv. 289, 292, 294.


Willelmus Malmeburgiensis. See Guilielmus.

Willelmus Neubridge. See Guilielmus Neubrigensis.

Williborodus, S., Vita. See Alcuinus.

Wilsonus, Johannes, Anglicanum Martyrologium, v. 198, 245.

Winandus de Werde, Legenda Aurea, v. 198.

Wingfeldius, Robertus, Disceptatio su
per dignitate regnorum Britannic et Gallici, v. 38.

Winbeck, Erhardus, Sacrarum Agrig


Witichindus Saxo, Gesta Saxoniae, v. 443, vi. 138, 140, 552 (Ind. Chr. 77).

Wolffius, Joannes, Leciones Memora
bles, xii. 417.

Wolphemls Brawilerensis, S., Vita, ii. 217, iii. 88.

Wolphius, Heinricus, Chronologia, ii. 19, xii. 82.

Wood, Antonius, Athenae Oxoniensis, i. 11, 12, 48, 223.

Wright, Thomas, Louthiana, i. 74.

X

Xavier, Hieronymus, Historia Christi
Persicoe concepta, xvii. 12, 15.


Xiphilinus, Joannes, Dionis Epitome, vi. 208, x. 29, xi. 309.
Xylander, Gulielmus, Cedreni versio Latina, ii. 99.

Z

Zacharias Chrysopolitanus, Commentarii in Evangeliorum Monotoessaron, ii. 211, iii. 89, xiv. 313.
Zacharias papa, Epistola ad Wittam, iv. 395.
Zanchius, Hieronymus, Epistole, xiv. 154; de tribus Elohim, vil. 221.

Zegerus—continued.
Zephyrus, Francisus, Catena in Pentateuchum, ill. 46.
Zosimus, Historie, v. 208, 221, 222, 227, 241, 253, 267, 457; vi. 120, 128, 350, 400, ix. 397.
Zwingerus, Theodorus, Theatrum sapientis coelestis, ii. 88, 128.

THE END.